0 53 85 0624422 4

Greene Co.Room 929.2 Averell
X
Avery, Clara Arlette, 1850-

The Averell-Averill-Avery
family [1914] 20.00
Vol. 2

Greene County Library

NOTE—The first volume of this history ended with Family Record No. 833. Beginning on the following page, with No. 835, this history is continued thence to the end. Errata may be found on page 1006.

The

Averell-Averill-Avery Family

A Record *of the* Descendants *of*

William and Abigail Averell

of Ipswich, Mass.

In Two Volumes

Vol. II.

Compiled by

Clara A. Avery

"We who are here are men and women of the frontier, almost of the wilderness. We are almost every man of us within four generations of a log cabin."

From an address by Edward Everett Hale, D. D., Chaplain of the Congress of the United States, at Plymouth, Mass., August 1, 1906.

835. **Phebe**[7] **Averill** (*Obed*[6], *Asa*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1790; was m. Dec. 3, 1809, at Westminster, Vt., by Rev. Sylvester Sage, to **Nathan Marvin.** She d. Dec. 1, 1828, aged 38 (*Cem. Ins.*) at Westminster, and was buried beside her father.

Child:

i. ANNA[8] MARVIN.

836. **Persis**[7] **Averill** (*Obed*[6], *Asa*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 179-; m. Mar. 17, 1823, **James Tower.** She was living May 11, 1832, and they had the following named children at that date:

i. ANGELINE[8] TOWER.
ii. BETSEY ANN[8] TOWER.
iii. CYNTHIA[8] TOWER; m. George Wiley.
iv. FRANCIS[8] TOWER.
v. LYNDE[8] TOWER.

839. **Preston**[7] **Averill** (*Amos*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 11, 1811, at Bridgewater, Vt.; m. Nov. 1, 1839, **Ann G. Barrett** (dau. of Joel Barrett and Eunice, his wife), b. May 15, 1804, at Sharon, Vt.; d. Feb. 2, 1872, at Lawrence, Mass. He d. July 8, 1891, at Lawrence. He m. (2) ———— (name not given). They lived at Springfield, Vt.

Children (all b. at Springfield) (by first wife):

1844. i. AUGUSTA RELIFA[8], b. July 5, 1840; m. Oct., 1862, at Keene, N. H., Geo. Clark. They live at Lawrence.
1845. ii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Dec. 15, 1842; m. Dec. 31, 1866, at Barton, Vt., Volney Clough; lives at Derby, N. H.
1846. iii. LUCY A.[8], b. Sept. 15, 1844; is unm.; lives at Lawrence.
1847. iv. AGNES NARZENE[8], b. July 15, 1846; m. May 14, 1871, at Lowell, Mass., Martin Wm. Mealy; lives at Phœnix, Ariz.

840. **Oramel**[7] **Averill** (*Amos*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 17, 1814, at Bridgewater, Vt., was a farmer. His boyhood and early manhood were passed at Bridgewater. He afterwards moved to Woodstock, Vt., where he occupied a farm in the Cox district until it was burned in 1871, when he removed to the Durham farm, where he lived five years. He then removed to a house in the town on High Street, where he died. He was industrious and thrifty; a much respected citizen

of the town, a trusty friend and a member of the Christian Church. He m. May 15, 1853, at Woodstock, **Phebe Maxham** (dau. of Caleb Maxham, Jr., and Sylvia Knowlton, his wife), b. Jan. 15, 1828, at Bridgewater. Her father came from Middleboro, Mass., where he was born, with his brother Isaac, and settled at Bridgewater. Sarah Knowlton was b. at Bridgewater, on the farm of her father, while he was b. at Athol, Conn. (see *Knowlton Gen.*, 1898).

Mr. Averill d.; and Mrs. Averill is living with her daughter at Malden, Mass.

Children:

1848. i. ANGELIA ALICE[8], b. Mar. 31, 1854; m. Edgar Henry Thomas.
1849. ii. FRED AMOS[8], b. Oct. 13, 1860; was a carpenter and lived at Woodstock; d. —— —, ——.

843. Volney Hopkins[7] Averill (*Oliver*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct., 1804, at Westminster, Vt.; settled with his grandfather and father at Northfield, Vt. He was Town Clerk of Northfield for abt. thirty years; was in the militia (see town list for 1830), and was a man of position and influence in his town. He m. **Harriet Gearey** or **Gerry,** who was b. 1806; d. Feb., 1872, at Northfield. He d. Apr. 21, 1871, at Northfield.

Children (all b. at Northfield. *T. R.*):

1850. i. EMILY PHILURA[8], b. Nov. 19, 1829; m. Benj. S. Perry, has one child and lives at Minneapolis, Minn.
1851. ii. OLIVER[8], b. Dec. 4, 1831; unm.; lived at Oquawka, Ill.; d. abt. 1879.
1852. iii. GEORGE STEARNS[8], b. Jan. 1, 1834; m. Apr. 28, 1875, Nancy Jane Leland; they have two children, and live at Northfield.
1853. iv. JOHN S.[8], b. June 17, 1838; m. R. Calista Graves.
1854. v. FRANKLIN E.[8], b. Jan. 17, 1841; d. at Andersonville Prison (see *Roll of Honor, Civil War**).
1855. vi. CHARLES[8], b. July 14, 1843; m. Hattie Bowtell.
1856. vii. EDWARD[8], b. Sept. 30, 1845.
1857. viii. MARY HOPKINS[8], b. June 1, 1848; m. 1875, at Minneapolis, Minn., John H. Mitchell, and lives at Minneapolis, Minn.

MEMORANDUM.

* In published *Rolls of Honor; Civil War,* in the *List of Interrments, Andersville, Ga., July and Aug., 1865;* "The Martyrs who for our country gave up their lives in the Prison pens in Andersville, Ga.," — "Grave No. 3975, F. E. Averill, Private, 9th. Vt. Co. i. July 25, 1864."

846. Roland, "Rolan" or "Rolon" Averill (*Oliver*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1813, at Northfield, Vt.; m. **Susan Brown,** and lived at Northfield.

Children (all b. at Northfield. (*T. R.*):

1858. i. MARY ELLEN[8], b. May 4, 1837.
1859. ii. RILEY[8], b. June 8, 1840.
1860. iii. FREDERICK EUGENE[8], b. Sept. 17, 1843.
1861. iv. WILLIAM HOMER[8], b. Apr. 9, 1846.
1862. v. ELIZABETH AMANDA[8], b. Jan. 31, 1849.

847. Mary[7] Averill (*Oliver*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 18, 1824, at Northfield, Vt., and lived there; lives now at Los Angeles, Cal. She m. (1) **Chauncey Alexander;** she m. (2) Nov. 9, 1847, at Montpelier, Vt., **Charles Dudley.**

Child:

i. MARY U.[8] DUDLEY, b. Aug. 24, 1848, at Northfield; m. Sept. 2, 1867, at Northfield, Van Ness Spalding. They have two children, and live at Johnsbury, Vt.

849. Maria Polly[7] Averill (*Jesse*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 19, 1814, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Mar. 22, 1840, at Northfield, **Rev. John Gregory** (son of Samuel Gregory of Norwalk, Conn.), b. Nov. 18, 1810, at Norwalk; d. Sept. 26, 1881, at Northfield. She d. at Chicago, Ill., Mar. 18, 1900. Mr. Gregory was a man of marked ability and highly esteemed. He was the historian of Northfield. They resided at Quincy and Fall River, Mass., and in other towns in New England.

Children:

i. INFANT SON[8], GREGORY, b. and d. Mar. 12, 1841, at Quincy.
ii. SUSAN[8] GREGORY, b. Mar. 10, 1842, at Quincy; d. Aug. 17, 1843, at Fall River.
iii. MARIA LOUISA[8] GREGORY, b. Feb. 23, 1844, at Fall River; m. Charles B. Tilden, at Northfield, and she d. there Mar. 21, 1866.
iv. LUCY EDLA[8] GREGORY, b. Apr. 12, 1846, at Williston, Vt.; d. there May 14, 1846.
v. MINA EDLA[8] GREGORY, b. Sept. 11, 1849; m. Henry Lake Slayton.

Mina Edla[8] **Gregory** (*Maria*[7] *Averill, Jesse*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 11, 1849, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Mar. 19, 1874, at Philadelphia, Penn., **Henry Lake Slayton.** They live at Chicago, Ill.

Child:

i. WENDELL[9] SLAYTON.

851. **Thomas**[7] **Averill** (*Jesse*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 5, 1820, at Northfield, Vt., was a farmer and fruit raiser, and lived at Hammonton and Castleton, N. J., Shirley, Mass., and Paw Paw, Mich. He had only a common school education, but was a great reader, a quiet and reserved man, much esteemed by those who knew him. He was a Universalist in faith, and a Republican in politics. He m. Feb. 16, 1846, at Chelsea, Vt., **Fanny Howes** (dau. of Amos Augustus Howes of Chelsea, and Malinda Bennett, his wife), b. July 13, 1827, at Chelsea; d. June 15, 1878, at Northfield. He d. Aug. 11, 1890, at Paw Paw.

Children (all b. at Northfield):

1863. i. JEFFERSON[8], b. Feb. 20, 1847; m. Jennie (Gilman) Phillips.
1864. ii. THEODORE[8], b. Jan. 25, 1850; d. Feb. 25, 1874, at Jacksonville, Fla.
1865. iii. WILLIAM HOWES[8], b. Nov. 17, 1853; m. Oct. 4, 1900, at S. Comstock, Mich., Nellie F. Hill. Lives at Paw Paw.
1866. iv. EVELYN MARIA[8] (Eva M.), b. Nov. 11, 1855; lives at Dorchester, Mass.
1867. v. LUCY ARABELLA[8], b. Aug. 29, 1858; m. G. E. Gilman.

852. **David Townsend**[7] **Averill** (*Jesse*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 3, 1823, at Northfield, Vt., is a farmer, and lives at Campello, Brockton, Mass. He m. Mar. 21, 1852, at Northfield, **Lucinda Howes** (dau. of Amos A. Howes of Chelsea, Vt., and Malinda Bennett, his wife), b. May 2, 1830, at Chelsea.

Children (all b. at Northfield):

1868. i. JESSE HOWES[8], b. Jan. 7, 1853; m. (1) Orpha R. Davis; m. (2) Charlotte R. Keith.
1869. ii. ALICE ADELIA[8], b. May 10, 1856, taught ten years in public schools of Vt., and eighteen years in Brockton, Mass.
1870. iii. FLORA HOWES[8], b. Sept. 14, 1858; m. Charles Henry Huff.

853. **Albert John**[7] **Averill** (*John*(b)[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 9, 1819, at Northfield, Vt., was a farmer, and lived at Northfield and Roxbury, Vt. He m. Mar. 4, 1841, **Lydia Elvira Smith** (dau. of Adin Smith and Lyda Waterman, his wife), b. June 24, 1817, at Roxbury; d. Dec. 28, 1899, at Montpelier, Vt. He d. Nov. 22, 1885, at Roxbury.

Children (all b. at Northfield):

1871. i. Wilson Albert[8], b. Apr. 5, 1844; m. Ida May Wiley.
1872. ii. Charles Heman[8], b. Nov. 10, 1846; m. Emma D. Snow.
1873. iii. Marion Eliza[8], b. Apr. 1, 1850; m. Ira H. Fiske.
1874. iv. Amos Eugene[8], b. June 25, 1852; d. Mar. 31, 1859, at Northfield.

854. **Charles**[7] **Averill** (*John*(b)[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 8, 1823, at Northfield, Vt.; went to California in 1849 and probably d. there, as he was not heard from after 1856. He m. Feb. 20, 1845, at ————, Ill., **Jane Jenkins.**

Child:

1875. i. Elisha Henry[8], b. Feb. 11, 1846, at ————, Ill. It is said that he called himself "Charles" Averill, and that he was at one time Mayor of some town in Ill.; it is thought by one relative that Evanston was that town, but that statement has not yet been verified, nor has his present place of residence been learned.

855. **George**[7] **Averill** (*John*(b)[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 2, 1827, at Northfield, Vt., was a farmer. He m. Nov. 10, 1850, **Harriet N. Busk**; she lived (1901) at S. Northfield. He d. Nov. 6, 1856, at Williamstown, Tex.

Children:

1876. i. Flora Ella[8], b. July 5, 1852.
1877. ii. Mauna Busk[8], b. Nov. 10, 1859.

859. **Samuel Voltaire**[7] **Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 28, 1801, at Randolph, Vt., lived at Lodi (now Gowanda) and Dayton, N. Y. He and all his brothers, excepting Carlos, were staunch Republicans. He m. Apr. 9, 1825, at Dayton, **Jemima Whitcomb,** who d. Oct. 8, 1844. He d. Aug. 24, 1844, at St. Joseph, Mich.

Children:

1878. i. DEDSAIX[8].
1879. ii. ADULA[8].
1880. iii. VOLTAIRE[8].
1881. iv. ALERIA[8].
1882. v. WEBSTER[8], b. —— —, ——; in Co. D., 72nd. N. Y. Inf. Enlisted May 27, 1861. Killed at Malvern Hill, Va.

861. Sally Caroline[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 29, 1804, at Randolph, Vt.; m. Dec. 1829, at Lodi (now Gowanda), N. Y., **"Gustus" (Augustus) Balcomb.** She d. in Iowa.

Children:

i. HENRY[8] BALCOMB.
ii. CHRISTABEL[8] BALCOMB.
iii. MERCY[8] BALCOMB.
iv. ALONZO[8] BALCOMB.

862. Molly Barnes[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 29, 1806, at Randolph, Vt. (see *T. R.*); lived at Randolph and Rutland, Vt., Persia and Otto, N. Y., and at Newberg, Mich. She m. June, 1827, at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y., **Peter Harwood** (son of Webb Harwood of Uxbridge, Mass., and Hannah Anderson, his wife), b. June 17, 1799, at Palmyra, N. Y.; d. Feb. 28, 1850, at Newberg, Cass Co., Mich. She d. there, Feb. 25, 1851. Her oldest son wrote, "She possessed in some degree the faculty of second sight, and was slightly clairaudient, hearing voices and singing, and in this resembled her oldest brother, Samuel V. Averill."

Children:

i. WILLIAM M.[8] HARWOOD, b. July 15, 1828, at Otto; m. Dec. 31, 1856, at Constantine, Mich., Clarissa Easton. They live at Newberg, and have four children. He was in the Civil War one year, 1864-5.
ii. SAMUEL[8] HARWOOD, b. Mar. 5, 1830, at Otto; d. Feb. 16, 1850, at Newberg.
iii. LESTER MARVIN[8] HARWOOD, b. Feb. 2, 1832, at Persia; m. 1855, in Minnesota, Mary Ann Winans. Living in Fillmore Co., Minn. Several children.
iv. JULIA A.[8] HARWOOD, b. Feb. 19, 1834, at Persia; m. June, 1852, at Fabius, Mich., Spencer Brown. 1 child.
v. LUTHER M.[8] HARWOOD, b. Oct. 19, 1836, at Otto; m. 1860, at Newberg, Mary Ann Young. Lives at Three Rivers, Mich. Has six children.

vi. Olive S.[8] Harwood, b. Nov. 18, 1838, at Otto; m. 1858, at Constantine, Mich., Samuel Shelleberger. Lives at Porter, Cass Co., Mich. 3 children.

vii. Caroline Harriet[8] Harwood, b. Sept. 16, 1841, at Otto; m. Dec. 25, 1864, at Indianapolis, Ind., Martin Henry Halpin. Living at Indianapolis. Three children.

viii. Albert[8] Harwood, b. Jan. 10, 1845, at Newberg; living at St. Johns, Whitman Co., Wash. He enlisted in the 2nd. Mich. Inf., 1861, when but a little more than 16 years old. He lost his left arm soon after the surrender of Vicksburg, 1863. He was a Methodist minister.

865. **Laureston ("Loriston"*)[7] Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 2, 1812, at Randolph, Vt.; lived at Livingston, N. Y., and in Howard Co., Ia. He m. Nov. 27, 1834, at Lodi (now Gowanda), N. Y., **Elizabeth Seabrook.** He was a farmer and d. Feb. 11, 1880, near Cresco, Howard Co., Ia.

Children:

1883. i. Sophronia A.[8], b. Sept. 26, 1835.

1884. ii. Martin Van Buren[8], b. Apr. 30, 1837; m. May 2, 1867, at Indianapolis, Ind., Rosetta Badger Wilson.

1885. iii. Euphemia Elizabeth[8], b. Aug. 28, 1839.

1886. iv. Laureston Seabrook[8], b. Jan. 11, 1843.

MEMORANDA.

* From *Erie Co. Deeds. N. Y.*, we have the following item: Loriston Averill, to Phillip Miller, Apr. 16, 1836; Vol. 41, p. 421.

Prob. other deeds are to be found there to or from the sd. Loriston.

866. **Carlos[7] Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 2, 1814, at Randolph, Vt.; m. May 19, 1839, at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y., **Lydia Benson.** He d. Mar. 23, 1889, aged 75, at Collins, N. Y., of typhoid pneumonia. He was, previous to 1851, one of the owners of the Mansion House at Gowanda, perhaps the only owner of it, and transferred his interest in it to Mr. P. Pemberton about the date above given. He and his sons were Democrats.

Children:

1887. i. Alfred[8], b. Dec. 29, 1840, prob. at Gowanda.

1888. ii. Elbridge[8], b. Sept. 18, 1842, prob. at Gowanda.

1889. iii. Wallace[8], b. Nov. 20, 1845, prob. at Gowanda; d. May 3, 1880.

867. **Edwin**[7] **Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 29, 1816, at Alexander, N. Y., lived at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y. He m. Aug. 19, 1842, at Gowanda, **Esther Clark.**

Children:

1890. i. ANGELINA[8], b. Dec. 17, 1843; m. Antoine Setter.
1891. ii. RUTH[8], b. Dec. 22, 1844; m. Martin Emes.
1892. iii. JEROME[8], b. —— —, 184–; was in the Civil War, Co. A. 154th. N. Y. Inf. Enlisted Aug. 14, 1862. Discharged Mar., 1863, wounded; d. in young manhood.
1893. iv. ESTHER[8], b. Dec. 9, 1856; m. Wm. H. Shaffer.
1894. v. JERUSHA[8], b. Apr., 1852 (or 58?); m. George Coleman.

869. **Lorin**[7] **Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 26, 1820, at Gowanda, N. Y., is a carpenter, and lives at Gowanda, where he m. Nov. 11, 1849, **Adaline Hartman** (dau. of Nicholas Hartman of Lodi, and Lucretia Hull, his wife), b. May 19, 1829, at Gowanda, and d. there May 21, 1881.

Children (all b. at Gowanda):

1900. i. SOPHRONIA[8], b. Sept. 3, 1850; m. John Stevens.
1901. ii. HARVEY MARION[8], b. Apr. 24, 1852; m. Emma Navamore.
1902. iii. JOHN PARSONS[8], b. Sept. 30, 1854; lived at Gowanda.
1903. iv. BERT[8], b. Sept. 16, 1856; d. Jan. 24, 1859, at Gowanda.
1904. v. BURTON[8], b. Sept. 21, 1859; was an axe-maker and printer, and lived at Gowanda, N. Y., Indianapolis, Ind., and in Mich. He m. Adeline Hartman, and d. of consumption, Feb. 27, 1887, at Dayton, O.
1905. vi. JENNIE CYNTHIA[8], b. Aug. 22, 1862, has lived at Gowanda, Dunkirk, and Buffalo, N. Y. She m. Sept. 17, 1887, at Gowanda, Joseph Mylon (son of Bernard Mylon, and Adelia Downes, his wife, of Randolph, N. Y.), b. Apr. 1, 1866, at Randolph, and d. there July, 1889.
1906. vii. CLARA[8], b. May 17, 1865; m. Louis Williams.
1907. viii. KATE[8], b. May 6, 1868; d. Sept. 29, 1871, at Gowanda.

870. **Sarah Volinda**[7] **Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 14, 1824, at Gowanda, N. Y.; has lived at Buffalo and Utica, N. Y., Sandusky, O., Indianapolis, Ind., Larkfield, L. I., and New York City. She is a woman of strong mind and will, and warm heart; a devoted, affectionate, and sympathetic wife and mother; deeply religious, and interested in speculative philosophy. In early life she was a soprano singer in church choirs, and a solo singer in the Mozart Club of

Sandusky, O. She m. Feb. 2, 1846, at Buffalo, **John Jehiel** (137) **Parsons** (son of Aaron, 130 [Aaron, 111, Aaron, 102, Aaron, 93, Daniel, 45, Joseph, 23, Cornet Joseph, 1], of Niagara Falls, N. Y., and Emily Stowe of Middleton, Conn., his wife), b. May 21, 1827, at Wilson, N. Y. Mr. Parsons was graduated at De Vaux College, Niagara Falls, when very young; entered business, becoming a manufacturer of printed and blank books. He organized and was many years Secretary and Treasurer of the New York Sanitary Supply Co. of New York City. He was a Brevet Lieutenant Colonel, Camp of Ins. Indian for Volunteers 1861; an Ancient Scottish Rite Mason, 32nd degree, and an Elder in the Presbyterian Church. (See the *Parsons' Memorial* by Albert Parsons, in Cornet Joseph Parsons, by Henry M. Burt, and Albert Ross Parsons, 1898.) He d. Apr. 24, 1894, at East Northport, L. I.

Children:

i. Albert Ross[8] Parsons, b. Sept. 16, 1847, at Sandusky, O. He m. at New York City, Alice Van Ness (dau. of C. H. Van Ness), and lives at Garden City, L. I.; has five children. Mr. Parsons was the author of the *Synthetic Method for the Pianoforte; Parsifal; The Finding of Christ through Art; New Light from the Great Pyramid;* and the *Parsons' Memorial* mentioned above. Mr. Parsons' interest and assistance in obtaining data of his branch of the Averills was that of an experienced genealogist, and therefore of great value.

ii. Marie Emile[8] Parsons, b. June 13, 1851, at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Jan. 19, 1871, at New York City, George H. Perryman; lives at Brooklyn, N. Y., has three children.

iii. Ella Teresa[8] Parsons, b. July 18, 1854, at Buffalo; m. at New York City, John S. Conover; lives at Closter, N. J.; has six children.

iv. Kate Burwell[8] Parsons, b. July 15, 1856, at Buffalo; lives at E. Northport, L. I.

v. Frederick Chester[8] Parsons, b. Nov. 21, 1859, at Indianapolis, Ind.; m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Alice MacKenzie; lives at Brooklyn; has six children.

vi. Harriet Sophronia[8] Parsons, b. Mar. 11, 1862, at Indianapolis; d. Mar. 2, 1869, at Utica, N. Y.

vii. John Edward[8] Parsons, b. Mar. 27, 1865, at Indianapolis; m. Mar. 29, 1886, at Brooklyn, N. Y., Sarah MacKenzie; lives at Brooklyn; has four children.

viii. Horace Talbot[8] Parsons, b. Apr. 9, 1868, at Indianapolis; d. Mar. 6, 1869, at Utica, N. Y.

872. **Lafayette Kibee Jerome**[7] **Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 5, 1827, was in the Civil War, and lost an arm. He m. Aug. 14, 1847, at Gowanda, N. Y., **Eliza Hartman** (dau. of Nicholas Hartman, b. Feb. 15, 1799, and Lucretia Hull, his wife). He d. Oct. 29, 1898, at Gowanda.

Children:

1908. i. SARAH[8], b. Feb. 13, 1849; m. Gridley Christy.
1909. ii. JOHN JABEZ[8], b. Mar. 25, 1852; m. Jennie Derby.
1910. iii. IDA "EUPHEMIA"[8], b. July 3, 1854; m. Dorr Tinney.
1911. iv. DENTON[8], b. Sept. 10, 1856; m. Rachel McMillen.
1912. v. WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 14, 1859; m. Eliza Griener.
1913. vi. ALFRED[8], b. Nov. 23, 1865; m. Anna Bernhart.

875. **Hannibal Wales**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 24, 1809, at Westminster, Vt., was a farmer and lived at Swanton, and Highgate Springs, Vt., at Stanbridge Station, Province of Quebec, Can., and at Franklin, Vt. He m. (1) Oct. 25, 1841, at Rensselaerville, N. Y., **Lucinda (Lawson) Barber** (dau. of Henry Lawson of Rensselaerville, and Eleanor White, his wife), b. 1808; d. Oct. 29, 1846, at Highgate Springs. He m. (2) May 8, 1849, **Mary Ann Seward** (dau. of John Seward of Highgate, Vt., and Polly ———— Seward, his wife). He d. Oct. 19, 1885, at St. Armand Station, Province of Quebec, Can.

Children (all b. at Highgate Springs) (by first wife):

1914. i. HENRY OSCAR[8], b. Nov. 4, 1843; d. June 22, 1855, at Highgate Springs.
1915. ii. ELLEN MARIA[8], b. May 4, 1845; m. Sept. 24, 1873, at Swanton, George S. Green, M. D.

(by second wife):

1916. iii. SARAH LOUISA[8], b. June 6, 1850.

876. **Mark R.**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 22, 1811, at Swanton, Vt., was a carpenter and farmer; lived at Swanton and Highgate Springs, Vt., and Prophetstown, Ill. He m. Dec. 25, 1823, at Newfane, Vt., **Ada C. Durin** (dau. of Ethan Durin and Mary Gates, his wife), b. Apr. 12, 1813, at Newfane. He d. Feb. 20, 1893, at Cedar Rapids, Ia.

Children (all except the last b. at Highgate Springs):

1917. i. MARY J.[8], b. Feb. 11, 1835; m. Earl S. Ellithorp.
1918. ii. WALES[8], b. Apr. 30, 1837; m. C. Nelson.
1919. iii. ANNA RHODA[8], b. June 9, 1839; m. Sept. 3, 1891, at Vineland, N. J., Daniel K. Smith, and lives at Prophetstown.
1920. iv. HARRIET A.[8], b. Oct. 3, 1841; m. Chas. H. Sanford.
1921. v. ARTHUR TAPPAN[8], b. Sept. 14, 1843; m. Allie R. Doolittle.
1922. vi. VOLNEY[8], b. Aug. 12, 1847; m. Alice Schulthers.
1923. vii. LEWIS MARK[8], b. June 10, 1850; d. Sept. 28, 1872, at Cedar Rapids, Ia.
1924. viii. ELLIE C.[8], b. Dec. 8, 1857, at Prophetstown; d. there Dec. 27, 1868.

877. **Sidney S.**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *John*[5] *Avery*, *John*[4] *Averill*, *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 19, 1814, at Swanton, Vt., was a school teacher for fifty years and educated his own children. He lived at Westbury and Jericho, L. I., Rahway, N. J., and Attleboro, Penn. He m. Apr., 1839, at Rensselaerville, N. Y., **Elmira Lawson** (dau. of Henry Lawson of Berne, N. Y., and Eleanor Pinckney, his wife), b. 1809, at Berne. He d. Apr. 25, 1893, at Wyanet, Ill. Mrs. S. S. Averill d. Dec. 17, 1903, at Erie, Ill., at the age of 86.

Children:

1925. i. GULIA[8], b. Sept. 13, 1842, at Westbury, L. I.; m. Henry D. Eaton.
1926. ii. WILLIAM PENN[8], b. 1846, at Jericho, L. I.; d. 1862 in a hospital at Evansville, Ind. Prob. the Wm. Averill, Private, 34th. Ill., Jan. 11, 1865, from Roll of Honor, Civil War.
1927. iii. PARNELL[8], b. 1849, at Rahway, N. J.; m. 1879, at Chambersburg, Penn., Jennie Northrup. He is in the real estate business.
1928. iv. SIDNEY[8], b. Jan. 2, 1856, at Rahway; unm. Has been a printer, is now a farmer, living at Baden Station, Mo.
1929. v. ELMIRA[8], b. 1857, at Attleboro, Pa.; m. 1878, Frank Petty.
1930. vi. JOHN[8], b. 1861, at W. Vienna, N. Y.; m. 1890, at Idaho Springs, Col., Minnie Choate. He is a tall, fine looking man, a shipper of beef and lumber to the Chicago market.

MEMORANDA.

All the above have a birthright claim in the Society of Friends, though none are living where they can attend the meetings. All the men of this family have been and are Republicans.

888. **Justin Parsons**[7] **Averill** (*Jacob*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Friday, Oct. 19, 1821, near Stockbridge, Windsor Co., Vt.; m. 1849, **Cornelia Matilda Huston.**

Children:

1930a. i. Ella Matilda[8], b. July 31, 1854, at Joliet, Ill.; m. Henry Hildreth Ellison.

1930b. ii. Harry Emerson[8], b. June 16, 1859, at Battle Creek, Mich.

1930c. iii. Ida Coralia[8], b. Dec. 19, 1861, at Battle Creek, Mich.

893. **Nancy N.**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 5, 1809, at Windsor, N. H.; m. Nov. 30, 1834, **Jefferson Jones,** who d. Mar. 14, 1856. She lived on her father's old farm at Windsor and d. there Nov. 7, 1890.

Children:

i. Jennie M.[8] Jones, b. —— —, ——; m. Albert J. Gray of Windsor; d. July 21, 1901, at Windsor.

ii. Charles[8] Jones, b. —— —, 18—; d. at Little Windsor.

iii. Annie[8] Jones, b. —— —, 18—; d. at Little Windsor.

894. **Chester**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 19, 1811, at Windsor, N. H.; m. —— —, 18—, **Roberta Ray** ————, at ————. He was a merchant and lived at Newport, N. H. He d. Sept. 22, 1876, at East Lebanon, N. H.

Children:

1931. i. Ellen[8], b. June 8, 1841, at Heniker, N. H.; m. Aug. 14, 1860, at Newport, Dean S. Clement. Both died; no issue.

1932. ii. Isabel[8], b. Nov. 2, 1842, at Newport; m. Sept. 13, 1871, at Windsor, Henry Noyes. They live at Lebanon, N. H.

1933. iii. Henry[8], b. Mar. 5, 1848, at Newport; m. —— —, 18—, at Newport, Nellie Pettee. Both died; no issue. He d. at Medford, Mass.

1934. iv. Florence "Adele"[8], b. July 30, 1851, at Newport; m. Sept. 20, 1874, at Newport, Ira Stowell. Both died. They had three children, all of whom d. in infancy.

895. **John Truman**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 13, 1813, at Little Windsor, Vt.; m. May 6, 1850, at Stockbridge, Vt., **Melissa Boutwell** (dau. of John Boutwell of Stockbridge, and Sylvia Perkins, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1826, at Stockbridge. She d. at Reading, Vt., Aug. 6, 1900. He was a blacksmith, and lived at Windsor,

Stockbridge and Reading, dying at the last named place, June 29, 1891.

Children (all b. at Stockbridge):

1935. i. ELLEN M.[8], b. May 1, 1850; m. Apr. 7, 1868, at Mount Holly, Vt., Ira Davenport. They had one dau. who d. in infancy. She d. Mar. 15, 1872, at Mount Holly.

1936. ii. EMMA L.[8], b. Feb. 15, 1858; m. Elmer W. Merrill.

897. Mary[7] Averill (*John[6], Thomas[5], Thomas[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 25, 1823, at Windsor, N. H.; m. Dec. 2, 1841, at Hillsboro, N. H., **Hiram Brockway,** who was b. Nov. 17, 1820, at Washington, N. H. They lived first at Hillsboro, where all their children were born; and then at East Washington, where both Mr. and Mrs. Averill d. on the old farm, he June 7, 1878, and she Dec. 12, 1899.

Children:

i. ELLEN A.[8] BROCKWAY, b. Jan. 14, 1844; m. June 23, 1868, at Amherst, N. H., Harvey W. Dickinson. They live at Sunapee, N. H., and have no children.

ii. LUCRETIA M.[8] BROCKWAY, b. June 12, 1846; m. Feb. 20, 1868, at Hillsboro, Alfred G. Proctor. They lived at East Washington, where she d. July 25, 1876. They had no children.

iii. FLORA[8] BROCKWAY, b. May 19, 1858; d. Nov. 18, 1872, at East Washington.

911. John[7] Averill (*Philip[6], Thomas[5], Thomas[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 29, 1817; m. **Elizabeth Puffer** of Peterborough, N. H.

Child:

1937. i. JOHN FRANKLIN[8], b. —— —, 18—.

913. Lucy Burnham[7] Averill (*James[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 4, 1816, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; lived at Mont Vernon and Milford, N. H. She m. July, 1845, at Amherst, N. H., **Stephen "Chapin" Langdell** (son of Ezra Langdell of Mont Vernon, and Rebekah Langdell of New Boston, his wife), b. Sept. 9, 1820, at Mont Vernon, d. Sept. 23, 1895, at Goffstown, N. H. Mrs. Langdell spends some time in the old home, but resides at Stoneham, Mass.

Children (all b. in Mont Vernon):

i. James A.[8] Langdell, b. Sept. 14, 1845; m. Dec. 15, 1865, Mary E. Wilkins (dau. of Luke and Elizabeth Langdell Wilkins). He was accidentally shot, Apr. 2, 1870.

ii. Helen Marr[8] Langdell, b. Nov. 8, 1846; m. Geo. F. Tarbell.

iii. Eunice B.[8] Langdell, b. Mar. 31, 1851; m. Aug. 21, 1869, Frank Myers.

iv. Jennie A.[8] Langdell, b. Oct. 23, 1853; m. Wm. H. Pratt.

MEMORANDUM.

The Langdells were related to Gov. Langdon of N. H., and earlier generations spelled their name Langdon.

Helen Marr[8] **Langdell** (*Lucy*[7] *Averill, James*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 8, 1846, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Mar. 25, 1874, **George F. Tarbell,** (son of Joseph H. Tarbell and Harriet N. Hopkins).

Child:

i. Alice G.[9] Tarbell.

Jennie A.[8] **Langdell** (*Lucy*[7] *Averill, James*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 23, 1853, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Feb. 15, 1873, **William H. Pratt** (son of Wm. H. Pratt, Sr.).

Child:

i. Inez A.[9] Pratt.

914. Helen Mar[7] **Averill** (*James*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 15, 1827, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; lived at Milford, N. H.; m. Mar. 28, 1847, at Amherst, N. H., **Joseph Fitch Crosby** (son of Joseph Crosby of Amherst and Sarah Richardson, his wife), b. Sept. 16, 1819, at Amherst; d. May 11, 1900, at Milford. She d. Nov. 14, 1879, at Milford.

Children (both b. at Milford):

i. Grace Helen[8] Crosby, b. June 13, 1858; lives in Milford; unm.

ii. Kate Belle[8] Crosby, b. May 24, 1860; d. Oct. 11, 1894, at Milford.

915. Granville Clifford[7] Averill (*Eben[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 6, 1811, at Thornton, N. H.; m. Dec., 1837, **Caroline Wallace Averill** (No. 919) of Milford, N. H. She was b. Oct. 21, 1812, at Milford, and d. there Mar. 18, 1864. He d. May 28, 1885, at Hooksett, N. H.

Children:

1938. i. Mary Caroline[8], b. July 5, 1839, at Milford, N. H.; m. June 18, 1859, Frank W. Mace (son of Joseph and Harriet (Wheeler) Mace of Amherst). They live at Hillside Farm, Amherst, N. H., and have no children living.

1939. ii. Willis G.[8], b. Apr. 15, 1841, at Milford; m. Apr. 15, 1868, Fanny McPherson (dau. of William D. and Clarissa (Richardson) McPherson) of Bedford, N. H. They live at Hooksett, N. H., and have one child living.

1940. iii. Anna Frances[8], b. Dec. 15, 1843; m. (1) Elbridge D. Clark; m. (2) Ephraim Adams Parkhurst.

1941. iv. Woodbury J.[8], b. Apr. 6, 1847, at Milford; d. there Aug. 6, 1859.

1942. v. Clara T.[8], b. Apr. 6, 1852, at Milford; d. there June 12, 1864.

1943. vi. Andrew Wallace[8], b. June 6, 1856, at Milford; d. there Oct. 31, 1863.

916. Fanny Bradford[7] Averill (*Eben[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 23, 1815, at Thornton, N. H.; lived at Milford, N. H., in the old Ebenezer Averill homestead built in 1786, which she inherited from her father. She m. Mar. 8, 1842, **Levi Curtis.** She d. Sept. 3, 1866, at Milford.

Child:

i. Rosalind D.[8] Curtis, b. Sept. 26, 1845; m. ———— Rideout.

Rosalind D.[8] Curtis (*Fanny[7] Averill, Eben[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 26, 1845; lives in the old Averill homestead in Milford, N. H. She m. Sept. 26, 1865, ———— **Rideout.**

Children:

i. Nellie F.[9] Rideout.

ii. Leon C.[9] Rideout.

923. Clinton Spaulding[7] Averill (*Calvin[6], Ebenezer Jr.[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 22, 1827, at Milford, N. H.; m. Mar. 10, 1852, at Milford, **Catharine K. Hutchinson** (dau. of Jonas Hutchinson of Milford, and Nancy Wallace,

his wife), b. Aug. 9, 1831, at Hancock, d. Apr. 4, 1878. Clinton Spaulding Averill was a lawyer, a bank president, and State Superintendent of Public Schools in New Hampshire. He collected considerable data for the line of Ebenezer (No. 52); a letter containing this data was written to a relative, Sept. 3, 1872. He was a man with broad sympathies, and very highly esteemed in the State.

Child:

1944. i. CATHERINE ISABELLA[8], b. June 23, 1859, at Milford; d. at Milford.

924. Martha[7] Averill (*Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. probably 1809; m. **Mr. ———— Merrill.** She lived at Farmington and Pittston, Me.

Children:

i. S. S.[8] MERRILL, who lives at Salem, Mass.

ii. ———— (DAU.)[8] MERRILL, m. J. B. Gordon, who lives at Bradford, Me.

925. Mary[7] Averill (*Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 13, 1810, at Newcastle, Me., was a tailoress before her marriage, and lived in E. Pittston, Albion and Augusta, Me. She m. Feb. 15, 1835, at Albion, **Gardiner* Phillips** (son of Asa Phillips, Jr., of Winslow, Me., and Appia Chalmers of Woolwich, Me., his wife), b. Jan. 21, 1806, at Ligonia, Me.; d. Feb. 9, 1889, at Augusta, Me. She d. Dec. 5, 1875, at Augusta.

Children (all but the last b. at Albion):

i. HANNAH BURRILL[8] PHILLIPS, b. Dec., 1835; d. 1840, at Albion.

ii. SARAH MARSHALL[8] PHILLIPS, b. May 15, 1837; has lived in Augusta and Bangor.

iii. EMILY WEBB[8] PHILLIPS, b. Mar. 17, 1839; lived in Albion and Augusta; d. Mar., 1861, at Augusta.

iv. ADA BYRON[8] PHILLIPS, b. Dec. 11, 1841; m. Isaac James Mead.

MEMORANDUM.

* Gardiner Phillips was the only child of his parents, who were m. in Fairfax, and lived afterward in Ligonier, and Albion, Me., Aug. 29, 1801. The Phillips and Chalmers were both long lived families, the latter of Scotch descent.

v. Noel Byron[8] Phillips, b. Sept. 15, 1843; was in the Civil War; d. Aug. 9, 1862, Battle of Cedar Mt., Va.

vi. Hannah[8] Phillips, b. Sept. 11, 1845; m. Jan. 10, 1870, at Augusta, Me., Charles L. Chalmers. They live in Bangor and have four children.

vii. Elihu Burrill[8] Phillips, b. Nov. 11, 1849, at Augusta, Me.; d. there, 1852.

Ada Byron[8] Phillips (*Mary[7] Averill, Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 11, 1841, at Albion, Me.; has lived at Augusta and Hiram, Me., and now lives at Everett, Mass. She m. Aug. 23, 1864, at Augusta, **Isaac James Mead.**

Child:

i. Byron A.[9] Mead.

926. Eben[7] Averill 2nd (*Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 15, 1812, at Pittston, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Prentiss, Me. He m. 1837, at Bangor, Me., **Maria Osgood** (dau. of Benjamin Osgood and Isabell Sterling, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1822, at Fryburg, Me. He d. May 20, 1902, at Prentiss; she is living there with her son (1906).

Children:

1945. i. Ann M.[8], b. Feb. 28, 1837; m. Cyrus A. Rowe.

1946. ii. Isabell[8], b. Dec. 12, 1843; m. Alonzo R. Page.

1947. iii. Alberta M.[8], b. Dec. 12, 1852; m. Geo. B. Gates.

1948. iv. Perte Edna[8], b. Dec. 6, 1856; m. Edwin L. Schillinger.

1949. v. Pitt E.[8], b. Dec. 6, 1856; m. Lucy E. Muzzy.

1950. vi. Asa M.[8], b. Feb. 23, 1859; m. Nettie Beatham.

1951. vii. Ada Mabel[8], b. Feb. 23, 1859; m. George A. Larabee.

927. Ira[7] Averill 2nd (*Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 31, 1814, at Pittston, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Prentiss, Me. Four generations of this family have lived at the site of the present house in the town of Prentiss (Ira[7], Benjamin[8], Ira[9], and Leo[10], make the four generations). The first house which Ira[7] built in 1846, was burned down in 1900, and with it many records,—one an old record which Ira[7] had of his uncles. The new house was built on the old site. He m. Apr. 13, 1841, at Plantation, No. 7, Range 3, Penobscot Co., Me., **Ernestine Judkins** (dau. of John Judkins of Prentiss, and Anna Baldwin, his wife), b. June 27, 1818, at Fayette, Me., d. June 1, 1896, at Prentiss. He d. Mar. 15, 1902, at Prentiss.

Children:

1952. i. Benjamin Dunn[8], b. Sept. 18, 1844; m. Louisa Merrill Rowe.

1953. ii. Anna M.[8], b. Apr. 1, 1846; m. Clark G. Potter.

928. Hiram[7] Averill (*Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 1818, probably at Pittston, Me., where his son John was born. He was the only one of his mother's family living in 1903. He m. **Nancy Little.** His residence was at West Farmingdale, Me., where he d. July 4, 1906.

Children:

1954. i. John H.[8], b. 1852, at Pittston; lives at Newburyport, Mass.

1955. ii. Addie[8], b. 185–; d. abt. 1880.

929. Asa[7] Averill (*Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. probably at Pittston, Me.; m.

Child:

1956. i. Charles[8], b. —— —, 18—; lives at Gardiner, Me.

930. Sarah[7] Averill (*Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1822, lived at Hallowell, Belgrade and Augusta, Me. She m. May 23, 1845, **Darius Rockwood** (son of John Rockwood of Belgrade, Me., and Esther Rowe, his wife), b. Aug. 16, 1821, at Belgrade, d. June 4, 1890, at Portland, Me. She d. Oct. 11, 1889, at Nahant, Mass.

Children (all b. at Augusta):

i. Esther Augusta[8] Rockwood, b. Sun., Mar. 7, 1847; m. Geo. F. Gannett.

ii. Frances Aldora[8] Rockwood, b. Fri., June 23, 1849; m. (1) Chas. H. Wills; m. (2) Wm. H. Robbins.

iii. Mary Abbie[8] Rockwood, b. Sat., Mar. 9, 1850; m. (1) C. V. Hamilton; m. (2) Edgar L. Dow.

iv. Fred[8] Rockwood, b. Mon., Aug. 30, 1852; d. Sept. 21, 1853, at Augusta.

v. Edward Lawrence[8] Rockwood, b. Fri., Feb. 23, 1854; m. Addie Gordan.

vi. George Darby[8] Rockwood, b. Sat., Feb. 2, 1856; m. (1) Clara L. Springer; m. (2) Lottie Hawks.

vii. Lizzie Sarah[8] Rockwood, b. Tues., Apr. 6, 1858; d. June, 1858, at Augusta.

viii. James H.[8] Rockwood, b. Fri., Aug. 16, 1859; lives at Rumford Falls, Me.

ix. Ella Barbara[8] Rockwood, b. Sun., Aug. 17, 1861; m. (1) Charles Robinson; m. (2) John McKenzie.

Esther Augusta[8] **Rockwood** (*Sarah*[7] *Averill, Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 7, 1847, at Augusta, Me.; m. there, Nov. 7, 1867, **George Frederick Gannett.** They lived at Augusta. She d. Jan. 10, 1904, at Augusta.

Children:

i. George F.[9] Gannett.
ii. Charles H.[9] Gannett.
iii. (An Infant)[9] Gannett; d. y.
iv. Addie M.[9] Gannett.
v. Frank O.[9] Gannett.

Frances Aldora[8] **Rockwood** (*Sarah*[7] *Averill, Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 23, 1849, at Augusta, Me.; m. (1) Nov. 3, 1867, at Farmingdale, Me., **Charles H. Wills** (dec.). She m. (2) Sept. 29, 1875, **William H. Robbins;** they live at Nahant, Mass.

Children (by first husband):

i. William[9] Wills.

(by second husband):

ii. Arthur[9] Robbins.

Mary Abbie[8] **Rockwood** (*Sarah*[7] *Averill, Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 9, 1850, at Augusta, Me.; lived at Augusta and vicinity. She m. (1) Oct. 23, 1879, **C. V. Hamilton** (dec.). She m. (2) Feb. 6, 1886, at Augusta, **Edgar Leslie Dow** (dec.). She d. Jan. 2, 1901, at Augusta.

Children (by first husband):

i. Gertrude[9] Hamilton.

(by second husband):

ii. Walter S.[9] Dow.
iii. Fannie B.[9] Dow.
iv. Edgar L.[9] Dow.
v. Ella G.[9] Dow.

Edward Lawrence[8] **Rockwood** (*Sarah*[7] *Averill, Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 23, 1854, at Augusta, Me.; lives at Augusta. He m. May 12, 1886, at Augusta, **Addie Gordon.**

Children:

i. Mabel[9] Rockwood.
ii. Dora[9] Rockwood.
iii. Robert[9] Rockwood.

George Darby[8] **Rockwood** (*Sarah*[7] *Averill, Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 2, 1856, at Augusta, Me.; lives at Augusta. He m. (1) **Clara L. Springer** (dec.); m. (2) **Lottie Hawks.**

Children (by first wife):

i. Julia[9] Rockwood.

ii. Marion[9] Rockwood, dec.

(by second wife):

iii. Dorothy[9] Rockwood.

Ella Barbara[8] **Rockwood** (*Sarah*[7] *Averill, Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 17, 1861, at Augusta, Me.; m. (1) **Charles Robinson,** from whom she was divorced; m. (2) **John McKenzie;** they live at Reading, Mass.

Children (by first husband):

i. Sadie[9] Robinson.

ii. Richard[9] Robinson.

935. David[7] **Averill** (*Ethan*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 27, 1821, at Casco (formerly Raymond), Me.; was in the livery business; lived at Portland and Falmouth, Me., Chelsea, Somerville and Cambridge, Mass., Oakland, Cal., and Colfax and Portland, Ore. He m. Mar. 2, 1845, at Portland, **Martha A. Morton** (dau. of Thomas Morton of Fryberg, Me., and of Eliza Jordan, his wife), b. Apr. 3, 1826, at Raymond. He d. July 21, 1892, at Portland.

Children:

1957. i. Elizabeth Ann ("Lizzie")[8], b. May 2, 1846, at Portland, Me.; lives at Portland, Oregon.

1958. ii. Alphonso Barton[8], b. Oct. 24, 1850, at Portland, Me.; m. there June 23, 1875, Eleanor R. Dennis; has four children; lives at Portland, Ore.

1959. iii. Clarence "Melville"[8], b. May 13, 1855, at Portland, Me.; m. Mar. 7, 1877, at Colfax, Wash., Eliza J. Clark; lives at Portland, Ore.

1960. iv. Emery Howell[8], b. Dec. 14, 1858, at Falmouth, Me.; lives at Portland, Ore.

1961. v. David Morton[8], b. Feb. 3, 1867, in Me.; m. Mary Ida Swain.

941. Susan[7] Averill (*David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 17, 1828, at Pittston, Me.; lived at Lincoln, Me.; m. Dec. 10, 1849, at Lee, Me., **John Emerson Ludden** (son of John B. Ludden of Lee, Me., and Hannah Woodbury, his wife), b. June 13, 1823, at Poland, Me. He d. Jan. 24, 1882, at Lee. Mrs. Ludden lives at Lincoln.

Children (all b. at Lee):

i. Sewell Roscoe[8] Ludden, b. Dec. 20, 1850; lives at Lincoln.
ii. Clarence Eugene[8] Ludden, b. Mar. 26, 1853; m. Feb. 22, 1886, at Canton, Me., Lorette G. Bennett. They live at Richmond, Wash.
iii. Louis Emerson[8] Ludden, b. Sept. 15, 1855; m. Dec. 21, 1902, at Spokane, Wash., Sarah Snowdon. They live at Spokane.
iv. Anna May[8] Ludden, b. Aug. 18, 1858; m. Granville W. Gerry.
v. Lucy Ella[8] Ludden, b. Oct. 7, 1863; m. Daniel S. Potter.

MEMORANDA.

All the family had a common school education. Mr. Sewell Roscoe Ludden and Mr. Clarence Ludden are Odd Fellows; the former has been a Selectman of Lincoln, and is a clerk in a country store. Mr. Louis E. Averill is in R. R. service and has charge of bridge and other repairs.

Anna May[8] Ludden (*Susan[7] Averill, David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 18, 1858, at Lee, Me.; lives at Lincoln, Me.; m. Apr. 25, 1887, at Lincoln, **Granville W. Gerry.**

Children:

i. Tina M.[9] Gerry.
ii. Gertrude[9] Gerry.
iii. Louis G.[9] Gerry.

Lucy Ella[8] Ludden (*Susan[7] Averill, David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 7, 1863; m. Aug. 6, 1892, at Chester, Me., **Daniel S. Potter;** they live at East Lincoln, Me.

Children:

i. Della M.[9] Potter.
ii. Cora A.[9] Potter.
iii. Arthur E.[9] Potter.

942. Sophronia[7] Averill (*David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 29, 1831, at Lee, Me.; m. Mar. 16, 1856, at Lincoln, Me., **Solomon Stone,** who was b. May 1, 1834, at Lee. She d. Apr. 17, 1882, at Lincoln.

Children (all b. at Lincoln):

i. Eva J.[8] Stone, b. July 29, 1859; m. Frank Hayes.
ii. Arthur P.[8] Stone, b. Apr. 25, 1863; d. Oct. 17, 1898, at Lee.
iii. Mary F.[8] Stone, b. Oct. 12, 1868; d. Aug. 29, 1896, at Lee.
iv. Ellis O.[8] Stone, b. Dec. 6, 1872; lives at Lincoln.
v. Zoe[8] Stone, b. Sept. 8, 1875; m. Mar. 24, 1899, at Winn, Me., Carrol E. Rich. They live at Lincoln.

Eva J.[8] **Stone** (*Sophronia*[7] *Averill, David*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 29, 1859, at Lincoln, Me.; m. Mar. 20, 1880, at Lincoln, **Frank Hayes** and lives there.

Children:

i. Walter[9] Hayes.
ii. Gains[9] Hayes.

943. David F.[7] **Averill** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 14, 1834, at Lincoln, Me.; was a farmer and lumberman and lived at Lincoln. He m. Mar. 7, 1867, at Lincoln, **Leah S. Lowell** (dau. of Thomas Lowell and Mary Jane Smith, his wife), b. Dec. 7, 1845, at Lee, Me. He d. May 18, 1878, at Lincoln.

Children (all b. at Lincoln):

1962. i. Herbert O.[8], b. June 12, 1868; lives in New York.
1963. ii. George G.[8], b. Dec. 5, 1869, is a retired physician and Treas. of the Keyes Fiber Company. He m. Nov. 18, 1908, at Fairfield, Me., Mabel K. Keyes[8], dau. of Mart. L. Keyes and Isadore P. Stowell. They live at Waterville, Me.
1964. iii. Maud A.[8], b. Nov. 10, 1871; m. Oct. 13, 1894, at Enfield, Me., Matthew Twombly, and lives at Dublin, N. H.
1965. iv. Horace L.[8], b. Nov. 13, 1873; lives at Boston, Mass.
1966. v. Effie F.[8], b. Sept. 23, 1876; m. Harry Weymouth.

944. Nathan[7] **Averill** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 4, 1837, at Lincoln, Me., is a merchant, and lives at Lee, Me. He m. Mar. 14, 1857, at Lee, **Mary E. Thurlow** (dau. of Elisha Thurlow of Brunswick, Me., and Eliz. Jordan, his wife), b. May 25, 1838, at Brunswick.

Children:

1967. i. Clarence C.[8], b. Apr. 6, 1858, at Lee; m. Georgia Jordan. She d. some years ago at Lincoln. He was living at Chicago, Ill., in 1903.

1968. ii. WILLIAM H.[8], b. Aug. 12, 1866, at Lee; m. Aug. 24, 1909, at Oldtown, Me., Annie Carrington. He is a merchant and lives at Lee.

1969. iii. BESSIE[8], b. July 14, 1873, at Winn, Me.; m. Geo. F. Stevens.

945. Mary[7] Averill (*David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 3, 1840, at Lincoln, Me.; lived at Lincoln and Lee, Me. She m. June 18, 1859, at Lincoln, **Joseph W. Knights,** b. Mar. 8, 1833, at Lincoln; d. there, June 28, 1881. She d. Feb. 16, 1902, at Lee, Me.

Children (all b. at Lincoln):

i. LEONA[8] KNIGHTS, b. May 16, 1860; m. Geo. M. Coffin.
ii. CHARLES[8] KNIGHTS, b. June 28, 1862; m. Edna Sweet.
iii. EDWIN[8] KNIGHTS, b. July 26, 1866; m. Maud Tobin.
iv. HORACE[8] KNIGHTS, b. Mar. 17, 1870; m. Thelda Leathers.

Leona[8] Knight (*Mary[7] Averill, David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 16, 1860, at Lincoln, Me.; lives at E. Lincoln. She m. Oct. 26, 1881, at Lee, Me., **George M. Coffin.**

Children:

i. JUNE[9] COFFIN.
ii. GRACE[9] COFFIN.

Charles[8] Knights (*Mary[7] Averill, David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 28, 1862, at Lincoln, Me.; lives there. He m. Mar., 1890, at Lee, Me., **Edna Sweet.**

Children:

i. FAY[9] KNIGHTS.
ii. TRUE[9] KNIGHTS.
iii. MADGE[9] KNIGHTS.
iv. HOMER[9] KNIGHTS.

Edwin[8] Knights (*Mary[7] Averill, David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 26, 1866, at Lincoln, Me., lives at E. Lincoln. He m. Oct., 1888, at Lee, Me., **Maud Tobin.**

Children:

i. MILTON[9] KNIGHTS.
ii. JOSEPH[9] KNIGHTS.
iii. LOUISA[9] KNIGHTS.
iv. HAZEL[9] KNIGHTS.

Horace[8] **Knights** (*Mary*[7] *Averill, David*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 17, 1870, at Lincoln, Me.; m. Feb., 1893, at Lee, Me., **Theda Leathers**; they live at Lee.

Children:

i. Fay[9] Knights.
ii. Vaughan[9] Knights.
iii. Bessie[9] Knights.

947. Harriet[7] **Averill** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 30, 1844, at Lee, Me.; m. there in 1866, **Ira P. Bradford** (son of Benjamin Bradford of Springfield or Lee, Me., and Ann Pitman, his wife), b. Sept., 1843, at Springfield. They have lived at Lee, Me., Monticello, Minn., Superior, Wis., and Millbank, S. Dak. In 1903 Mrs. Bradford was living at Clairton, Penn.

Children:

i. Eva Berenice[8] Bradford, b. Nov. 27, 1867, at Monticello; m. July, 1891, at Millbank, Amos W. Colcord; they have 4 children: Rose D., C. Bradford, Katherine M., and Harriet H.
ii. Ida Warren[8] Bradford, b. 1868, at Monticello.
iii. Bessie Mae[8] Bradford, b. Oct., 1872, at Monticello, living at Clairton.
iv. Claude Lee[8] Bradford, b. Jan. 2, 1874, at Superior; m. 1898, at Geneva, N. Y., Katherine Nugent; is a surgeon living at Crafton, Penn.
v. Benjamin Harold[8] Bradford, b. Dec. 8, 1876, at Monticello, living at Minsh, N. Dak.
vi. Alice Pearl[8] Bradford, b. Nov. 10, 1882, at Monticello, living at Minsh.
vii. Mark Averill[8] Bradford, b. Oct. 29, 1886, at Millbank, living at Clairton.

948. Horace[7] **Averill** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 11, 1848, at Lincoln, Me., was a hardware merchant at Lincoln. He m. **Sarah Weatherbee** (dau. of Worthington Weatherbee of Springfield, Me., and Elizabeth W. Gridley, his wife), b. Dec. 9, 1844, at Springfield, d. June 18, 1876, at Lincoln. He d. Mar. 15, 1876, at Lincoln.

Children:

1970. i. Harriet[8], b. at Lincoln; m. at Belfast, Me., Charles Hall.
1971. ii. Effie[8], b. at Lincoln; d. there Dec. 25, 1876.

950. Eben[7] Averill (*Elijah[6], Elijah[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. abt. 1813; m. **Lucy Jane** ————. They lived for a time at New Milford, N. H. He d. at Boston, Oct. 22, 1880, intestate, and Lucy Jane Averill as widow of the dec. prays the Probate Court Nov. 1, 1880, to be appd. admrn. of his estate. The Court granted her request. Edwin B. Hall and Thomas K. Hale were sureties to the amount of $1000.00. His only next of kin were his brothers William and Elijah Averill and his sister Lucinda Averill, who were then living at Whittlesey, Medina Co., Ohio (*Suffolk Probate*).

957. Sarah Lucetta[7] Averill (*Moses[6], Moses[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 16, 1813, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lived at Cleveland, O.; m. Sept. 16, 1834, at Milford, N. H., **Joseph P. Myrick.** She d. Mar., 1891, at Cleveland.

Children:

i. Abbie Gertrude[8] Myrick, b. at Jaffrey, N. H.; d. there in 1838 (?), aged 15 mos.

ii. Addie Josephine[8] Myrick, b. Apr. 3, 1856 or '57; m. Charles McCoy, a printer in Cleveland, O., who d. some years ago.

iii. Sarah Isabel[8] Myrick, b. Oct. 27, 1858 or '59; m. Roderick K. Walsh, of Cleveland. She d. in 1895, at New York. Mr. Walsh was a newspaper reporter.

Addie Josephine[8] Myrick (*Sarah Lucetta[7] Averill, Moses[6], Moses[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 3, 1856-7; m. **Charles McCoy.**

Child:

i. Bernard Severence[9] McCoy, b. 1877, at Cleveland; d. there, 1895.

959. Abigail Langdell Odell[7] Averill (*Moses[6], Moses[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 5, 1820, at New Boston, N. H.; m. —— —, 1850, at Lowell, Mass., **Joel Stone.** Mr. and Mrs. Stone live at Cleveland, Ohio.

Child:

i. Charles Bradbury[8] Stone, b. Aug. 8, 1851; lives at Cleveland, O.

960. Calvin Harleigh[7] Averill (*Moses*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 29, 1822, at New Boston, N. H.; m. Sept. 28, 1848, at Manchester, N. H., **Mary Burns Gutterson** (dau. of Amos Gutterson of Milford, N. H., and Mary Burns his wife), b. Mar. 27, 1831, at Milford; d. there Apr. 30, 1864. Mr. C. H. Averill is a watchmaker, and a Jeffersonian Democrat, and has lived at Milford since 1824, at which time he came there with his father, Moses Averill. He is in fact a versatile Yankee with many interests. He wrote when nearly 77 years of age: "I never was sick three times in my life, I am expected to make or repair anything from a fine watch to a locomotive, houses, etc. I play any instrument from a Jew's harp to an organ, wind or string; the bass-viol, viola and violin are my favorites. I assist physicians in surgery, and nurse the sick." All his leisure seems given to others because he has lived alone since the death of his wife, and the absence of his only child. It is said that all this family are very unconventional and independent in thought and life.

Child:

1972. i. Clementine Elexene[8], b. Mar. 19, 1850, at Milford, N. H. She taught school for 28 years; m. at Washington, D. C., Herbert L. Lilly, who was a teacher for some years, and is now a lawyer in Cleveland, O., where they live. Mrs. Lilly wrote: "As for my great-grandmother, Nancy Parker, I have no doubts. As a child I was always teasing my grandmother for stories of 'old times,' and she told me of my grandfather's childhood, and spoke of his mother as Nancy Parker. So you can consider that point settled."

960k. Moses[7] Averill Jr. (*Moses*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, ——; m. **Lucinda Doyn,** dau. of Mrs. Doyn who m. for her second husband, Moses[6] (No. 427b).

Children:

1972a. i. James[8], b. May 2, 1821, at Wilton, Me.; m. Sarah Perry. They lived at Wilton and had four children. He d. there, Dec. 26, 1895.

1972b. ii. Eben[8], b. Nov. 11, 1824, at Wilton, is living there and has ten children.

1972c. iii. Wesley[8], b. Feb. 12, 1826, at Wilton; m. a woman from Nevada or California. They live in Nevada and have several children.

1972d. iv. LOIS[8], b. Jan. 30, 1830, at Wilton; m. Charles Eaton of Jay, Me. They live at Belton, Mo.

1972e. v. FANNY[8], b. Jan. 6, 1833, at Wilton; m. there, Daniel Dacey. They live at Wilton and have two children.

1972f. vi. MARY[8], b. Mar. 6, 1835, at Wilton; m. there, Frank Savage. They live at Wilton and have five children.

1972g. vii. DAVID C.[8], b. Dec. 18, 1837, at Temple, Me.; m. Rhoda Ann Farmer.

1972h. viii. LIZZIE[8], b. Aug. 24, 1840, at Wilton; m. there, (1) Henry Simonds; m. (2) Moses Craig. They live at Farmington and have one child.

1972i. ix. CHARLES[8], b. Jan. 27, 1843.

1972j. x. WASHINGTON[8], b. —— —, ——; d. y.

1972k. xi. HANNIBAL[8], b. Apr. 10, 1850.

965. Hon. Nathaniel[7] Averell (*Samuel*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 31, 1804, at Frankfort, Me., m. —— —, 18—, **Mary Spearing,** who was b. at Hartland, Me., and d. May 1, 1875, at Frankfort, where they lived. Mr. Averell was a blacksmith, a Republican, a member of the Maine Legislature for two terms, and held the office of Treasurer and Collector of the town of Frankfort for some years. He was a highly esteemed citizen. He d. Feb. 13, 1888, at Frankfort, aged 84 years and 13 days.

Children (all b. at Frankfort):

1973. i. SAMUEL[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. (1) in Mass., Eliza Lord; m. (2) ———— ————.

1974. ii. MARY[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. in infancy.

1975. iii. HENRY[8], b. —— —, 18—; cast away on a voyage from Antwerp to New York. He m. Sarah Treat, and they lived at Boston, Mass.

1976. iv. FRANKLIN[8], b. —— —, 18—; is unm. and lives in Arizona.

1977. v. MARY ANN[8], b. June 23, 1833; m. George Rollins of Salem, and lives at Salem, Mass.

1978. vi. JOHN T.[8], b. Mar. 17, 1835; m. Feb. 20, 1864, at Lynn, Mass., Mary F. Somes (dau. of Isaac Somes and Hannah Huzzey, his wife), b. 1842, at Wiscasset, Me. They have always lived at Frankfort. He was 28 years a blacksmith, for 18 years Deputy Sheriff, and at other times Constable and Town Agent, which last named office he held at date of writing.

1979. vii. ELMIRA[8], called Myra, b. Apr. 3, 18—; m. 1859, at Salem, Mass., Norris Sawyer, son of Nathaniel Sawyer and Harriet (Eastman) Norris, and lives at Lynn, Mass. 2 children.

1980. viii. CHARLES F.[8], b. Feb. 6, 1839; m. Hattie Dorr.
1981. ix. HARRIET M.[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Moses Palmer; lives at Salem, Mass.
1982. x. WILLIAM[8], b. Sept. 20, 1846; m. Tryphena Page.
1983. xi. ELIZA[8], b. —— —, 18—; lived at Salem; d. Feb. 11, 1901.

970. Mahala[7] Averill (*John[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 10, 1804, at Alna, Me., lived at Alna, Jefferson, Searsmont, Solon, and Oldtown, Me. She m. Sept., 1824, at Solon, **Volicut Ouitioute Brown** (son of Timothy Brown of Madison and Bangor, Me., and Alice Martin of Jaffry, N. H.), b. 1800, and d. Dec. 24, 1838, at Oldtown. She d. there, Sept. 21, 1851.

Children:

i. ALBERT ORLANDO[8] BROWN, b. Aug. 6, 1825, at Solon; m. Sept. 20, 1851, at Orono, Me., Frances Augusta Hinckley.
ii. ISAAC LLEWELLYN[8] BROWN, b. Mar. 20, 1827, at Solon; m. Sept., 1849, at Oldtown, Anne Mehitable Smith.
iii. ANNE MARIA[8] BROWN, b. Mar. 22, 1829, at Solon; m. Oct. 28, 1848, at Oldtown, Edson Palmer Chapman.
iv. FRANCES LOUISE[8] BROWN, b. Oct., 1831, at Solon; d. there Mar., 1833.
v. SARAH ELECTA[8] BROWN, b. Dec. 15, 1833, at Solon; lives at Oldtown.
vi. MARTHA ANNE[8] BROWN, b. Mar. 7, 1836, at Oldtown; m. 1858, Alonzo Whittlemore Sweet.
vii. MARY FRANCES[8] BROWN, b. Apr. 1, 1838, at Oldtown; m. there Mar. 12, 1862, Alpheus Kingsley Loe. She d. Jan. 23, 1897, at Stillwater, Minn.

972. John[7] Averill (*John[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov., 1808, at Alna, Me.; m. **Mary Burlinghame** of Stillwater, Minn. He d. at Stillwater in 1852.

Child:

1984. i. MARY[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Mr. ———— Crocker; lives at Minnehaha Park, Minn.

973. Elihu Baxter[7] Averill (*John[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 5, 1810, at Jefferson, Me., was a clergyman of the Universalist Church, and lived at Eddington and Dover, Me., and Westbrook, Tenn. He m. Aug. 24, 1837, at Charleston, Me., **Amanda Malvina Cushing,** dau. of Caleb

Cushing of Haverhill, Mass. (son of Caleb, son of James, Caleb, Matthew) and Mary Church, his wife, of Dumbarton, N. H. Amanda Cushing was b. May 15, 1813, at Orange, N. H.; d. Oct. 18, 1893, at Dover, Me. Her husband d. there Apr. 2, 1887, and for years after his death he was mentioned with great affection and respect by his old parishioners and by old residents of Eddington and Dover where he last lived, and where for fifteen years he was Registrar of Deeds, an affection of the throat having made it advisable for him to cease preaching.

Children (the two eldest b. at Eddington, the six youngest at Dover) :

1985. i. George Baxter[8], b. June 4, 1838; m. Lydia A. Brown.
1986. ii. Frank Weston[8], b. July 14, 1840; unm.; d. Jan. 14, 1908, at the Soldiers' Home at Tagus, Me.
1987. iii. Anna Boynton[8], b. Oct. 24, 1844; living at Dover.
1988. iv. Mary Church[8], b. Oct. 24, 1844; living at Dover.
1989. v. Willard Cushing[8], b. May 12, 1847; m. Eliza McFadden.
1990. vi. Florence Malvina[8], b. Jan. 29, 1852; d. Oct. 20, 1857, at Dover.
1991. vii. Ambrose Henry[8], b. Mar. 19, 1854; d. Sept. 19, 1863, at Dover.
1992. viii. Alice May[8], b. Nov. 21, 1856; lives at Dover.

975. George[7] Averill (*John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 1, 1816, at Searsmont, Me., was a farmer and lumberman, and settled at Alton, Me., before 1842. He lived also at Dover and Foxcroft, Me. He m. May 8, 1842, at Alton, **Nancy Burrill** (dau. of Charles Burrill of Dover, Me., and Nancy Carter, his wife), b. Dec. 1, 1822, at Dover. She was blind twenty years before she d. at Dover, Sept. 15, 1884. He d. Nov. 28, 1896, at Foxcroft.

Children (all b. at Alton, excepting the last named) :

1993. i. Anna Boynton[8], b. Feb. 25, 1843.
1994. ii. George[8], Jr., b. Nov. 10, 1844; d. at Alton, Sept. 26, 1863.
1995. iii. Mary Ethel[8], b. Dec. 16, 1847; lives at Foxcroft, Me., where she was Supervisor of Public Schools in 1898, and prob. much longer. She has been librarian of Thompson Free Library since 1901, and is interested in Grange and W. C. T. U. work. She is a very attractive woman.

1996. iv. NANCY CARTER[8], b. July 26, 1850; d. June 4, 1887, at Foxcroft, Me.
1997. v. ELLEN SAVAGE[8], b. July 17, 1852; m. Lewis Chase; lives at Woodburn, Ore. (1906).
1998. vi. LUTHER MARTIN[8], b. Dec. 22, 1855; m. Amy Wilson.
1999. vii. JANET TURNER[8], b. Feb. 20, 1858; m. Hiram Farmer; lives at Charleston, Me. (1898).
2000. viii. FREDERIC ALBION[8], b. July 15, 1860, was an iron-molder, and lived at Alton, Dover, and Foxcroft, Me., and Chicago, Ill. He m. Aug. 31, 1885, at Sebec, Me., Martha Sutherland (dau. of Andrew Sutherland of Sebec, and Rhoda Moore, his wife), b. 1863, at Sebec. He d. Mar. 24, 1891, at Chicago.
2001. ix. ABBY MARIA[8], b. Jan. 19, 1863; d. at Alton, Oct. 16, 1864.
2002. x. FLORENCE MALVINA[8], b. May 25, 1866, at Dover; m. Alonzo Woodbury Gerrish.

976. Mary A.[7] Averill (*John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov., 1818, at Searsmont, Me., lived there and at Stillwater, Me. She m. **John P. Haynes,** a lawyer, who lived at Bangor, Me., and d. there some years ago. She is living in California.

Child:

i. ————, DAU.[8], who m. George Esterly of Washington, D. C., and is said to be a very talented woman.

979. Henry[7] Avery (*Isaac*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 11, 1819, at Philadelphia, Penn., was a surgeon-dentist there. He m. Oct. 31, 1846, at Philadelphia, **Emma C. Thomas** (dau. of George Thomas, and Mary Forsythe, his wife), b. Aug. 6, 1826, at Bristol, Penn.; d. Sept. 22, 1876, at Philadelphia. Dr. Avery d. there Oct. 31, 1896.

Children (all b. at Philadelphia):

2018. i. HENRY[8], b. Dec. 9, 1848; m. Apr. 22, 1879, at Philadelphia, Elizabeth Crawford Harrison.
2019. ii. EDWARD SQUIBB[8], b. Nov. 30, 1852; d. Oct., 1859, at Philadelphia.
2020. iii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Mar. 18, 1859.

981. George Washington[7] Avery (*Isaac*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1824, at Philadelphia, Penn., was a banker and broker in that city, where he m. —— —, 1847, **Emma Eckstein** who was b. 1825, at Philadelphia, and d. there Apr. 11, 1875. Mr. Avery d. in 1869.

Child:

2021. i. Emma Eckstein[8], b. May 24, 1848; d. Feb. —, 1890, at Brumfieldville, Berks Co., Penn.

982. Adeline[7] Avery (*Isaac[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan., 1827, at Philadelphia, Penn., lives at Philadelphia (19—). She m. there Sept. 23, 1846, **Joseph W. Bullock** (son of Benjamin Bullock of Philadelphia, and Martha Maxwell, his wife), b. June, 1823, at Philadelphia, and d. there June, 1883. He was a comb manufacturer, and Mrs. Bullock continued the business after her husband's death.

Children (all b. at Philadelphia):

i. Robert M.[8] Bullock, b. —— —, 1848; d. 1852.
ii. Charles A.[8] Bullock, b. —— —, 1850.
iii. Susan A.[8] Bullock, b. —— —, 1852; m. Harvey Mitchell.
iv. Martha[8] Bullock, b. —— —, 1855; m. William Poulterer.
v. Josephine[8] Bullock, b. —— —, 1857; d. —— —, 1857.
vi. Annie[8] Bullock, b. —— —, 1859; d. —— —, 1860.
vii. Joseph W.[8] Bullock, b. —— —, 1863; d. —— —, 1865.

984. Isaac[7] Avery (*William[6] Avery* or *Averell, Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 17, 1813, at Jefferson, Me., was a ship-carpenter and farmer; lived at Jefferson, Me., where he was a Selectman, and a highly respected citizen. He was a Republican and a leading member of the Baptist Church. He m. 1842, at Nobleboro, Me., **Patience Hodgkins** (dau. of Joseph Hodgkins of Nobleboro, and Mary Hanks, his wife), b. Nov. 11, 1820, at Nobleboro. He d. Sept. 16, 1859, at Jefferson. Mrs. Avery m. (2) **John Fuller** of North Newcastle, Me., and they removed to Dalton, Texas.

Children (all b. at Jefferson):

2022. i. William Emery[8], b. Dec. 20, 1846; he was a soldier in the Civil War, 6th Mass. Inf., re-enlisted in Mass. 12th Battery, went to New Orleans and Baton Rouge. After the fall of Vicksburg and Port Hudson, he returned to Mass. He d. of fever, Oct. 4, 1865, at Lowell, Mass., six weeks after his return North.
2023. ii. Mary Spinney[8], b. Feb. 26, 1849; m. J. W. Fuller.
2024. iii. Isaac Emery[8], b. Nov. 15, 1855; m. Feb. 8, 1888, at Lynnfield, Mass., Carrie Louisa Palmer (dau. of ——— Palmer of Lynnfield, Mass., and Louisa Mansfield, his wife), b. May 9, 1858, at Lynnfield.
2025. iv. Lilla S.[8], b. Mar. 6, 1857; d. Sept. 16, 1893, at Lowell, Mass.

985. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*William[6] Avery* or *Averell, Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 17, 1815, at Jefferson, Me.; m. abt. 1839, **James E. Stephenson,** who was b. July 6, 1813, at Natchez, Miss., d. Oct. 23, 1876, at Boston, Mass. They were burned out three times while living at Boston, and such records as they held were probably destroyed. She d. Mar. 19, 1877, at Kittery, Me.

Children:

i. Mary Ann[8] Stephenson, b. Sept. 6, 1840; m. John Rogers.

ii. Sarah Isabel[8] Stephenson, b. Dec. 22, 1844, at Boston, Mass.; d. there Aug. 31, 1849.

Mary Ann[8] Stephenson (*Elizabeth[7] Avery, William[6] Avery* or *Averell, Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 6, 1840, at E. Boston, Mass.; m. **John Rogers** of Kittery, Me. She d. Sept. 19, 1891, at Kittery. They had seven children: the second is the only one whose name has been given us.

Children:

i. ————[9].

ii. Richard J.[9] Rogers, of Kittery, Me.

986. Willard[7] Averill called **Avery** (*William[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 24, or 23, 1817, at Jefferson, Me. He was a trader and farmer, and lived at Jefferson and (1898) at N. Newcastle, Me. He m. Feb. 25, 1849, at Newcastle, **Rebecca (Simpson) Chapman** (dau. of Robert Simpson* 2d, of Newcastle, and Elizabeth Mason, his wife, and the widow of Cyrus Chapman of Nobleboro, Me.), b. Dec. 5, 1819, d. Aug., 1900. He d. May, 1900.

Children (all b. at Newcastle):

2026. i. John Spinney[8], b. Sept. 13, 1849; is an officer of House of Correction at Deer Island, Boston Harbor, Mass.

2027. ii. Sarah Elizabeth[8], b. Apr. 19, 1851; d. Nov., 1861, at Newcastle.

2028. iii. Mary E.[8], b. Aug. 17, 1852; m. Clarence Stone. They live at Royalston, Mass., and have a family.

2029. iv. Miranda, called "Randa" Carter[8], b. May 7, 1858; m. (1) Le Roy Tuttle of Boston; m. (2) Julius A. Jones. They live at N. Newcastle, Me.

---

* See Cushman's *Hist. of Sheepscot and Newcastle, Me.*

987. Mary[7] Avery (*William[6] Averell* or *Avery, Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 9, 1819, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Gold Run, Placer Co., Cal. She m. Jan., 1848, at Boston, Mass., **John Spinney** (son of Thomas Spinney of Gloucester, Mass., and Flavilla Coffin, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1820, at Port Latour, Nova Scotia. Mrs. Spinney went to California by ship, around Cape Horn, abt. 1850. She d. Dec. 15, 1869, at Gold Run, Cal.

Child:

i. ARTHUR[8] SPINNEY, b. May 31, 1864, in Placer Co., Cal.; m. and has one child.

988. Margaret[7] Avery (*William[6] Averell* or *Avery, Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 11, 1823, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Jackson, Cal.; m. Jan., 1849, at Boston, Mass., **Jasper Vela** or **Velar** (son of Gasper Velar of Spain and Catharina Pasqual, his wife), b. May 22, 1821, in Spain. She d. Mar. 22, 1897, at Jackson.

Children:

i. JAMES[8] VELA, b. 1850, at Boston, Mass.; d. there in 1852.
ii. JASPER[8] VELA, b. July 30, 1854, in California.
iii. WILLARD[8] VELA, b. Apr. 6, 1857, in California; m. there and has had six children.
iv. GEORGE[8] VELA, b. Apr. 30, 1859, in California; d. there Apr. 29, 1870.

990. Thomas William[7] Averill (*Thomas[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 26, 1816, at Alna, Me., was a lawyer, and lived at Alna, and at Boston, Chelsea, and Quincy, Mass., and Bolivar, Tenn. He m. Aug., 1838, at Quincy, **Lydia Lincoln Souther** (dau. of John Souther of Quincy, and Lydia Lincoln, his wife), b. 1818, at Quincy, d. there 1891. He d. Oct. 28, 1856, at Bolivar.

Children:

2030. i. MARY CATHARINE[8], b. June 29, 1839, at Middleburg, Tenn., has lived at Bolivar, Tenn., Ketchum, Idaho, and Quincy, Mass. She m. June 4, 1879, at Quincy, Paul P. Baxter (son of Thompson Baxter of Quincy, and Dolly A. Perley, his wife), b. Apr. 21, 1835, at Quincy. He and his wife keep a large hotel ("The Baxter") at Ketchum.

2031. ii. LYDIA LINCOLN[8], b. Apr. 26, 1845; m. (1) William H. Follett; m. (2) Geo. W. Morton.

2032. iii. WILLIAM THOMAS[8], b. Jan. 26, 1848, at Quincy; d. there Sept. 24, 1872.

993. Rachel[(b)7] **Averill** (*Thomas*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 1, 1823, at Alna, Me., was educated at Wiscasset Academy, and has lived at Alna, 1840-45, Philadelphia, Penn., Leominster, Mass., 1884, and at Kent's Hill, Me. She m. (1) at Boston, Mass., **Rufus Kendal Cummings,** an artist (son of Jonathan Cummings of Leominster, and Abigail Kendal, his wife), b. at Leominster, and d. there Mar. 29, 1864. She m. (2) (2nd wife) July 17, 1873, **George Ropes Holmes** of Lynn, Mass. (son of Capt. Benjamin Delone Holmes of Gloucester, Mass., and Martha Roe, his wife), b. in Boston. Mrs. Holmes has been indefatigable in her efforts to help perfect data of her line, and her assistance has been of great value. She and Mr. Holmes at the age, one of 83, and the other of 90, were in 1906 mentally and physically extraordinarily vigorous. Mr. Holmes d. in 1907.

Child (by first husband):

i. Abbie Jane[8] Cummings, b. Feb. 22, 1847, at Boston; m. Samuel Sargent.

Abbie Jane[8] **Cummings** (*Rachel*[7] *Averill, Thomas*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 22, 1847, at Boston, Mass.; m. May 1, 1866, at Lynn., Mass., **Samuel Sargent.** She d. Sept. 15, 1875.

Children:

i. Rufus Samuel[9] Sargent, who lives at Lynn, Mass.
ii. Lulu H.[9] Sargent, who d. 1881.

995. Joseph[7] **Averill** (*William*[6], *2nd; Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 4, 1802, at Alna, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Alna. He d. of typhoid fever, when a comparatively young man. He was an excellent citizen, much respected by all who knew him; diligent in business and an untiring worker, a member of the Methodist Church, and a Democrat. He was m. Apr. 20, 1824, at Alna, by Rev. Samuel Johnson, to **Rachel Clifford Trask** (dau. of Solomon Trask, Jr., of Edgecomb, Me., and Sally Clifford, his wife), b. Jan. 13, 1805, at Edgecomb, d. July 5, 1874, at E. Boston, Mass. She was buried at Sheepscot, Me. He d. Sept. 22, 1847, at Alna, and was buried at Sheepscot. The children of this family, like many other

Averills, were all gifted with wonderfully good musical voices. Three sons were in the Civil War.

Children (all b. at Alna):

2033. i. CAROLINE[8], b. June 4, 1825; m. Joseph Leighton.
2034. ii. WILMOT[8], b. Mar. 2, 1826; m. (1) Lydia Jane Kelley; m. (2) Nellie Kelley.
2035. iii. SARAH ANNE TRASK[8], b. Dec. 25, 1828; m. Joseph Leighton.
2036. iv. JOTHAM DONNELL[8], b. Dec. 25, 1830; m. (1) Catharine Campbell; m. (2) Mrs. Minerva Peaslee.
2037. v. WILLIAM[8], 2ND, b. Dec. 30, 1832; m. Mary Ann Nolan.
2038. vi. EMMELINE TRIVETT[8], b. Oct. 30, 1835; m. Eben Hodge.
2039. vii. CHARLES BAKER[8], b. Apr. 29, 1839; m. (1) Lydia Dickinson; m. (2) Mrs. Harriet (Savage) Blackman.
2040. viii. JOSEPH[8], b. Sept. 27, 1841; m. Sarah E. Hall.
2041. ix. EDWARD[8], b. Dec. 31, 1844; m. Ruth Peaslee.
2042. x. ORRIN TOLMAN[8], b. Dec. 1, 1846; was a gentle but patriotic lad who thought it his duty to fight for his country. He had enlisted for the Civil War, but d. of diphtheria, Dec. 25, 1863, at Jefferson, Me., just before he was mustered in.

996. Mary[7] Averill (*William[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June, 1804, at New Milford, Me.; m. June, 1837, at Sheepscot, Me., **Thomas Rundlett.** She d. Sept. 17, 1867, at Alna, Me.

Children:

i. SON[8] RUNDLETT, d. y.
ii. SON[8] RUNDLETT, d. y.
iii. SON[8] RUNDLETT, d. y.
iv. SUSAN[8] RUNDLETT, living at Sheepscot.
v. EMMALINE[8] RUNDLETT.
vi. MARY[8] RUNDLETT, living at Sheepscot.

997. "Deacon" Enos[7] Averill (*William[6], 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 11, 1806, at New Milford (now Alna), Me., was a ship-builder by trade, a farmer and a Republican. "He was one of the salt of the earth," and greatly esteemed. He m. July 1, 1834, at Alna (in the old homestead sitting-room), **Sarah Carlton** (dau. of Benjamin Carlton of Alna, and Sarah, his wife), who was b. Apr. 10, 1810, at Alna, and d. Feb., 1898, at Chelsea, Mass. He d. Apr. 15, 1891, at

Alna, in his fine old house on his good New England farm. His widow lived with her son at Chelsea, Mass., for some time before her death. Their son Hartley inherited the old homestead, which was part of the original holdings of his great-grandfather Israel Averell, and contains the old family burying ground of the said Israel.

Children (b. at Alna) :

2043. i. HARTLEY[8], b. Jan. 5, 1836; lives at Chelsea, Mass.; m. Jennie McLintock. He has been a successful business man.

2044. ii. ENOS "CARLTON"[8], b. Nov. 10, 1841; d. at Alna, Mar. 7, 1872, unm.

998. Hiram[7] Averell 2nd (*William, 2nd*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 11, 1808, at Alna, Me., was a shoemaker and farmer, and lived at Alna, Readfield and Farmingdale, Me. He was an honest, upright man, adhering strictly to his principles, and was a member and class leader in the Methodist Episcopal Church for over fifty years. In politics he was first a Democrat and later a Republican. He m. (1) Apr. 28, 1845, at Alna, **Clementine E. Averill** (dau. of Francis Averill and Frances Ann Young, his wife), b. Mar. 10, 1817, at Alna, d. June 27, 1848, at Readfield. He m. (2) at Readfield, **Mary Jane Scott,** b. Sept. 18, 1818, at Readfield, d. Mar. 7, 1884. He d. Mar. 20, 1890, at Farmingdale.

Children (the three eldest b. at Readfield) (by first wife) :

2045. i. ALVARADO W.[8], b. June 5, 1846, was a soldier during the Civil War; is at present in the West and is married.

2046. ii. THEODORE I.[8], b. Nov. 13, 1847; unm.

(by second wife) :

2047. iii. ALBERT H.[8], b. Mar. 27, 1851; m. Alice M. Brawn.

2048. iv. CHARLES I.[8], b. Jan. 24, 1853, at Gardiner, Me.; d. Dec. 9, 1862, at Farmingdale, Me.

2049. v. IDA ELEONORA[8], b. June 30, 1858; m. Eugene Bachelder.

1000. Samuel[7] Averell, 2nd (*William*[6], *2nd, Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 26, 1814, at Alna, Me., was for many years a master-shipbuilder, and lived at Alna, and Newcastle, Me., Tacoma and Steilacoom, Wash. He m. June 28, 1855, at Newcastle, **Laura M. Chapman** (dau. of Col. Hiram

Chapman* of Nobleboro and Newcastle, Me., and Maria Chapman, his wife), b. Feb. 3, 1836, at Newcastle or Damariscotta, Me. He was an able man. He d. Apr. 8, 1894, at Steilacoom.

Children (all b. at Newcastle):

2050. i. WALTER CHAPMAN[8], b. Nov. 28, 1856; has lived at Newcastle, Me., and Steilacoom, Pierce Co., Wash., where he is a real estate broker.

2051. ii. SANFORD KINGSBURY[8], b. Nov. 10, 1858; d. Feb. 25, 1863 or '65, at Newcastle.

2052. iii. LIZZIE FRANCES[8], b. Nov., 1862; m. (1) Mr. ———— Chase; m. (2) Chas. W. Allen (?).

MEMORANDA.

* Col. Hiram Chapman, b. at Nobleboro, Oct. 16, 1806, came to Newcastle in 1854. He was a skilful mechanic, Col. of Regt., Selectman for several years, Justice of the Peace, Representative to the Legislature 9 years, once President of the Senate, Judge of Probate 3 years, and an especially honored citizen. He d. at Augusta, Me., Mar. 15, 1864, and was buried at Damariscotta, Me. (see Cushman's *History of Sheepscot and Newcastle, 1882*).

1001. Eliza Jane[7] Averill (*Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 24, 1805, at Newcastle, Me.; m. Apr. 15, 1834, at Newcastle, **Joseph Curtis,** Esq. (son of Seth Curtis of Hanover, Mass., and Lydia Hatch, his wife), b. July 10, 1800 (Cushman's *History of Newcastle*).

Children:

i. WINFIELD SCOTT[8] CURTIS, b. Feb. 4, 1837; m. Emma C. Holmes.

ii. ———— (DAU.)[8] CURTIS; d. y. (?).

Winfield Scott[8] Curtis (*Eliza Jane[7] Averill, Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 4, 1837; m. June 6, 1864, his cousin, **Emma C. Holmes** (dau. of Capt. John Holmes of Newcastle), b. June 12, 1838. He d. Mar. 25, 1876, at London, Eng.

Children:

i. ESTELLE[9] CURTIS, b. June 9, 1865; she d. at Denver, Col., and was buried at Sheepscot, Me.

ii. CLAUDE[9] CURTIS, b. Nov. 23, 1870.

iii. ALTHA[9] CURTIS, b. Mar. 5, 1872.

1003. Austin[7] Averill (*Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 28, 1809, at Newcastle, Me., in the old house which belonged to his father Samuel, Jr., was a farmer and lived at Newcastle. He m. there Apr. 1, 1852, **Martha Kennedy** of that town (dau. of William Kennedy and Hannah Hatch, of Bristol, his wife), b. Oct. 24, 1829, at Newcastle, and who d. there Apr. 17, 1893. He d. at Newcastle Oct. 20, 1888.

Children (all b. at Newcastle):

2053. i. Samuel Austin[8], b. May 25, 1853; d. at Newcastle, Sept. 3, 1855.

2054. ii. Samuel[8], b. Oct. 26, 1856; m. Alma C. Nelson.

2055. iii. Isabelle Curtis[8], b. Apr. 16, 1858; m. Joseph Hall, in her grandfather Averill's house at Newcastle.

1008. Augustus Bertrand[7] Averell (*Francis[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 2, 1827, at Alna, Me., lives at Sheepscot, Me., in his father's house. He m. Mar. 8, 1881, at Alna, **Etta M. West** (dau. of Joseph West of Alna, and Lucinda Williams of Woolwich, Me., his wife), b. Feb. 12, 1855. Mr. Averell has an excellent memory and has helped solve some of the Alna Averell problems, especially in connection with "Major Jim," and some of his brothers, who were children of William[5] (No. 180).

Children (b. at Sheepscot):

2056. i. Iva F.[8], b. Mar. 12, 1882.

2057. ii. Lawrence A.[8], b. May 1, 1891.

1013. Joseph[7] Averell (*James[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 17, 1801, at Alna, Me.; m. (Int. pub. Sept. 27, 1828, at Alna, Me.), **Caroline Otis** (dau. of Eben Otis of St. George, Me., and Rebecca Williams, his wife), b. Feb. 1, 1809. They lived at Alna, Searsport, Prospect, and St. George, Me. He was a ship-calker. He d. Sept. 14, 1873, at St. George, and Mrs. Averell d. June 16, 1882, at Richmond, Me. The *Family Bible*, in the possession of Mrs. Lowell, furnishes the records of births.

Children (all but the three youngest b. at Prospect, now Searsport, Me.):

2058. i. Caroline[8], b. July 15, 1829; m. Samuel Lowell.

2059. ii. Mary B.[8], b. Sept. 28, 1831; m. Cyrus Osborne; has children.

2060. iii. FRANK WILBUR[8], b. Sept. 10, 1833; m. Sarah Eliza Simpson.
2061. iv. SARAH[8], b. July 6, 1835; m. William Low; d. Sept. 18, 1866, in Cal.
2062. v. CLARA M.[8], b. July 8, 1837; m. William Boynton; is now a widow.
2063. vi. ELBRIDGE[8], b. Mar. 27, 1840; m. (1) Kate Simmons; m. (2) Lucy Marshall.
2064. vii. ELLEN[8], b. July 4, 1842; m. Capt. James Young; d. Apr. 20, 1884, at St. George.
2065. viii. ABBIE[8], b. Feb. 16, 1844, at Alna; m. Capt. Alden Linekin, and lives at Warren, Me.
2066. ix. DAVID OTIS[8], b. Jan. 13, 1846, at Alna; m. (1) Susan Libby; m. (2) Alice Gilchrist. He has children and lives at Thomaston, Me.
2067. x. CHARLES[8], b. Aug. 16, 1849, at Alna; m. Cassie Call; lives at Richmond, Me.

1017. Jane[7] Averell (*James[6] Averell* or *"Avery", William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 25, 1811, at Alna, Me.; m. (1) **Mr. Dunlap;** m. (2) **George Bragdon.** She d. 1886, at W. Alna.

Child (by second husband):

i. JAMES[8] BRAGDEN, of Bath, Me.

1019. Caroline[7] Averill (*William[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. abt. 1800, at Alna, Me.; m. **David Hiscock** of Bristol. (Pub. Nov. 19, 1825, at Alna, Me.)

Children:

i. DANIEL[8] HISCOCK, b. —— —, 182–; m. ———— ————, in Florida.
ii. AUGUSTUS[8] HISCOCK, b. —— —, 182–.

Daniel[8] Hiscock (*Caroline[7] Averill, William[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, ——; and d. in Florida.

Child:

i. MARY[9] HISCOCK. She had the Averill *Family Bible.*

1020. William Smith[7] Averill (*William[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 1812, at Alna, Me.; m. abt. 1834 or '35, **Lucy Lucinda Turner,** who was b. Apr. 9, 1814, at Alna, and d. there Oct. 3, 1897, aged 83 yrs. He d. Oct. 31,

1852, aged 40 years. Both were buried in the Alna Cemetery beside Deacon William Averill.

Children:

2068. i. FRANCIS A.[8], b. Mar., 1835 or '37; d. unm., Dec. 18, 1884, ae. 48 yrs. 9 mos.

2069. ii. ALBERT[8], b. 1841; d. at New Orleans (Carleton), La., May, 1864, ae. 23. He belonged to the 14th Regt. Maine Volunteers.

2070. iii. ELIZABETH (LIZZIE)[8], b. —— —, 1842; d. 1845.

2071. iv. ALDEN[8], b. —— —, 1844; d. 1844.

2072. v. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Aug. 23, 1847; m. Charles Seavey; lives at Alna, near the interesting "old meeting house."

1021. Eliza[7] Averill (*William[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—, at Alna, Me.; m. 1828, **Hezekiah Woodbury** of Danvers (pub. Aug., 1828, at Alna).

Children:

i. WILLIAM[8] WOODBURY, of Danvers, Mass.

ii. ALBERT[8] WOODBURY, of Danvers, Mass.

1022. Robert[7] Averell (*Moses[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 7, 1805, at Orono, Me. (then called Stillwater Plantation), was a surveyor, lumberman and farmer. He m. (1) 183-, **Catherine Paine Allen** of New Sharon (?), Me. (dau. of John Allen and Susanna, his wife), b. at Farmington (?), Me., d. at Stillwater, 1862. He m. (2), **Miss Eliza Wild Jewett** (Int. pub. Jan. 1, 1855), b. Nov., 1807, at Solon, Me.; d. at Stillwater, May 23, 1860. He m. (3) **Mary A. (Warden) Avery,** widow of Dwight Avery* of Orono, Me., b. 1811, in Vermont or New Hampshire; d. Dec. 16, 1881, at Stillwater. He d. May 13, 1895.

Children:

2073. i. CHARLES LAFAYETTE[8], b. 1841 or '42, at Orono, Me.; d. in infancy.

2074. ii. ANN PRISCILLA[8], b. Feb. 22, 1845, at Orono; lives at Stillwater; m. John J. Quimby.

2075. iii. "SUSAN" (NA)* MARGARET[8], b. Aug. 13, 1847, at Orono; m. Mr. ———— Farnham.

MEMORANDUM.

* Mrs. Susan M. Farnham holds the family Bible of her grandfather, Moses Averell (William), also the coffin plate of William Averell, which, with its record enabled us to identify this branch of the family as belonging to that of Alna, Me. She also holds the *Family Bible* of Dwight Avery's parents, not knowing any of his relatives to whom it would be acceptable.

2076. iv. WILLIAM ROBERT[8], b. Mar. 16, 1848; m. (1) Luella Davis; m. (2) Lizzie Lewis.
2077. v. CHARLES ALLEN[8], b. —— —, 185–; m. Helen Silsby.
2078. vi. NATHAN ALLEN[8], b. Sept. 27, 1852, at Oldtown, Me.; m. (1) Charlotte Chesley; m. (2) Lona Wallace.

1025. Abigail[7] Averell (*Moses*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 12, 1811, at Orono, Me., m. (2nd wife) at Orono, **Elder Enoch M. Fowler.**

Children:

i. SAMUEL[8] FOWLER, b. at Orland.
ii. MOSES A.[8] FOWLER, who lives at Searsmont, Me.

1027. William[7] Averell (*Moses*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 5, 1814, at Orono (Stillwater), Me., was a valued Department clerk at Washington, D. C., for many years, and lived at Stillwater, and Washington. He m. Oct. 21, 1841 (Int. pub. Sept. 25, 1841), at Stillwater, in their home on the east side of the road on the Hodgkins site, **Susan H. Webster** (dau. of Col. Ebenezer Webster,* of Orono, and Lucy Dudley† his wife), b. Jan. 1, 1819, at Oldtown, Me., d. Dec. 26, 1891, at Orono. He lived at Orono, and was one of the most highly respected citizens of that town.

Children:

2079. i. MARTHA[8], b. Dec. 16, 1842, at Orono, Me.; d. there Mar. 28, 1861.
2080. ii. MARIA CAROLINE[8], b. Aug. 26, 1844, at Orono; m. Frank Gilman and had children.
2081. iii. WILLIAM S.[8], b. Dec. 30, 1845.
2082. iv. KATE WESTON[8], b. —— —, 184–; m. (1) Mr. Snow; m. (2) Dr. E. N. Mayhew.

MEMORANDA.

* Col. Ebenezer Webster, b. Oct. 3, 1780, at Bangor, Me., lived in Oldtown and Orono, where he d. 1855. He had another dau. who became the wife of Gov. Washburn of Maine.

† Lucy[5] Dudley, b. 1783, was the sister of Paul[5] Dudley (son of Thomas[4], Hon. William[3], Gov. Jos.[2], Gov. Thomas[1]). See *Dudley Gen.* by Dean Dudley.

2028. Maria Anne[7] Averell (*Moses*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 19, 1818 (or '20?), at Stillwater (Orono), Me.; m. **Stephen Pennell Wilson,** b. Feb. 15, 1817 or '19, at Bowdoin, Me. They live at Bowdoin.

*Children (all b. at Bowdoin, Me.):

i. William Henry[8] Wilson, b. —— —, 185–; d. Sept., 1865, aged 18 (?), unm.

ii. Margaret Ellen[8] Wilson, b. Nov. 25, 1852; m. Samuel Sylvester.

iii. Melville Actor[8] Wilson, b. Sept. 15, 1860; m. 1880, at Lisbon, Me., Etta Vida Leonard, b. Sept. 2, 1863, at Lisbon.

iv. Freddie[8] Wilson, b. —— —, 186–; d. in infancy.

Margaret Ellen[8] Wilson (*Maria[7] Averell, Moses[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 25, 1852, at Bowdoin, Me., was educated at Litchfield Academy, and was a teacher. She m. Sept. 16, 1876, at Bowdoin, **Samuel Sylvester,** b. Oct. 16, 1847.

Child:

i. Ella Adams[9] Sylvester, b. Oct. 6, 1877; m. Arthur Charles Yeaton.

1029. Luther Hill[7] Averell (*Moses[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 1, 1823, at Orono, Me. (*T. R.*), lived at Oldtown, Me. He m. (1) 185-, **Elizabeth A.** ————, who d. Dec. 5, 1856, aged 24 years. He m. (2) Dec. 11, 1864, at Exeter, Me., **Eliza L. Garvin** (dau. of Jeremiah Garvin of Concord, N. H., and Mary F. Hutchinson, his wife. (See *The Hutchinson Fam., 1896.*) She was b. Sept. 19, 1839, at Exeter, Me. They live at Oldtown.

Children (by first wife):

2083. i. Son[8], b. Nov. 25, 1856; d. Nov. 28, same year.

(by second wife):

2084. ii. Martha G.[8], b. Mar. 17, 1863, at Oldtown; m. Llewellyn Powers.

1030. Moses Lucien[7] Averell (*Moses[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 31, 1825, at Orono, Me.; m. Aug., 1860, at Bangor, Me., **Albra Ellen Getchell** (dau. of David Getchell of Oldtown, Me., and Rachel Maria Elliott, his wife). He d. Feb. 3, 1894, at Oldtown, where they lived.

* These children were educated in the country schools of Bowdoin, and at Litchfield Academy.

Children (all b. at Oldtown) :

2085. i. ALBRA ELLEN[8], b. Apr. 7, 1861; is a teacher.

2086. ii. FRANK LINCOLN[8], b. Apr. 16, 1865; lives at Oldtown; has been Town Treasurer; he is in the boot and shoe business.

2087. iii. GERTRUDE[8], b. Mar. 7, 1867; is a teacher.

1038. Miles[7] Averill (*"Eben"ezer[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 29, 1805, at Alna, Me., was a ship-builder, and lived at Sheepscot, Me. He m. (1) Oct. 16, 1834, at Alna, **Sarah Hunt** of Boston (dau. of Stephen Hunt), who d. 1838, at Alna. He m. (2) Dec. 13, 1838, **Nancy Hopkins** (widow of Jacob Hilton, and dau. of Solomon Hopkins of Pemaquid, Me., and Esther Plummer, his wife), b. Nov. 12, 1810, at Jefferson, Me. He d. July 28, 1873, at Alna, and was buried in the Alna Cemetery by the old First Parish Church.

Children (by first wife) :

2088. i. MILES WILLIAM[8], b. Jan. 30, 1838, at Sheepscot (Alna); m. Lauretta Pottle.

(by second wife) :

2089. ii. ARZILLA[8], b. Mar. 10, 1844, at Alna; m. Fred N. Bosworth. She d. Oct. 25, 1876, at Alna.

1036. Ebenezer[7] called **"Eben" Averill Jr.** (*"Eben"ezer[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 10, 1808, at Alna, Me., was a ship-builder and lived at Alna. He m. there (Int. pub. Nov. 9, 1829), **Mary Prader Haggett** of Newcastle (dau. of Deacon Haggett), b. Feb. 9, 1810, at Edgecomb, Me.; d. Apr. 5, 1895, at Malden, Mass. She was buried in the Newcastle Cemetery. He d. June 12, 1883, at Newcastle, and was buried there in the family lot.

Children (all b. at Alna) :

2090. i. ALBION[8], b. Jan. 30, 1832; m. Lorintha H. Ross.

2091. ii. ELIZA JANE[8], b. Feb. 4, 1837; lived at Boston, Mass. She m. (1) Capt. Dunton; m. (2) Mr. Marshall.

2092. iii. MARIETTA[8], b. Feb. 4, 1837; m. William M. Tobin.

1041. William "Carr"[7] Averell (*Carr[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 6, 1819, at Orono, Me., was a lumber surveyor, and has lived at Orono and Brewer, Me. He m. at Boston, Mass., **Sarah Chase,** who d. 1892. Mr. Averell, still

a tall, erect man, suggesting a youth and manhood of great vigor, was living alone in Brewer, a few years ago.

Children:

2093. i. FLORENCE[8], m. Alonzo Thayer, lives at Hamden Corner, Hamden, Me.
2094. ii. HERBERT[8], m. Helen Holt; lives at Portland, Me.
2095. iii. JULIE[8], m. Mr. Bragdon; lives at Biddeford, Me.
2096. iv. MARIA[8], m. ———— ————; lives at Deering, Me.
2097. v. MARY[8], m. Charles Cram; lives at Deering.
2098. vi. MATTIE[8], d. 1883, at Brewer (?), Me.

1055. "Capt." Cyrus Brown[7] Averell (*Elijah Mayhew*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 8, 1833, at Oldtown, Me., is a master mariner and mechanic, and lives at Hartford, Conn. He m. Aug. 18, 1854, at Rockland, Me., Mrs. **Hannah Sophia (Eldridge) Anderson** (dau. of Capt. Edmond Eldridge of Brewster, Cape Cod, Mass., and Hannah Jane Hopkins, his wife), b. Nov. 7, 1826, at Orrington, Me.

Children (all b. at Rockland, Me.):

2099. i. HARRIET SOPHIA[8], b. June 3, 1855; d. Sept. 5, 1855, at Rockland.
2100. ii. MINNIE SOPHIA[8], b. Mar. 3, 185–; m. Apr. 18, 1883, at New York, Richard Burpee.
2101. iii. FRANK B.[8], b. May, 1857; d. Oct. 11, 1888, at Rockland.

1057. Frank Bullock[7] Averill (*Elijah Mayhew*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 25, 1844, at Rockland, Me.; lives at Rockland. He m. Sept. 14, 1865, at Rockland, **Margaret Hunter Martin** (dau. of William Martin and Deborah McFarland, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1838, at Bristol, Me.

Children (all b. at Rockland, Me.):

2102. i. FRANK C.[8], b. Nov. 27, 1866; d. July 27, 1882, at Rockland.
2103. ii. CYRUS B., 2ND[8], b. Sept. 27, 1868; d. Feb. 22, 1889, at Rockland.
2104. iii. ALBERT E.[8], b. Aug. 6, 1875.
2105. iv. WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 6, 1875; d. Oct. 2, 1898, at Rockland.

1059. George[7] Averell (*Ezekiel*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 20, 1799; m. May 25, 1825, at Alna, Me., **Paulina Hodge,** b. Sept. 3, 1806, at Alna (?), d. at Bangor, Me. He d. Apr. 25, 1831, at Dixmont, Me., where he had lived for

some years. His name appears in many real estate transactions at Dixmont [*Penobscot Co. Deeds*].

Children:

2116. i. AUSTIN F.[8], b. June 5, 1826, at Dixmont; m., lives at Veazie, Me.

2117. ii. EMERY J.[8], b. Mar. 9, 1828, at Dixmont; d. Dec. 9, 1888, at Bangor, Me.

1060. Warren[7] Averell (*Ezekiel*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 10, 1801, at Alna, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Alna. He m. (1) Oct. 28, 1828, **Sarah Hilton** (dau. of Jacob and Sarah Averill (No. 437), his wife), b. May 5, 1802, and d. Nov. 11, 1838. He m. (2) Mar. 20, 1839, **Eliza B. Hilton** (sister of his first wife), b. 1804; d. Mar. 2 or 5, 1877, aged 73 years and 10 days. He d. Apr. 5, 1877. All were buried in the Alna Cemetery.

*Children (from *F. B.* in possession of Emery Averell) (by first wife):

2118. i. EMERY F.[8], b. May 4, 1830; unm.

2119. ii. WARREN FAY[8], b. Oct. 27, 1832; m. Harriet Powers of Alna, and had two or more children living at Bath, Me. He d. Oct. 8, 1891, at New York City.

2120. iii. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. Mar. 4, 1835; d. at Alna, Aug. 29, 1862.

2121. iv. MARY ELIZA[8], b. Oct. 27, 1838; d. at Alna, Jan. 23, 1839.

(by second wife):

2122. v. CATHERINE B.[8], b. Sept. 17, 1841.

2123. vi. ADELIZA[8], b. Dec. 27, 1844.

2124. vii. EZEKIEL[8], b. Sept. 27, 1846; d. Feb. 1, 1869.

1061. Deacon Christopher[7] Averell (*Ezekiel*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 19, 1805, at Alna, Me., lived at Richmond and Wiscasset, Me. He m. 1830, **Abigail Clifford** of Edgecomb (dau. of Eben Clifford of Solon, Me., and Sarah Roth, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1808, at Solon; d. Nov. 11, 1880, at Wiscasset. He was very active in church work, and a much respected man. He d. Oct. 17, 1874, at Wiscasset.

Children:

2125. i. EZEKIEL[8], b. Oct. 14, 1831, at Richmond; m. Mary J. Niles.

2126. ii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Dec. 16, 1832, at Richmond; m. Alden Morse.

---

* All b. at Alna.

Averill Family

Army of the Republic; and Loyal Legion, not to mention other organizations. He was a man of strict and unswerving integrity in public as in private life, and faithful in all his relationships,—family, social, or civic. Like many Maine men, he was a warm friend and political supporter of Mr. Blaine, and he was greatly disappointed when he failed to receive the nomination for president at Cincinnati in 1876. But for himself, after he left Congress, he steadfastly refused to be a candidate for other high offices, and from that time devoted himself to business.

At the time of his death, the press of his city and state mentioned him with great honor, dwelling on his high character as well as his ability and the services he had rendered his state and country.

Gen. Averill left a very interesting family of daughters, who are widely known for their attractive qualities.

The children of John T. and Hannah Elizabeth (Atkinson) Averill were:

2129. i. Emma Clara[8], b. Oct. 16, 1852, at Winthrop, Me.; m. Hon. Wm. H. Stowell.

2130. ii. Mary Ellen[8], b. Oct. 9, 1855, at Tioga, Pa.; m. Nov. 1, 1882, at St. Paul, Minn., Charles Mutler Drake, M. D., son of Charles M. Drake of Knoxville, Tenn. She d. Apr. 22, 1887, at Knoxville.

2131. iii. Anna May[8], b. Nov. 21, 1859, at Lake City, Minn.; m. Dec. 17, 1890, at St. Paul, Minn., Edwin James Jaggard.

1069. Mary Stewart[7] Averell (*James*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 22, 1822, at Alna, Me.; lived at Lynn., Mass., 1855-67; at Winchester, Mass., 1867-73; at Chicago, Ill., 1873-93. She m. Sept. 27, 1847, at Chicago, **Capt. Franklin Lawrence** (son of Edward Lawrence of Pittston, Me., and Abigail Wells of Ipswich, Mass., his wife), b. July 3, 1820, at Pittston, d. Feb. 14, 1872, at Winchester. She d. Mar. 7, 1893, at Chicago.

Children:

i. Anna Bradford[8] Lawrence, b. Apr. 17, 1851, at Pittston, Me., lives (1899) at Chicago.

ii. Edward Wells[8] Lawrence, b. Jan. 19, 1853, at Hadley, Ill.; m. Martha Ellis; dec.

iii. James Averell[8] Lawrence, b. Nov. 21, 1857, at Lynn, Mass.; m. July 24, 1883, at Marshalltown, Ia., Charlotte J. Wyllis, and lives at Chicago.

Edward Wells[8] Lawrence (*Mary[7] Averell, James[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 19, 1853, at Hadley, Ill.; m. Dec. 26, 1893, at Shawneetown, Ill., **Martha St. Clair Ellis.** He d. Oct. 31, 1894, at Centralia, Ill.

Child:

i. Anna Averell[9] Lawrence, b. Oct. 6, 1894, at Centralia.

1070. Capt. Albert James[7] Averell (*James 2nd[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 20, 1824, at Alna, Me., was first a salt water sailor, under his father, Capt. James Averell, a prosperous ship-builder of Maine; then Captain of the steamship *Independence*, the first steamship to enter the fresh waters of Lake Superior. It was soon after he settled at Chicago that he first took this same ship across from Chicago to the South and across the portage. It was transferred on rollers around the Sault Ste. Marie by men and teams, in the year 1843. In 1848 he was tempted to go to California, and crossed the Isthmus of Panama to reach that land of promise. He accepted the captaincy of the clipper-schooner, *Eclipse*, sailing between San Francisco and Sacramento. In 1850 he commanded the *McKim*, the first steamer in those waters; and in 1851 the *New World*, a much finer steamer on the same route. July 4, 1852, he was m. at Wiscasset, Me., near his old ancestral town, to **Anna Butler Foote** (dau. of Erastus Foote of Wiscasset, and Eliza Carleton, his wife), b. Oct. 8, 1827, at Wiscasset. Mrs. Averell accompanied her husband on his return to California. Soon after his arrival he took command of the *Senator*, the largest and finest steamer which had ever been on the Sacramento River. In 1855 he gave up maritime life and settled at Chicago, with which place he was identified until his death. He engaged first in the lumber business, and later in real estate. He was connected with nearly all the big real estate transfers made in Chicago up to ten years before his death, and he availed himself of his well earned leisure to travel extensively with Mrs. Averell both at home and abroad. Capt. Averell was a resident of Chicago for nearly fifty years, and was a valued

Capt. Albert J. Averell.

citizen of the town in whose marvellous development he had taken an active part. He was a man of rare character, untiring energy, inexhaustible resources, and noted for his integrity and fidelity in all relationships, domestic, social, financial and civic. An unusually commanding presence, with great dignity of manner made him seem somewhat severe at times, but in reality he was very gentle and courteous. His death, Sept. 6, 1896, at his residence on Michigan Ave., where the family had lived for some years, was a distinct loss to the great city, and tributes from the press and friends attested the value of his life and influence in the community. Many of the foregoing statements are extracts from such articles which friends and relations endorsed as just tributes to a noble life. His widow, Mrs. Averell, still resides in the old home, and in quiet and unostentatious ways fills an enviable position; she gives generously to many good causes, and has recently endowed a ward of ten free beds in the Presbyterian Hospital of Chicago, in memory of her late husband. Mr. and Mrs. Averell had but one child.

Child:

2132. i. A Son[8], ————, b. 1854; d. in infancy.

1071. Anson[7] Averill (*James*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 10, 1825, at Alna, Me., was a sea-captain, miner and ranch-owner, at Petaluma, Cal. He lived last at San Francisco, Cal. He m. Nov. 9, 1860, at San Francisco, **Sarah Brooks Haskell** (dau. of George Haskell and Harriet Milliken, his wife), b. Mar. 6, 1835, at Haverhill, Mass. He d. Jan. 23, 1887, at San Francisco.

Children (first five named b. at San Francisco, the last four at Petaluma):

2133. i. Albert James[8], b. July 15, 1861; m. Lillie V. Robbins.

2134. ii. Herbert Ellsworth[8], b. Aug. 27, 1862; m. Oct. 1, 1898, at Chicago, Ill., Elizabeth Mercy Mayo (dau. of Capt. Henry Herbert Mayo* of Chicago, and Agnes Ingraham,† his wife), b. June 23, 1870, at Rock Island, Ill.

2135. iii. Hilda Lawrence[8], b. July 28, 1866.

* H. H. Mayo (father of Elizabeth Mayo Averell), Captain U. S. A., was b. in England, and belonged to a well known old family.

† The father of Agnes Ingraham (mother of Elizabeth Mayo Averell) was a captain in the War of 1812.

2136. iv. Anna Lenox[8], b. Nov. 8, 1867.
2137. v. Anson Burlingame[8], b. Apr. 12, 1869.
2138. vi. Elizabeth Sarah[8], b. June 23, 1873, lives at Oakland, Cal. She m. Nov. 10, 1896, at San Francisco, Frederick F. G. Harper (son of Richard L. Harper of England and New York), b. Feb. 15, 1867, at New York.
2139. vii. Walter Badger[8], b. Apr. 22, 1876.
2140. viii. Eleanor Upton[8], b. Apr. 3, 1878.
2141. ix. Bradford Stanwood[8], b. June 25, 1885.

1072. Anna Maria[7] Averell (*James[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 18, 1827, at Alna, Me., lived at Chicago, Ill., and m. Aug. 15, 1867, at Chicago, **Ira W. Buell** (son of Hiram Buell of Hamilton, N. Y., and Polly Higgins his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1830. She d. Mar. 6, 1887, at Chicago.

Child:

i. Elizabeth Averell[8] Buell, b. Aug. 8, 1870, at Chicago; m. there, Nov. 20, 1893, Harry Clark Patterson.

Elizabeth Averell[8] Buell (*Anna[7] Averell, James[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 8, 1870, at Chicago, Ill.; m. there, Nov. 20, 1893, **Harry Clark Patterson;** they live at Chicago.

Child:

i. Buell Averell[9] Patterson, b. May 10, 1895, at Chicago.

1075. Edwin Smith[7] Averell (*Guy[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 182-, at Alna, Me.; m. **Melinda Butler,** and lived at Alna, Stillwater, Atkinson, and Bangor, Me.

Children:

2142. i. Fidelia[8], m. Nathaniel Teague of South West Harbor, Me., later of Mt. Desert, Me.
2143. ii. Matilda Edwina[8], m. Daniel Littlefield of Winterport, Me.
2144. iii. Dora[8], b. at Atkinson, Me.; m. Abner Clemens.

1076. Guy[7] Averell (*Guy[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), a posthumous child, b. Dec. 26, 1824, at Alna, Me., has lived at Alna, Stillwater and Atkinson, Me. He m. **Mahala Jane Carsley** of Ornville, Me. (dau. of Moses Carsley and Hannah Robbins, his wife).

Children:

2145. i. EBEN GUY[8], b. May 4, 1849; served in Civil War; lived in Kansas. Fate unknown.
2146. ii. JOHN LUCIEN[8], b. May 22, 1851; m. Caroline Sting; lives at Bay City, Mich., has one dau.
2147. iii. DANIEL CHASE[8], b. May 24, 1853; m. (1) Lucretia P. Walker; m. (2) Lavina (Meder) Mace.
2148. iv. WILLIS[8], b. Feb. 5, 1855; lives at Atkinson, Me., unm.
2149. v. EDWIN SUMNER[8], b. Oct. 29, 1862; m. Lena Evans.
2150. vi. GEORGE WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 3, 1864; lives at Foxcroft, Me.; m. Maud Stevens, has one dau.
2151. vii. HENRY ALLEN[8], b. Apr. —, 1869; d. —— —, 1872.
2152. viii. LOUISE RICHMOND[8], b. —— —, 1871; d. —— —, 1873.
2153. ix. JENNIE GROSS[8], b. Sept. 6, 1875; m. Anson Tewkesbury.

1077. Emily A.[7] Averill (*Nathaniel*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 3, 1824, at Alna, Me.; m. Jan., 1843, at Boston, Mass., **William Mellus,** her cousin.

Children:

i. EMMA A.[8] MELLUS, b. Feb. 5, 1848; d. Apr. 10, 1858.
ii. ELZERIA[8] MELLUS, b. Sept. 25, 1850; m. John Warren; d. Oct. 9, 1896.

1079. Susan J.[7] Averill (*Nathaniel*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 17, 1828, at Alna, Me.; m. June 8, 1846, at Roxbury, Mass., **George W. Robinson.** They live at Montville, Me.

Child:

i. HATTIE[8] ROBINSON, b. Feb. 14, 1855, at Roxbury; m. Mr. Wellington.

1082. Nathaniel[7] Averill Jr. (*Nathaniel*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 1, 1834, at Alna, Me.; m. Apr. 7, 1867, at Montville, Me., **Emma Cookson** (dau. of John D. Cookson, now of Illinois, and Emily Warren of Freedom, Me., his wife), b. Dec. 3, 1848, at Freedom. He is a carpenter and lives at Roxbury, Mass.

Children:

2154. i. ANNIE L.[8], b. Mar. 24, 1868, at Montville; d. June 19, 1876, at Roxbury.
2155. ii. HERBERT R.[8], b. Feb. 27, 1870, at Montville.
2156. iii. KIRKWOOD[8], b. Dec. 9, 1874, at Roxbury; d. there Feb. 2, 1879.
2157. iv. FLORENCE[8] ("FLOSSIE") P., b. Aug. 17, 1876, at Roxbury.

1083. Mary Frances[7] Averell (*Nathaniel[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 23, 1839, at Montville, Me.; lives at Montville. She m. Oct. 13, 1864, at Roxbury, Mass., **Adoniram J. Barteaux,** a ship-carpenter (son of Robert Barteaux of Aylsford, N. S., and Olivia Wheelock, his wife), b. July 30, 1839, at Aylsford. They are both members of the Church of the New Jerusalem (Swedenborgian) at Roxbury, Mass.

Children (both b. at Roxbury):

i. Gertrude Averell[8] Barteaux, b. Oct. 13, 1870; m. Joseph Conilliard.

ii. Clara E.[8] Barteaux, b. Feb. 21, 1878.

Gertrude Averell[8] Barteaux (*Mary[7] Averell, Nathaniel[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 13, 1870, at Roxbury, Mass.; m. May 6, 1888, **Joseph Conilliard.**

Child:

i. Cora May[9] Conilliard, b. July 7, 1889.

1087. Charles Gardiner[7] Averell (*Arthur[6], Ezekiel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 8, 1820, at Newcastle, Me., is a merchant, and has lived at Alna, Newcastle, and Damariscotta, Me., Goodhue County, and town of Kenyon, Minn. He has lived at Alna P. O. (Head Tide) since 1865. He m. (1) June 28, 1846, at Nobleboro, Me., **Caroline M. Chapman,** b. Sept. 23, 1819, at Damariscotta; d. Jan. 13, 1848. He m. (2) at Wiscasset, Mar. 4, 1851, **Calista Chapman** (sister of Caroline, his first wife), who was b. at Damariscotta, Nov. 7, 1814, and d. Dec. 16, 1854. He m. (3) at Warren, Me., Nov. 11, 1864, **Julia Ann Turner Chapman** (dau. of Stephen Chapman of Jefferson, Me., and Mary Johnson, his wife), who was b. May 7, 1833, and is still living (1897).

Children (by second wife):

2158. i. Jane Abby[8], b. —— —, 1852, at Damariscotta, Me., d. in infancy.

(by third wife):

2159. ii. Charles Wilson[8], b. Oct. 1, 1865, at Alna; a teacher for some years; Prin. of Chelmsford High School; now a physician at North Reading, Mass. (1903).

2160. iii. Ernest Lincoln[8], b. Oct. 24, 1866, at Alna.

2161. iv. Annie Leland[8], b. July 16, 1868, at Alna.

2162. v. Hortense Elenor[8], b. Feb. 22, 1873, at Alna.

1101. Elizabeth Kennedy[7] **Averell** (*Daniel Gent*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1836, lives at Dresden Mills, Me. She m. Jan., 1860, **Francis W. Houdlette,** b. 1834.

Children:

i. Herbert Wilson[8] Houdlette, b. Dec. 19, 1863; d. Oct. 19, 1881.

ii. Marie Reed[8] Houdlette, b. Jan., 1865; m. Feb. 26, 1892, J. Pearl Card.

iii. William Ryfles[8] Houdlette, b. Feb. 21, 1876.

1102. Job called **"Joseph"**[7] **Averell** (*Daniel Gent*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 183-; lives at New Orleans, La., and is Captain of one of the Morgan ferryboats, the great transfer boats on the Mississippi. He m. **Lulu Vance.**

Children:

2163. i. Grace[8].

2164. ii. Lulu[8].

2165. iii. May[8].

2166. iv. Daniel[8].

1104. Albert[7] **Averell** (*Daniel Gent*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 183-; is a Captain of one of the ferry boats on the Mississippi. He m. (1) **Rosa Todswier,** who d. 1877. He m. (2) **Grace Follett.** They live at Algiers, La.

Children (by first wife):

2167. i. Louis Albert[8].

2168. ii. Clarence Hilton[8], lives at Algiers, La.

(by second wife):

2169. iii. Albertha[8].

2170. iv. Reed Follett[8].

1105. George Washington[7] **Averell** (*"Nathan"iel*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. "Sat. A. M. at 4 o'clock. Fair and clear"., Dec. 9, 1820, at Whitefield, Me.; m. Dec. 2, 1852, **Caroline Pillsbury Dudley** (dau. of Roland Dudley* of Piscataquis Settlement, and Ann McIntire, his wife), b. Feb., 1826, at Passadunkeag, Me.; d. Apr. 4, 1894, at Oldtown, Me. He d. there Feb. 2, 1889.

* Roland Dudley and Ann McIntire, both of Piscataquis Settlement, were m. by Joseph Butterfield, Justice of the Peace, June 22, 1815. (*Orono T. R.*, now in office of Town Clerk at Oldtown, Me.—Ed.)

Children (all b. at Oldtown):

2171. i. CHARLES[8], b. —— —, 1853; d. y.
2172. ii. ALICE MARION[8], b. July 29, 1855.
2173. iii. LEW WALLACE[8], b. Sept. 30, 1862, is an Agt. of the Am. Ex. Co., and lives at N. Conway, N. H.
2174. iv. HELEN MABEL[8], b. Mar. 29, 1867.

1107. Francis Ousville[7] Averell (*"Nathan"iel[6], Ezekiel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 31, 1826, at Bath, Me., was a blacksmith and lived at Bath and Oldtown, Me. He m. Dec. 10, 1860, at Curwinsville, Pa., **Martha C. Bloom** (dau. of James Bloom and Mary Passmore, his wife), b. June 12, 1842, at Curwinsville, Pa.; d. Sept. 11, 1865, in Bloom Township, Penn.

Children:

2175. i. JAMES HENRY[8], b. Feb. 25, 1862, at Bloom Township; m. Dec. 22, 1887, at Vanormer, Pa., Emma Dean.
2176. ii. ALICE[8], b. Apr. 11, 1863, at Bloom Township; m. May 5, 1879, at Curwinsville, Penn., George Kuhn.
2177. iii. WILLIAM RUFUS[8], b. Aug. 1, 1869, at Bloom Township; m. Feb. 17, 1892, at Grampian, Penn., Mary Bowles.
2178. iv. CHARLES VINCENT[8], b. Aug. 2, 1874, at Curwinsvillle, unm.

1114. Abiel[7] Avery (*Joseph[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 30, 1802, at Jefferson, Me., was a teacher for some years, Justice of the Peace 30 years at Richmond, Me., Clerk and Asst. Assessor of the Fourth District of the U. S. Int. Rev. Dept., at Sacramento, Cal. He lived at Jefferson and Richmond, Me., and after Feb., 1863, at Sacramento, Cal. He m. (1) **Nancy Marston,** who was b. at Methuen, Mass., and d. after Jan. 17, 1842, at Richmond. He was m. (2) June 9, 1857, by Rev. W. H. Humphrey, at Richmond, to **Sarah Jane Toothaker** (dau. of John Toothaker of Harpswell, Me., and Sarah Ridley, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1835; d. 1902. He d. Dec. 23, 1868, at Vallejo, California, and was interred at Mountain View Cemetery. Mr. Avery was an excellent and well trained singer, and the music leader for many years of the Baptist Church, to which he belonged. He assisted in establishing the Richmond Academy, and was one of its directors. He was an able man, of fine presence and character, and held in

high esteem by all who knew him. He was also an Hon. Mem. of the Masonic Lodge of Richmond.

Children (by first wife):

2179. i. SARAH WATERS[8], b. 18—, at Richmond, d. in her 4th year.
2180. ii. PETER AUGUSTUS[8], b. 18—, at Richmond, d. in his 23rd year.
2181. iii. JOHN MARSHALL[8], b. 18—, at Richmond; lives at Sacramento; m. at Shasta, Cal., Annetta Isabelle Potter. Has one child, a dau.
2182. iv. HENRY CLAY[8], b. 18—, at Richmond; d. in infancy.
2183. v. ABIEL[8] JR., b. 18—; d. in his 23rd year; unm.
2184. vi. NANCY[8], b. 18—, at Richmond; d. in her 12th year.
2185. vii. GEORGE WASHINGTON[8], b. Jan. 17, 1842, at Richmond; d. Sept. 15, 1865, at Sacramento.

(by second wife):

2186. viii. CLARA MAY[8], b. Mar. 10, 1858, at Richmond; d. there, Sept. 14, 1863. She was said to have been the "image" of her grandmother, Sarah (Waters) Avery, and like her in her charming disposition.
2187. ix. ANGELINE ELIZABETH[8], b. Mar. 11, 1865, at Sacramento; lives at Vallejo, Cal.
2188. x. WALTON FELCH[8], b. Oct. 30, 1866, at Sacramento; m. Helen Barbe.
2189. xi. GRANT EUGENE[8], b. Oct. 7, 1868, at Sacramento; d. Sept. 10, 1889, at Oakland, Cal.
2190. xii. DAVID COLFAX[8], b. Oct. 7, 1868, at Sacramento; d. there May 23, 1869.

1115. Joseph[7] Avery (*Joseph*[6], *Enoch*[5] *Averell, Israel*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 7, 1804, at Jefferson, Me., passed his life there. He was educated at China Academy in Maine, and was for twenty years a teacher in the public schools. He was a Representative to the Maine Legislature, 1849; on the Maine State Board of Agriculture, 1857-60. He was deacon of the First Baptist Church of Jefferson for thirty-five years, and was a man of undoubted integrity. During the Civil War he cared for seven families; and also for the money of thirty soldiers, investing it advantageously for their benefit on their return from the Army. He was a Republican from the time of the origin of the party; a member of the State Board of Education, and did much town business in settling estates, etc.; Jefferson has had few citizens of greater prominence and ability. He served his generation faithfully. He m. (1) Mar. 2, 1841, at

Jefferson, **Elmira Jackson** (dau. of Samuel Jackson of Jefferson —one of the first settlers at Balltown (?), and Elizabeth Waters, his wife), who was b. 1806, at Jefferson, and d. there, Nov. 24, 1864. He m. (2) May 18, 1867, **Mrs. Hannah Jackson, (Richardson) Chisam** (dau. of Rev. Abiathar Richardson of Appleton, Me., and Hannah Sheppard, his wife), b. Aug. 5, 1831. She d. in 1906. He d. Oct. 5, 1892, at Jefferson, retaining his wonderful memory and his keen interest in life to an unusual degree.

Child (by second wife):

2201. i. ELMIRA JANETTE[8], b. Apr. 18, 1869, at Jefferson; m. Rev. Geo. H. Hamlen.

1116. John Waters[7] Avery (*Joseph[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 29, 1808, at Jefferson, Me., was a lumber merchant and lived at Jefferson and Richmond, Me., and Sacramento, Cal. He was a devoted Christian over sixty years, and for thirty years a deacon in the First Baptist Church of Sacramento, and a man of great nobility and simplicity. He was twice elected a member of the City Board of Education, and in politics was a Republican. He came to California as supercargo of the brig Leo of Richmond, Me., arriving at Sacramento in the Spring of 1850. He m. Feb. 9, 1837, at Richmond, **Tabitha Hathorne** (dau. of John Hathorne of Dresden and Richmond, Me.), b. Sept. 25, 1810, at Dresden. She d. Jan. 21, 1877, at Sacramento. He d. there Nov. 4, 1885,

Children (all but the last named b. at Richmond):

2202. i. IRA[8], b. Nov. 18, 1837; m. Seney V. Bolles.

2203. ii. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. July 22, 1839; d. Nov. 16, 1882, at Sacramento, Cal.

2204. iii. FRANKLIN[8], b. Nov. 1, 1840; m. Abby M. Gardner.

2205. iv. ALBERT WAYLAND[8], b. May 6, 1847; m. Feb. 28, 1884, at Rocklin, Cal., Belle C. Smith. They live at Oakland, Cal.

2206. v. LIZZIE WATERS[8], b. Mar. 17, 1853, at Litchfield, Me., lived in Cal., and is now living at Minneapolis, Minn. She m. Sept. 12, 1903, at Denver, Col., Adoniram Judson Frost, D. D. (son of Salmon Frost of Parishville, N. Y., and Almeda Mason, his wife), b. Sept. 12, 1837, at Parishville. She was his second wife. Rev. Dr. Frost is Dean of the Faculty of the North Western Bible and Missionary Training School (interdenominational), at Minneapolis, and Instructor in New Testament. He was pastor

of the Baptist Church in Sacramento for some years, and resigned his pastorate in Los Angeles, Cal., to become Dean of this school. Mrs. Frost is a very bright and attractive woman and an able helpmeet to her husband in his influential position.

1119. Enoch McClellan[7] Avery (*Joseph[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 4, 1814, at Jefferson, Me., was graduated at Richmond Academy; studied medicine with Dr. Chamberlain of Richmond, Me., where he lived several years. He then removed to Newark, N. J., and engaged in pharmacy. He was deacon of the First Baptist Church of Newark, and the Peddie Memorial Church has a window in his memory. He m. Sept. 30, 1852, at Wiscasset, Me., **Sarah Thomas Austin** (dau. of Capt. Josiah Austin of Wiscasset, and Sarah Thomas, his wife), b. Apr. 3, 1820, at Wiscasset. She is still living. He d. Aug. 18, 1877, at Newark, where his family live.

Children (all b. at Richmond, and all unm., 1898):

2207. i. SARAH AUSTIN[8], b. Oct. 8, 1853, was graduated at the Newark High and Normal Schools, and is a teacher in the Grammar Dept. of the Newark Pub. Schools.

2208. ii. ABBOTT LAWRENCE[8], b. July 26, 1855, was graduated from the New York College of Pharmacy in 1877. He and his brother Eugene carried on the pharmacy business of their father until 1895, when he sold out and went into the Metropolitan Ins. Co. He is active in church work, a church trustee and treasurer. In politics a strong Republican.

2209. iii. JOSEPH WATERS[8], b. Jan. 1, 1858, is a coal broker, Broadway, N. Y., an active church worker, and a tenor singer in his church. He is also an active member of the Republican Club of Newark, N. J.

2210. iv. EUGENE M.[8], b. Oct. 30, 1860; has charge of a drug store in Newark.

1121. Enoch[7] Avery (*Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 3, 1804, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Jefferson and Frankfort, Me. He m. Sept. 24, 1825, at Frankfort (now Winterport), Me., **Lucinda Colson** (dau. of Abner Colson of Frankfort), b. July 18, 1805, at Frankfort. In 1889 she and her sister, Mrs. Miranda (Colson) Miller of Hampden,

Me., were 84 years of age, both living, and both quite well, and said to be the oldest twins known in the United States. Mrs. Avery was one of 13 children, Mr. Avery was also one of 13, and they had 13 children. Mr. Avery was a natural musician, a good singer and violinist. He was very tall and erect and a very fine looking man in old age as well as in youth. His wife d. Mar. 18, 1892, at Ellsworth, Me., at the residence of her dau., Mrs. Goodell, and was buried at Winterport. He d. May 23, 1879, at Frankfort.

Children (all b. at Frankfort, now Winterport, Me.):

2211. i. Margaret J.[8], b. Jan. 20, 1826; m. Jan. 1, 1850, at Hampden, Me., Andrew Goodell of Ellsworth, Me.; they live at Ellsworth, and have had five children; three were living, Feb., 1897.

2212. ii. Enoch[8] Jr., b. July 3, 1828; m. (1) Hannah J. Severance; m. (2) Annie Dunbar.

2213. iii. Phoebe J.[8], b. July 21, 1830; m. Nov. 5, 1846, Saben Cole. She d. Feb. 9, 1847.

2214. iv. Sarah J.[8], b. Mar. 9, 1832; m. Parker Witham.

2215. v. Mellen[8], b. Feb. 24, 1834; m. Belinda Bowden.

2216. vi. Edward, 2nd[8], b. Dec. 14, 1835; m. Marian M. Crocker.

2217. vii. Sanborn[8], b. Mar. 7, 1838; d. Jan. 28, 1843, at Frankfort.

2218. viii. Mary E.[8], b. July 1, 1840; m. Hiram Holmes.

2219. ix. Lucinda A.[8], b. Aug. 7, 1842; m. July 12, 1860, Joseph Davis of Bucksport, Me. She d. July 29, 1868, at Winterport.

2220. x. Melinda Alice[8], b. Oct. 3, 1844; m. Andrew Conlon.

2221. xi. Sewell S.[8], b. Feb. 24, 1847; m. Nov. 16, 1866, at Vinal Haven, Me., Mary Green. He d. Dec. 26, 1890, at Hallowell, Me. They had several children, one of whom lives at Waterville, Me.

2222. xii. James Parker[8], b. May 16, 1849; d. Mar. 21, 1865, in the Army.

2223. xiii. Phoebe Eva[8], b. Oct. 1, 1852; m. Leon Carleton.

1122. Lewman G.[7] Avery (*Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell*, *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 13, 1806, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer and lived at Jefferson. He m. June 23, 1835, at Jefferson, **Rachel** (476) **Chapman** (dau. of Joseph Chapman of Nobleboro, Me., and Rachel Avery, his wife), b. Oct. 12, 1809, at Nobleboro. Mr. Avery was blind for many years, having lost his sight before his marriage. He was quite musical and played

the violin very well. He d. at Jefferson, Oct. 5, 1854. Mrs. Avery d. Dec. 30, 1896, at Jefferson.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

2224. i. ADELAIDE[8], b. June 1, 1836; d. Jan. 3, 1900.
2225. ii. ADONIRAM JUDSON[8], b. Nov. 16, 1838; m. Hannah M. Linnscott.
2226. iii. LEWMAN[8], b. Dec. 2, 1845.
2227. iv. GEORGE E.[8], b. Apr. 20, 1848; m. Laura Sprague.
2228. v. NEWELL EDDY[8], b. Nov. 28, 1850; m. Mary Louise Howe.

1123. Harriet[7] Avery (*Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 5, 1808, at Jefferson, Me., lived and d. at Jefferson. She was m. there Mar. 25, 1832, to **Joseph Glidden** (son of Winthrop Glidden* and Hannah Dow, his wife), who was b. Feb. 23, 1805, at Jefferson. He d. there Sept. 5, 1890. She d. Oct. 15, 1889, at Cooper's Mills, Me.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

i. ENOCH WINTHROP[8] GLIDDEN, b. Sept. 12, 1832; m. Hannah Francis Bruce.
ii. HARRIET[8] GLIDDEN, b. Apr. 15, 1834; lives at Jefferson, Me. She m. Mar. 17, 1852, at Jefferson, Lambert Glidden (son of William† Glidden of Jefferson, and Charlotte Capen, his wife). Mrs. Glidden brought up her niece, Ruth Noyes, and now passes many months with her. Lambert Glidden was b. Sept. 8, 1831; he d. several years ago.
iii. JOSEPH NEWELL[8] GLIDDEN, b. Mar. 17, 1836; m. Hannah Crummett.
iv. RUTH[8] GLIDDEN, b. Apr. 12, 1838; m. James A. Noyes; d. June 19, 1873, leaving one child—a dau.
v. EDWARD H.[8] GLIDDEN, b. Feb. —, 1840; d. aged 3 mos.
vi. DANIEL S.[8] GLIDDEN, b. Oct. 24, 1842; d. Apr. 27, 1863.
vii. MARGARET[8] GLIDDEN, b. Jan. —, 1845; d. Dec. 18, 1863.
viii. PETER[8] GLIDDEN, b. Oct. 12, 1847; m. Augusta Glidden.
ix. HANNAH[8] GLIDDEN, b. Mar. 4, 1850.

Enoch Winthrop[8] Glidden (*Harriet*[7] *Avery, Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 12, 1832, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Jefferson. He m. Apr. 21, 1862, at Somerville, Me., **Hannah Frances Bruce** (dau.

* See the *Glidden Gen.*

† William Glidden (father-in-law of Harriet Glidden) was the son of Charles Glidden who built the old house, opposite Joseph Glidden Jr.'s house, near Travel Lake.

of Josiah Bruce of Somerville, and Mary Ann Wilson, his wife), b. Mar. 15, 1836, at Somerville. He d. May, 1905, at Jefferson.

Children (all b. at Somerville):

i. Clara Emma[9] Glidden, b. July 21, 1862.
ii. Enoch Hartwell[9] Glidden, b. Sept. 12, 1864.
iii. Hattie E.[9] Glidden, b. May, 1866; d. May 30, 1883.
iv. Mary Ann[9] Glidden, b. Dec. 21, 1870.
v. Newell Allen[9] Glidden, b. June 27, 1872; d. Sept., 1899.
vi. Edward W.[9] Glidden, b. Sept. 18, 1875.
vii. Helen[9] Glidden, b. Sept. 21, 1876.
viii. Sewell[9] Glidden, b. Aug. 21, 1877.

Joseph Newell[8] Glidden (*Harriet[7] Avery, Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 17, 1836, at Jefferson, Me., is a farmer at Whitefield, Me. He m. Jan. 30, 1858, at Jefferson, **Hannah Crummett** (dau. of Nathan Crummett of Somerville, Me., and Esther Jackson, his wife), b. Jan. 9, 1837, at Somerville. Mr. and Mrs. Glidden celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary in 1908, at Coopers Mills.

Children (all except the last b. at Jefferson):

i. Cleveland Newell[9] Glidden, b. Jan. 8, 1859; living at Paxton, Mass. He m. Sarah E. Harrington; they have six children.
ii. Eva Ella[9] Glidden, b. Oct. 11, 1863; was a teacher at W. Boylston, Mass., and m. William H. Pevear. They live at Watertown, Mass., and have one child.
iii. Daniel S.[9] Glidden, b. June 1, 1866; m. June 27, 1894, Hattie Taylor; they have two children.
iv. George Allen[9] Glidden, b. Mar. 29, 1869; m. May 15, 1895, Lucy Cummett; they live at Somerville, Me.
v. Hattie B.[9] Glidden, b. Dec. 29, 1871, is a teacher at W. Boylston, Mass.
vi. Lila Adelia[9] Glidden, b. Mar. 8, 1876, at Whitefield, Me., lives at Union, Me. She m. June 24, 1896, William Haskell.

Peter[8] Glidden (*Harriet[7] Avery, Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 12, 1847, at Jefferson, Me., is a farmer and lives in the Glidden homestead at Jefferson. He m. Apr. 24, 1882, at Whitefield, Me., **Augusta Glidden** (dau. of Moses Glidden of Jefferson and Rebecca Dow, his wife), b. at Jefferson and d. there, May 17, 1897.

Children (both b. at Jefferson):

i. Pearl E.[9] Glidden, b. July 10, 1883.
ii. Ida[9] Glidden, b. Apr. 2, 1885.

1124. Prentiss (written also **Prentice**) **Mellen**[7] **Avery** (*Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell*, *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 22, 1810, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Jefferson and Winterport, Me. He was named after Hon. Prentiss Mellen, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Maine in 1830, and was a prominent citizen, living at Biddeford, Me., from July, 1797. Prentiss Avery m. Oct. 15, 1838, **Mercy Ann Littlefield** (dau. of Stephen Littlefield of Frankfort, Me., and Mercy Ann Downes, his wife), b. May 6, 1815, at Frankfort (now Winterport), Me. He d. Sept. 8, 1880, at Winterport, and she d. there Aug. 25, 1881.

Children (all but one b. at Frankfort):

2229. i. WILLIAM ENOCH[8], b. Sept. 7, 1839, was a stone contractor, an electric railway and electric light contractor, and lived at Winterport and Vinalhaven, Me., and Detroit, Mich. He m. Eliza ("Lida") Carver Carnes (dau. of Abiel Smith Carnes of Vinalhaven, and Almira Spencer Hopkins of Camden, Me., his wife), b. Feb. 10, 1843, at Vinalhaven. He d. Jan. 9, 1900, at Detroit; his widow is still living there.

2230. ii. MERCY ANN[8], b. July 3, 1841, at Carmel, Me.; m. Isaiah A. Crockett.

2231. iii. SUSAN SOPHIA[8], b. Sept. 29, 1843; d. at Frankfort, Nov. 12, 1854.

2232. iv. ALFRED LITTLEFIELD[8], b. Dec. 14, 1845; d. at Frankfort, Dec. 30, 1854.

2233. v. HANNAH SHAW[8], b. Jan. 30, 1847; d. at Winterport, July 13, 1863.

2234. vi. EUNICE MAYO[8], b. Feb. 14, 1849; m. Charles E. Campbell.

2235. vii. MARY SHAW[8], b. Mar. 9, 1850; m. Oct. 13, 1867, at Winterport, Frank A. Pierce of Prospect, Me. They have one son.

2236. viii. SEWELL EDWIN[8], b. Sept. 19, 1853; m. (1) Susie H. Turner; m. (2) Miranda C. Reath.

2237. ix. CHARLES DELBERT[8], b. Apr. 29, 1856; m. (1) Annie F. Mainville; m. (2) Cornelia F. Knapp.

2238. x. SUSAN SOPHIA[8], b. Aug., 1858; d. at Frankfort in 1859.

1125. Edward[7] **Avery** (*Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell*, *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 1, 1812, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer, a stone cutter, and the owner of a granite quarry near his home. He lived in his youth at Jefferson, but settled ultimately at Prospect, Me., where he m. June 30, 1845, **Hannah**

Files Harding, b. Mar. 23, 1821. She was the dau. of Archelaus Harding of Prospect, and Hannah Moore, his wife.

Mr. Avery was known for miles around as "Squire Avery" —this popular New England title of "Squire" being instinctively granted to men who were especially honored or influential in a community. Mr. and Mrs. Avery were an unusually interesting and lovable couple, with generous and fine natures, fond of people, and most charitable in spirit. Their home was a center for their neighbors and relatives, their hospitality, personality, and unusual musical gifts being great attractions. Mr. Avery built quite early after his marriage a simple and unpretentious granite house with stone from his own quarry. Here some, or all, of his children were born and raised, so that they all have beautiful memories of the "old granite mansion" and happy hours within it. It stands on the West bank of the Penobscot River, with Bucksport visible from its doors, and is one of the interesting objects seen from the river. It was here that Mr. and Mrs. Avery died, he, Oct. 31, 1886, and she, Dec. 3, 1894. Their son Mr. George Alden Avery now occupies the old homestead, and all their children are living (1906).

Children (all b. at Prospect):

2239. i. Newell Augustus[8], b. June 30, 1847; m. Sarah C. Goodwin.
2240. ii. George Alden[8], b. May 2, 1849; m. Anna G. Pierce.
2241. iii. Edward "Franklin"[8], b. Jan. 11, 1851; m. (1) Mary P. Kellock; m. (2) Annie R. Brown.
2242. iv. Byron Cousins[8], b. Nov. 13, 1853; m. Almeda Harriman.
2243. v. Christina Cousins[8], b. Jan. 11, 1857; m. Fred N. Goodwin.

1128. Hon. Newell[7] Avery (*Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 12, 1817, at Jefferson, Me., was the son of devout parents who were ardent Baptists. The result of this influence on his plastic young mind was that of a spirit of great reverence which never left him. The early death of his father left his beloved mother to face alone the care of a large family with very limited means. So this son at the age of fourteen started to earn his own living and to help her.

Their common need taught him very early to serve and save, and his filial affection guarded him against hoarding and

Nancy Clapp Eddy, Wife of Newell Avery.

[illegible], 9 Mar. [illegible] 1821, [illegible] dau. of Archelaus [illegible] Prescott, and [illegible] wife.

[illegible] was known for [illegible] as "Squire Avery" [illegible] New England [illegible] being instinctively [illegible] to men who [illegible] Mr. and Mrs. Avery were an [illegible] and [illegible] couple, with [illegible] and fine natures, fond of [illegible] most charitable in spirit. Their home was a centre [illegible] neighbors and relatives, their hospitality, personality, [illegible] and musical gifts being great attractions. Mr. Avery [illegible] quite early after his marriage [illegible] and unpretentious [illegible] house with [illegible] [illegible] Here some of [illegible] children were born, and so that they all [illegible] [illegible] memories of the [illegible] quite treasured and happy [illegible] when it [illegible] West bank of the Penobscot [illegible], with [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] and is one of the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] It was here that Mr. and Mrs. Avery [illegible] held, and she, Dec. 7, 1894, [illegible] on Mr. [illegible] [illegible] now occupies the old home- [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] being (1906).

[illegible] (by [illegible]):

i. [illegible], b. June 30, 1847; m. Sarah C. [illegible].

ii. [illegible] Avery, b. May 2, 1849; m. Alice [illegible].

iii. [illegible] "Frankie", b. [illegible]; m. Mary P. [illegible], no [illegible].

iv. [illegible] Colcord, b. Nov. [illegible]; m. Annie [illegible].

v. Virginia Colcord, b. Jan. 11, 1857; m. Fred N. Goddard.

Hon. Newell Avery (*Capt. Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Isaiah, Averill, Hezekiah, William*), b. Oct. 12, 1837, in Jefferson, Me., was [illegible] of good parents who were ardent Baptists. The result [illegible] [illegible] on the plastic young mind was that of a spirit of [illegible] which never left him. The early death of his father [illegible] [illegible] mother to face alone the care of a large [illegible] [illegible] limited means. So this son at the age of [illegible] started to [illegible] [illegible] living and to help her

[illegible] Mfg. Co. or Newell Avery

selfishness, and against many temptations. He followed rapidly in the path his ancestors had trod for four generations—the life of a lumberman and lumber manufacturer.

At twenty-six years of age, having obtained sufficient means to establish a home of his own, he was m. Jan. 3, 1843, by Horace Blackman, Justice of the Peace, to **Nancy Clapp Eddy** (dau. of Ware Eddy of Mansfield, Mass., and Eddington, Me., and Nancy Clapp of Walpole, Mass.), b. Dec. 22, 1824, at Eddington, a town named in honor of her great-grandfather. (See *Eddy Gen.*)

They lived for a time at Bradley, Me., where he built a pretty little house that is still standing, near the small stream by which stood the mill in which he was interested. This house faced the Penobscot.

At this time Mr. Avery was a man of unusual physical and mental vigor. He was six feet in height, erect, supple, with a fair skin, ruddy cheeks and very light hair which scarcely changed with the passing of the years. His eyes were very pure blue, bright, keen and merry,—eyes such as are found in many widely separated members of the stock. He could lift and throw great weights, or even men, with remarkable ease, and his wrestling and jumping were the delight of his young men friends who recalled them with admiration in old age. But he had also exceptional mental powers; a retentive memory, almost unfailing even in small details; keen perceptive and analytical powers and a direct, simple and logical mind. With all this he was quiet, unpretending and modest in dress and manner, and almost unconsciously self-depreciating.

He was the owner of pine lands and rented mills before his marriage, and by 1849 had so increased his capital that he had a fourth interest in the firm of his brother-in-law, Col. Jonathan Eddy of Bangor,—called "Eddy and Murphy", later "Eddy, Avery, and Murphy". The firm became one of the best known and most successful in the United States, and was only dissolved by death. With other partners other firm names were used, "Avery, Murphy & Co." in Chicago, "Eddy Avery & Eddy" in Bay City, Mich., etc.

Their possessions of white pine land in Michigan caused his removal to Port Huron, Mich., in the May of 1853, for the supervision of their Michigan interests.

The death of Col. Eddy, Aug., 1864, and changes in lumbering conditions in Maine, caused the other member of the firm, Mr. Simon A. Murphy, to take up his residence in Detroit, Mich., in 1866, and Mr. Avery settled there in 1867, his residence being at the corner of Fort and Third Streets, the former being then one of the most beautiful streets in the Middle West; Mr. Murphy's house was at the corner of Fourth Street.

Mr. Avery is said to have had "a marvellously accurate judgment of human nature and a Napoleonic capacity for binding men to his service."

It was at his suggestion that, very early in their western business, each of their ablest subordinates was given a share of the profits of the particular enterprise in which he was engaged; and many able business men were trained in their service. One of them, now one of the most prominent business men in Michigan and California, said very recently: "Newell Avery was the noblest man I have ever known; many others who knew him thought the same." Another when asked why he had so many life long friends, said it was not due to his superior judgment, his financial successes, or to his influence with others, which was very great, but to his kind and sympathetic heart; that he had a tender cord that few men can preserve who have to struggle through the world; and that he was also an eminently true man, to be relied on in all emergencies. He had a ready wit and keen sense of humor which made him a pleasant companion in his hours of leisure, which, however, were not many.

Mr. Avery was one of the organizers of the Republican party under the Oaks at Jackson, Mich., July 6, 1854. In those *ante bellum* days such a step demanded independence of judgment and the courage of one's convictions. It was a case of "insurgents" or "progressives" separating from the old party of Whigs and others in a spirit of high resolve for humanity and the good of the country. The history of this party is on record, but we quote a few items from one of its many historians. "Michigan was the first state to take formal action in the way of organized effort. Early in June, 1854, what was known as the Free Soil party held a convention and nominated Kingsley S. Bingham for Governor, but the platform adopted was hardly broad enough to meet the endorsement of many Whigs and Free

Soil Democrats, and so a call was issued—signed by thousands in every part of the state—inviting all opposed to the further extension of slavery into new territory, without distinction of former political affiliations, to assemble in convention at Jackson, July 6, 1854".

"On the morning of that day there gathered at Jackson—Whigs, Democrats, Abolitionists and Free Soilers, in such numbers that it became apparent no building could be found large enough to contain them, a temporary meeting however was held. Dr. McNaughton read the call, Judge Baxter was called to the Chair, S. A. Baker was chosen Secretary, and the meeting adjourned to the Oak Grove, where the proceedings were continued in about the following order:

"1st The call and the list of names attached was read, each signer present being requested to respond as his name was read.

"2nd. On motion—the Chair appointed the following as a committee on permanent organization—Samuel Barstow of Wayne (Co.), I. P. Christiancy of Monroe, George Burchard of Hillsdale, Lovell Moore of Kent, James W. Hill of Calhoun, Henry W. Lord of Oakland, and Newell Avery of St. Clair (Co.).

"3d. On motion. a committee on resolutions was chosen of which Jacob M. Howard of Wayne was chairman

"The committee on resolutions presented their report:—As it was well known that this committee was to provide for the creation of a new party, much discussion was had in the committee as to what it should be called, but finally it was left for the Convention to decide. Meanwhile Mr. Howard was requested to telegraph Horace Greely for suggestion of name.

"While the question of name was being somewhat warmly discussed, Mr. Howard asked permission to read a dispatch just rec'd from Horace Greely. Being granted his request, he read the following:—'New York, July 6 P. M. Name the new party plain Republican. H. Greely.'

"One universal shout of approval went from that vast assemblage—the great Republican party was born—and before the adjournment of the Convention congratulations were received from all parts of the North."

From that time Mr. Avery was an active influence in the political life of Michigan, and his assistance and counsel were much sought after by Maine and Michigan statesmen. He was delegate to some of the National Republican Conventions, and was also constantly urged to let his name be presented for the highest honors the state could confer. But he was very self-depreciating, his business cares were great, and he steadily refused to yield to all such solicitations.

After suffering for about a year from what seemed an obcure trouble Mr. Avery died at his residence on Fort St., March 13, 1877. The interment was at Woodmere Cemetery in the family lot. His death was regarded as a great loss to the community.

Mrs. Avery was left with a large family, only two of whom were married. Her husband's confidence in her wisdom was amply justified in the years that followed, as she was instinctively business-like and just, and always tolerant. The division of many interests was made without recourse to law, to her great satisfaction.

A much younger but devoted personal friend familiar with her life history wrote of Mrs. Avery as follows: "Madam Avery was a woman of strong and unique personality and filled a large place in the towns where she lived. She had a wide acquaintance and much influence; and at the time of the great fires of Michigan and of Chicago, it was she who helped to meet the appalling situation with a quick and practical decision and with thorough arrangement of the work of relief in her own state.

"She was generous and unstinted in her service to the poor, sick and sorrowing, to her friends, to her church, and to the various organizations in which she was actively interested.

"Her strong common sense, her executive ability, her clear-cut honesty of spirit, her shrewd insight, her sense of justice, were qualities which made her associates lean on her. Modest and absolutely without pretense, she was fearless in the face of difficulty.

"A New Englander, descended from many lines of early settlers in New England (John and Priscilla Alden; the Adams family of Quincy; the Fairbanks of Dedham, etc.), she was naturally a notable house-wife and keen thinker.

"The flavor of her native state was in her colloquialisms and sincere manner, making her interesting to the last. Loyal to her friends, hosts of friends were bound to her, and sought to brighten her last wearisome years of feebleness."

Monday, Jan. 3, 1897, when 62 years of age she wrote: "This is the anniversary of my marriage day. Forty-four years ago this afternoon at three o'clock I was married . . . . ; as I think back I scarcely know myself, the changes have been so great. The years have brought much of trial and sorrow and hardship and very much of pleasure. I would not like to risk myself again in the Battle, although I regret so much of the past that with the experience of these years I could have improved on. And with the health of the past ten or twelve years I see with such different eyes, that I know health does give one a clearer vision for things of this world."

She lived to the great age of over eighty-six years, retaining to the last a spirit of energy and helpfulness in spite of a weak body. Her brave spirit is an inspiration to all who knew her.

Children of Newell and Nancy (Eddy) Avery:

2244. i. EDWARD ORLANDO[8], b. Oct. 23, 1844, at Bradley; m. Flora T. Huntington.

2245. ii. DARIUS NEWELL[8], b. Jan. 10, 1846, at Bradley; m. Elizabeth Holbrook Dole.

2246. iii. LEONARD COOPER[8], b. Oct. 18, 1847, at Bradley; d. Nov. 14, 1853, at Port Huron, Mich.

2247. iv. CLARA ARLETTE[8], b. Jan. 12, 1850, at Bradley; educated in Detroit and New York; is the compiler of this genealogy of the Averell-Averill-Avery Family.

2248. v. NANCY MARGARET[8], b. May 16, 1852; m. Henry W. Skinner.

2249. vi. GEORGE EDWIN[8], b. Apr. 18, 1854; m. Fannie E. Tarbell.

2250. vii. JOHN HERBERT[8], b. July 29, 1855; m. Ella Smith.

2251. viii. HORACE WATERS[8], b. Apr. 12, 1857; m. Lulu West.

2252. ix. NELLIE JANE[8], b. Apr. 29, 1860; m. Walter Wheaton Augur.

2253. x. A SON[8], b. Aug. 20, 1862; d. 1862.

2254. xi. ARTHUR WARE[8], b. Oct. 21, 1864, at Port Huron; d. there, Sept. 16, 1865.

2255. xii. KITTIE MURPHY[8], b. Sept. 13, 1866, at Port Huron; d. there, Aug. 27, 1867.

2256. xiii. HARRY EUGENE[8], b. Dec. 13, 1867, at Detroit; was prepared for college at St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H., and at Quincy, Mass., under Dr. William Everett, and was graduated from Williams College in the class of 1892.

From his father he inherited a great fondness for music, and he plays the flute admirably. He is also equally fond of sports and had a reputation as a tennis player during his college days.

1129. Judson[7] Avery (*Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 20, 1819, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer and stock raiser. He occupied the old homestead of his father and was one of the highly respected men of the town of Jefferson. May 5, 1843, he m. at Jefferson, **Olive McCobb** (dau. of Andrew McCobb of Jefferson and Elizabeth Briard,* his wife of Kittery, Me.), b. Oct. 7, 1815, at Jefferson. He d. at Jefferson, Nov. 29, 1897, and she d. there Mar. 18, 1899.

Children (all b. at Jefferson):

2257. i. Benjamin Weeks[8], b. Aug. 9, 1844; m. Rosa F. Glidden.
2258. ii. Annie Laurie[8], b. May 13, 1846; m. Edwin D. Andrews.
2259. iii. Edwin Augustus[8], b. Mar. 31, 1848; m. Ella Dunton.

MEMORANDA.

* Mrs. Avery says her cousin Angeline Briard (dau. of William Briard (brother of the above Elizabeth) and of Sarah Shepard his wife, who was a dau. of James Shepard and (gt.?) aunt of Mr. Judson Avery) m. William Avery Jr., son of William Avery 2nd.—Ed.

1131. Sewell[7] Avery (*Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 2, 1824, at Jefferson, Lincoln Co., Me., was a successful business man in the line followed by his ancestors for three generations—that of the lumbering business. He was a large forest owner in connection with his business and also took great pleasure in a farm which he owned. He left his native town while still a youth to associate himself with his older brother, Mr. Newell Avery in his Maine lumbering enterprises, and he followed him later to Michigan. He m. at Bradley, Me., May 3, 1849, **Eliza Holland Eddy**, a younger sister of his brother Newell's wife, and dau. of Ware Eddy of Eddington, Me., and Nancy Clapp, his wife (see *Eddy* and *Clapp Genealogies*). She was b. at Eddington, at the old Eddy homestead, Feb. 27, 1827, and was left motherless when very young. Mrs. Avery was a very interesting woman, with a bright cheerful spirit, a keen and unfailing wit, and the marvellous energy and sense of duty that seemed the inheritance of most of her father's

Mrs. Ewen, Mrs. Morley, Mrs. Sanborn, Mrs. Mumford,
Mr. Waldo A. Avery.

[illegible] Avery (*Enoch*[5], *Enoch*[4], *Israel*[3], *Israel*[2], *Job*[1], b. Dec. 20, 1819, at Jefferson, Me., was a [illegible]. He occupied the old homestead of his [illegible] of the highly respected m[illegible] of the town of [illegible] Oct. 9, 1853, he m. at Jefferson, Olive McCobb (dau. [illegible] of Jefferson and Elizabeth Bryant), his wife [illegible] Mc 1, b. Oct. 9, 1816 at Jef[illegible] ...ge at Jefferson, Dec. 24, 1887, and she d. ther[illegible] ...ge.

[illegible] (all b. at Jefferson).

i. b. [illegible] ...sa B. Glidden.

ii. B[illegible] ...D Andrews.

iii. Ebony Averill, [illegible] ...ia Horton.

[illegible] Avery was the eldest daughter of [illegible] Averill (dau. of [illegible] mother of [illegible] and of Sarah [illegible] a dau. of [illegible] and [illegible] ...ght of Mt. Ju[illegible] born Avery Jr. son of William Avery 2nd.—Ed.

[illegible] *Sewell*[6] *Avery* (*Enoch*[5], *Enoch*[4], *Israel*[3], *Israel*[2], *Job*[1], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 2, 1831, at Jefferson, Lincoln Co., was a successful business man in [illegible] ...ded by his [illegible] for three generations [illegible] ...ng business, [illegible] forest products, [illegible] ...ce and [illegible] interest in a farm which he owned. He left [illegible] ...ade still a youth [illegible] ...lowell with his [illegible] ...nor. Mr. Sewell Avery in [illegible] ...ecuring enter[illegible] ...e followed him later to Washington. He m. at Brid[illegible] ...y 7, 1858, [illegible] *Hannah Holland Eddy*, a younger sister of [illegible] ...Sewell's[illegible], and dau. of Ware Eddy of Eddington, [illegible] ...ney Clapp, [illegible] ...ace *Eddy* and *Clapp* Genealo[illegible] ...as b. at [illegible] ...at the old Eddy homestead, [illegible] ...ss when very young. Mrs. [illegible] ...Mrs. Bowen, Mrs. Morley, Mrs. Sanborn, Mrs. [illegible] ...

[illegible] ...chance of most of her father's

family. Wherever she was her home became the center of enjoyment for relatives and friends. This family removed to Port Huron, Mich., in the Spring of 1856; and in Nov., 1865, they removed to E. Saginaw, Mich., where they afterward resided. Mr. Avery was one of the pioneer lumbermen of that section of the state, and a much respected citizen in that locality. He was the "Avery" in the firm of Eddy, Avery and Co., one of the best known and most honored firms in the Saginaw Valley. He was associated with Mr. Edwin Eddy, his wife's brother-in-law, his own brother Mr. Newell Avery, and Mr. Simon J. Murphy, in large mills which were at Bay City, Mich. In 1885 he withdrew from the firm and continued his various interests alone. He was vice-president and a director of the Second National Bank of Saginaw from Jan. 2, 1882, until Jan. 1, 1894; a director of the Tittabawassee Boom Co., the Huron Log Booming Co., and other companies and organizations. Mr. Avery was b. into a musical family, and he and his children were fond of music, some of them being excellent amateur singers and pianists. Music was always a pleasure to him and one of the attractions of their family life. After some years of serious illness Mr. Avery d. at Flint, Mich., Jan. 2, 1898, four years after the death of Mrs. Avery at Pasadena, Cal., Jan. 18, 1894. Both interments were in the family grounds at Forest Lawn Cemetery at Saginaw.

Children:

2260. i. Waldo Allard[8], b. May 14, 1850, at Bradley, Me.; m. (1) Ellen C. Lee; m. (2) Christine Morrison.

2261. ii. Ara L.[8], b. Mar. 16, 1853, at Bradley; m. Herbert C. Sanborn.

2262. iii. Idella Eliza[8], b. Nov. 16, 1854, at Bradley; m. July 10, 1878, at E. Saginaw (now Saginaw), John H. Mumford (son of Peter Mumford and Mary ———— his wife), who is now dec. Mrs. Mumford has inherited many of her mother's traits; is talented and bright, and has travelled very extensively at home and abroad.

2263. iv. Lulu Ellen[8], b. Mar. 1, 1857, at Port Huron; has lived most of her life at Saginaw, where she m. Apr. 27, 1881, George Bidwell Morley (son of John Rufus Morley and Katherine Bidwell McVay, his wife), b. Oct. 16, 1857, at Painesville, Ohio. Mr. Morley is considered one of the finest business men and bankers in the State of Mich.,

and after years in the banking business, is now the President of the Second National Bank of Saginaw, which is considered the leading bank in Mich. Mr. and Mrs. Morley have a choice circle of friends, and dispense a simple and charming hospitality. They are identified with the progressive movements in their town and both are highly esteemed.

2264. v. ALMA[8], b. Oct. 19, 1859, at Port Huron; m. Frank D. Ewen.

1133. Ruth[7] Avery (*Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3] William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 1, 1827, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Jefferson and Bradley, Me., and White River, Mich. She m. Apr. 18, 1852, at the residence of her brother Newell Avery, at Bradley, **John Welch** (son of Paul Welch of Augusta, Me., and Lois Glidden of Jefferson, Me., his wife), b. Sept. 5, 1825, at Augusta; d. Apr., 1898. She was a very loveable and warm-hearted woman, gentle and happy in nature, and adored by her family and relatives. She d. June 10, 1869, at Whitehall, Mich. Hon. John Welch was a man of prominence and a lumberman; Postmaster at White River, Mich., 8 years; Supervisor, 2 yrs.; President of the village of Whitehall, 2 yrs. In Saginaw, Water Commissioner, 4 yrs.; Police Commissioner, 4 yrs.; Alderman, 2 yrs.; Mayor, 3 terms; State Senator, from Saginaw District, 2 yrs. (Regular Session, 1881; special Session, 1882); Trustee of 1st Universalist Church, Bay City; "Republican through and through". He m. (2) May 19, 1870, Sarah Cornelia Willard. He d. at Bay City, Apr. 29, 1898.

Children:

i. EVA LENA[8] WELCH, b. Mar. 9, 1853; m. (1) John B. Kanouse; (2) Dr. Charles B. Stockwell.

ii. GANCELO ADELBERT[8] WELCH, b. Oct. 15, 1854; m. Alice Twist.

iii. ELLEN *Lizette*[8] WELCH, b. Dec. 29, 1857; m. Elliot Eastman.

iv. (A SON)[8] WELCH, b. June 8, 1860, at Bradley, Me.; d. there in infancy.

v. NEWELL ELMER[8] WELCH, b. May 25, 1861, at Bradley, d. there Oct. 9, 1861.

vi. JOHN[8] WELCH, b. Dec. 26, 1864, at White River, Mich.; d. there Aug. 26, 1865.

vii. IDA LAURA[8] WELCH, b. Jan. 21, 1867, at White River, d. there May 27, 1867.

viii. RUTH EDNA[8] WELCH, b. Sept. 22, 1868, at White River, d. there Mar. 16, 1869.

Eva Lena[8] **Welch** (*Ruth*[7] *Avery, Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 29, 1853, at Bradley, Me., has lived at Whitehall, Saginaw and Bay City, Mich. She m. (1) Oct. 14, 1875, at Whitehall, **John B. Kanouse;** they resided at West Bay City, where he d. 1904.

Mrs. Eva Welch Kanouse was m. (2) Oct. 21, 1908, at the residence of her dau., Mrs. Hatch, at Montour Falls, **Charles Bliss Stockwell,** M. D. of Port Huron, Mich., one of the best known and most respected physicians of the city and state. They reside at Port Huron.

Child:

i. Ruth Maud[9] Kanouse, b. Aug. 4, 1876; was m. Nov. 11, 1903, at the family residence, West Bay City, to Frank Arthur Hatch, formerly of Bay City, now of Detroit, Mich. They live at Montour Falls, N. Y.

Ellen Lizzette[8] **Welch** (*Ruth*[7] *Avery, Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 29, 1857, at Bradley, Me., lived at Whitehall and Saginaw, Mich. She m. Mar. 19, 1880, **Elliot Eastman;** he d. Apr., 1903, at Minneapolis, Minn. Mrs. Eastman is living at Saginaw.

Child:

i. Lizzette[9] Eastman, b. June 29, 1882; m. June 29, 1904, at Saginaw, Mr. Harry W. Potter, who was graduated from Yale, Sheffield Scientific School.

Children:

i. *Elliott Eastman*[10] *Potter,* b. May 6, 1905.
ii. *Barbara Sharp*[10] *Potter,* b. Dec. 21, 1906.
iii. *Ruth Avery*[10] *Potter,* b. Oct. 8, 1909.

Gancelo Adelbert[8] **Welch** (*Ruth*[7] *Avery, Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 15, 1854, at Bradley, Me., lived at Whitehall, Saginaw and W. Bay City, Mich.; he m. June 18, 1879, **Alice Twist.** They lived for a time at Albuquerque, N. M., where he d. some years ago. His widow is living in W. Bay City.

Children (all b. at W. Bay City):

i. John Eastman[9] Welch, b. Apr. 8, 1880.
ii. Grace Welch[9], b. Feb. 25, 1882.
iii. Frank[9] Welch, b. Apr. 19, 1893.

1134. William Alden[7] **Avery** (*William*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 5, 1812, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Boston, Mass. He m. (1) **Angeline Briard,** dau. of William Briard* and Sarah Shepard, his wife. He m. (2) **Lucinda M. Brown** of Belfast, Me., b. Feb. 28, 1811, still living (1898). He d. Aug. 8, 1892, at Boston, where he had lived some years.

Children (several; name of but one known to the Editor):

2265. i. GEORGE A.[8], b. —— —, ——; is an architect, and lives at Boston, Mass.

1143. Myrick[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 9, 1819, at Jefferson, Me.; was m. to **Rebecca Moore** of Gouldsboro, Me. They lived at Ellsworth, Me., where he was president of a bank, and, it is said, removed to Massachusetts. They had two (possibly more) children.

Children:

2288. i. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. —— —, ——, lives at Ellsworth, Me.
2289. ii. MILLARD[8], b. —— —, ——, residence unknown.

1144. James[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 20, 1821, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Malden, Mass. He m. **Caroline Kincaid.** He d. 1882. Mrs. Avery is still living and has made her home with her dau., Mrs. Annie (Avery) Abbott, at Brookline, Mass.

Children:

2290. i. ANNIE[8], b. July, 1851; m. Lyman F. Abbott, Oct., 1881, and lives at Malden, Mass.
2291. ii. LUETTA[8], b. June, 1854; m. Aubrey G. Lothrop and lives at Lewiston, Me.
2292. iii. GEORGIA[8], b. Sept., 1857; m. in 1884, Charles F. Andrews, lived at Haverill, Mass., and is now living at Brockton, Mass.
2293. iv. HELEN[8], b. Aug., 1859; m. Geo. Alton Dunton and lives at Whitefield, Me.

* Mrs. Olive (McCobb) Avery, wife of Judson Avery and dau. of Andrew McCobb of Jefferson, Me., and Elizabeth Briard of Kittery, Me., says that her uncle William Briard m. Mr. Avery's aunt (great-aunt?) Sarah Shepard, dau. of James, and that their dau. Angeline Briard m. William Avery, Jr., son of William 2nd. As the family of the above William Avery 2nd has not furnished data, it is difficult to place Angeline Briard. She was prob. the first wife.

1145. Nathan Merrill[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 22, 1826, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer and lived at Jefferson for some years, and then removed to Wyoming, N. Y. He was m. Apr. 3, 1850, at York, Livingstone Co., N. Y., to **Charlotte C. Russell** (dau. of George N. Russell of York, N. Y., and Electa Cowley, his wife), b. Sept. 30, 1827, at York. He d. at Wyoming, Jan. 24, 1902, and she d. there, July 7, 1905.

Their children were:

2294. i. IMOGENE T.[8], b. Apr. 29, 1852; m. Thomas Fisher.
2295. ii. GEORGE N.[8], b. Sept. 25, 1854, at Wyoming; m. Ella L. Kingdon. He is a farmer.
2296. iii. HARRIET E.[8], b. Feb. 2, 1858; m. Walter B. Ayres.
2297. iv. HORACE W.[8], b. May 29, 1863; m. (1) Emma Langdon; m. (2) Nettie Hamilton.
2298. v. ALICE L.[8], b. July 17, 1866; m. Ray C. Capwell.
2299. vi. ANNA M.[8], b. July 17, 1866; m. Chester Hamilton.

1146. Eliza Ann[7] **Averell** called **"Avery"** (*Nathan*[6] *"Avery", Enoch*[5] *"Averell", Israel*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 1, 1828, at Jefferson, Me.; m. there, Apr. 11, 1848, **William Day** (son of William Day of Jefferson), b. July 17, 1814, at Jefferson; d. May 25, 1889, at Waltham, Mass. Mrs. Day d. Sept. 24, 1892, at the same place.

Children (all b. at Ellsworth, Me.):

i. GEORGIA ANN[8] DAY, b. July 1, 1850; m. Dec. 24, 1868, at Hancock, Me., Edward Kendall Graves; they are living at Waltham, Mass.
ii. SANFORD O.[8] DAY, b. Dec. 20, 1853; d. there Oct. 16, 1863.
iii. HELEN LOVINA[8] DAY, b. Nov. 1, 1857; m. George L. Collyer, at New London, Conn. They are living at Waltham and have three children,—Mildred who grad. from Boston University, Marion and Margaret.

1152. Seth[7] **Avery** (*Israel*[6], *Israel*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 12, 1812, at Hallowell, Me., was a farmer; lived on the old homestead at St. Albans; built a frame house in 1833, the earlier house having been a log cabin. He m. 1838, at St. Albans, Me., **Nancy Door*** (dau. of Nathaniel Door and Mary Smith, his wife), b. Mar., 1817, at Harmony, Me.; d.

* Nancy Door Averill m. (2) Mr. ———— Hawes, and lives at St. Albans, Me.

at St. Albans. He d. there, Aug. 6, 1884. He and his wife sold part of lots 17 and 18, R. 6, St. Albans, to A. P. Woodbury, Aug. 21, 1865, for $500.00, as per War. deed (vol. 111, p. 334) and Sept. 15, 1865, A. P. Woodbury gives War. deed of same to Seth Avery "Jr."† of St. Albans, for same amount. This "Jr." may be a mistake.

Children (all b. at St. Albans, Me.):

2300. i. FANNY[8], b. —— —, 18—; dec.
2301. ii. ELLEN[8], b. —— —, 18—; dec.
2302. iii. DANIEL[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. prob. fall of 1859, of diphtheria.
2303. iv. ELIZA[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. prob. fall of 1859, of diphtheria.
2304. v. SETH[8] JR. (?).

MEMORANDA.

† Seth Avery of St. Albans devises to his wife Nancy Avery all of his real estate, Jan. 19, 1885.

1153. Julia[7] Avery (*Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 3, 1814, at St. Albans (?), Me.; lived at St. Albans Village. She m. at St. Albans, **William Southard,** a mill owner, and d. there Dec. 16, 1894.

*Children (all b. at St. Albans, Vt.):

i. REV. CHARLES S.[8] SOUTHARD, b. —— —, ——; a Methodist minister, has been Presiding Elder for some time. He was in the Civil War, and was for some time Commander of the G. A. R. for the State of Maine. He has been an important man in his state. He has settled in St. Albans and retired from active work.
ii. CALVIN S.[8] SOUTHARD, b. —— —, ——; m. Melissa Marble.
iii. LEANDER[8].
iv. DANIEL[8].
v. WARREN[8].

* All are living (Aug., 1906).

Calvin S.[8] Southard (*Julia[7] Avery, Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, ——, at St. Albans, Me., has owned and run mills at St. Albans Village, and invented several devices of importance. He m. **Melissa Marble.**

Children:

i. ADA[9] SOUTHARD, b. —— —, 18—.
ii. CARROLL[9] SOUTHARD, b. —— —, 18—, lives at St. Albans, Me. He gives evidence of considerable mechanical ability.
iii. WINNIE[9] SOUTHARD, b. —— —, 18—.

1154. Jane[7] Avery (*Israel*[6], *Israel*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 18, 1816, at St. Albans, Me.; lived at St. Albans on a farm next to Seth Avery's. She m. **Jacob Raymond** at St. Albans, and d. there.

Children:

i. Orren[8] Raymond, b. —— —, ——; d. y. of diphtheria.
ii. Mark[8] Raymond, b. —— —, ——; d. y. of diphtheria.
iii. Peter[8] Raymond, b. —— —, ——; d. y. of diphtheria.

1156. Israel[7] Avery (*Israel*[6], *Israel*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 17, 1820, at Harmony, Somerset Co., Me., is a farmer and lives at St. Albans, Me. He m. **Harriet Brown** (dau. of Robert Brown and Tamor Brown (?), his wife), and they are now living at Harmony, Me., with their son Wilbra Avery (1906). The spirit of unity shown by family reunions of the descendants of the family of Israel (No. 489) is worthy of emulation. We have few records of this line; but one or two deeds show some places of residence. Israel Avery of St. Albans sells three pieces of Lot No. 18, in St. Albans to Jacob Raymond, June 19, 1857. Israel Avery, Jr. and wife Harriet sell to Seth Avery, May 8, 1874, part of the land originally held by Israel Avery Sr. (six acres of Lot No. 18 - R - 6) - Quit Claim deed. Vol. 177, p. 23. Both of St. Albans.

Mr. Israel Avery, the fourth lineal Israel, was in good mental and physical condition at the advanced age of 87 years. Aug. 9, 1906, he wrote the compiler of this genealogy a long letter full of explanations and details about his line since the death of Israel[4] Averell. Very few at his age could be so clear and correct in statements covering so long a lifetime. At the advanced age of 93 (1912), his daughter-in-law, Mrs. Wilbra Avery, writes that he is a dear old man.

Children (all b. at St. Albans, Me.):

2305. i. Almond[8], b. Mar. 27, 1850; m. Adelaide Anderson.
2306. ii. Wilbra[8], b. Sept. 4, 1852, at St. Albans, Me.; lives at Harmony, Me.; he m. June 21, 1879, at Pittsfield, Me., Lizzie F. Hight of Harmony, dau. of Hanson and Mary A. Page Hight. He is a farmer.
2307. iii. Eliza[8], b. Dec. 24, 1862; m. John Wippich.
2308. iv. Junius[8], b. July 4, 1866; m. (1) Gusta Nelson; m. (2) Blanche Ross.

1157. Mark[7] Avery (*Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 1, 1822, at Harmony, Me., is a shoemaker and trader and has lived at Cambridge, St. Albans, Harmony, Norridgewalk, Hartland, Lewiston, and Monmouth, Me., Bridgewater, Mass., and Manchester, N. H. He now lives at Garland, Me. He has always been a prominent member and worker in the Free Will Baptist Church, and has been Superintendent of the Sunday School in several places where he has lived. He m. (1) Sept. 10, 1848, at St. Albans, Me., **Lucinda S. Russell** (dau. of Andrew Russell and Betsey Ward, his wife), b. Feb. 22, 1826, at St. Albans, d. there July 11, 1855. He m. (2) Mar. 14, 1865, at Harmony, Me., **Mrs. Diantha (Parlin) Lock** (dau. of Samuel Emerson of Athens, Me., and Fanny Parlin, his wife, and widow of Leonard Lock of Athens, who d. 1838). At a reunion held at Charleston, Me., 1901 or '03, Mr. and Mrs. Mark Avery, Mr. and Mrs. Israel Avery and Mrs. Martha (Avery) Christie their sister were photographed together. Their reunions and their photograph suggesting association through many years are very interesting.

Children (by first wife):

2309. i. Delpha[8], b. Feb. 22, 1852, at St. Albans, Me.; d. there Mar. 5, 1852.

2310. ii. Rose[8], b. Dec. 13, 1856, at Cambridge, Me.; d. there Sept. 2, 1865.

(by second wife):

2311. iii. Bert Mark[8], b. Oct. 2, 1866, at Harmony, Me.; m. Lucinda A. Clements.

1158. Martha[7] Avery (*Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 25, 1824, at Harmony, Me.; m. **Wesley Christie.** She d. Dec., 1905, at Charleston, Me., at the home of her dau. Mrs. Charles Tilton.

Children:

i. Rosilla[8] Christie, b. —— —, ——; lives at Dover, m. —— —, 18—, Theon Rogers, has several children.

ii. Etta[8] Christie, b. —— —, 18—; lives at Foxcroft; m. Frank Foss, has several children.

iii. Ella[8] Christie, b. —— —, 18—; lives at Charleston; m. Charles Tilton; she has taken two of her sister Jennie's children as her own.

iv. JENNIE[8] CHRISTIE, b. —— —, 18—; lived at Charleston; m. Francis Gould; had several children. She d. 1903 or '04 at Charleston.

v. EDDIE[8] CHRISTIE, b. —— —, 18—; m. and had several children.

Eddie[8] Christie (*Martha[7] Avery, Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—; m. ———— ————. He d. July, 1905, at Summit, Me.

Children:

i. DANIEL[9] CHRISTIE.

ii. WARREN[9] CHRISTIE.

iii. VERNON[9] CHRISTIE.

iv. WINNIE[9] CHRISTIE.

1159. Clarissa[7] Avery (*Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 20, 1827, at St. Albans, Me.; m. **Joseph Adams.** She d. Sept. 22, 1886.

Children:

i. EVIE[8] ADAMS, b. —— —, ——; lives at Haverhill, Mass.; m. ———— Snowman, has three or more children.

ii. ELIZA[8] ADAMS.

iii. FRANK J.[8] ADAMS, b. —— —, 18—; lives at Haverhill, Mass.

iv. LILLIAN[8] ADAMS, b. —— —, ——; m. ———— Stamp, has two children.

1162. Benjamin[7] Averill (*Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 20, 1796, at Ipswich, Mass., was a cooper and lived at Ipswich and Salem (1835), Mass. He m. Apr. 25, 1821, at Ipswich (*T. R.* Book 3), **Elizabeth Jewett** (dau. of John Jewett of Ipswich and Elizabeth Hodgkins, his wife), b. 1802. He d. Apr. 8, 1872, at Salem.

Children (the six first named b. at Ipswich, and bap. there Sept. 11, 1831. *Ch. R.*):

2312. i. ELIZABETH LORD(a)[8], b. 1821 (?); d. Sept. 16, 1822, at Ipswich (*T. R.*).

2313. ii. ELIZABETH LORD(b)[8], b. 1824 (?).

2314. iii. LUCY ANNE(a)[8], b. 1826 (?); d. Sept. 29, 18—, aged one year.

2315. iv. SARAH JEWETT[8].

2316. v. JOHN JEWETT[8], b. 1829 (?); m. June 15, 1855, Octavia W. Oliver of Bath, Me., and has children.

2317. vi. Lucy Ann (b)[8], b. 1830 (?); m. Apr., 1860, Edward H. Randall of Salem, Mass.
2318. vii. Harriet[8], b. at Ipswich; bap. Aug. 12, 1832, at Ipswich (*Ch.* R.).
2319. viii. James William[8], b. Feb. 22, 1834, at Ipswich; m. Martha J. Leavitt.
2320. ix. Benjamin[8], b. Dec. 26, 1835, at Salem, Mass.; bap. June 17, 1836, at Ipswich (*Ch. R.*); m. 1860, Lucy J. Redmond of Maine.
2321. x. Joseph L. (a)[8], b. 1837 (?), at Salem; d. y.
2322. xi. Ellen Hodges[8], bap. Aug., 1839, at Ipswich (*Ch. R.*).
2323. xii. Joseph L. (b)[8], bap. June 19, 1842, at Ipswich (*Ch. R.*); m. July, 1869, at Salem, Cassie D. Maxfield.
2324. xiii. Samuel A.[8], bap. June 19, 1842 (twin bro. of Joseph L.).
2325. xiv. George J.[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Georgiana Saunders of Salem, Mass.

1165. James Kimball[7] Averill (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 19, 1804, at Ipswich, Mass., was a cabinet maker and lived at Salem, Mass. He m. **Eliza Howard Brown,** whose mother was a Howard. She was b. at Salem, Mass., and d. there Aug. 1, 1867. He d. Sept. 2, 1855, at Ipswich (*I. T. R.*).

Child:

2326. i. George H.[8], married.

1167. Warren[7] Averill (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 6, 1809, at Ipswich, Mass., was a cooper. He m. May 15, 1832, at Ipswich (*T. R.*), **Elizabeth Jane Knox** of Gardiner, Me. (Int. pub. Apr. 27, 1832), who d. Jan. 28, 1880, at Ipswich. He d. there Dec. 26, 1884 (*T. R.* of Ipswich give Nov. 26, 1884), aged 75 yrs. 5 mos.

Children:

2327. i. Margaret E.[8], b. 1837 (?); d. Feb. 11, 1851, at Ipswich (*T. R.*), "aged 14 yrs." (*F. R.*).
2328. ii. Abby Jane Gardner[8], b. June 16, 1846, at Ipswich (*T. R.*); d. there Sept. 29, 1851 (*T. R.*), aged 6 yrs. 3 mos.
2329. iii. Luenia W.[8], b. Aug. 4, 1855, at Ipswich (*T. R.*); m. July 21, 1892, Charles L. Perkins of Newburyport, Mass.

1168. William Tarbell[7] Averill (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 13, 1811, at Ipswich, Mass., was a carpenter. He was Town Treasurer of Ipswich, 1856; and lived at Ipswich and Gloucester, Mass. He m. (1) at

Gloucester, **Eliza Winter,** who d. there Aug. 17, 1839. He m. (2) July 15, 1841, at Ipswich (Int. pub. May 1, 1841, *T. R.*), **Harriet Jewett** (dau. of John Jewett and Eliz. Hodgkins), who d. Apr. 28, 1890, at Ipswich (*T. R.*). He d. there July 1, 1882 (*Ipswich Records* give July 1, 1881), aged 75 yrs. and 2 mos.

Children (by first wife):

2330. i. ELIZA WINTER[8], b. Sept. 23, 1837, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. 1860 (Int. pub. June 22, 1860. *T. R.*), at Ipswich, George H. Green.

2331. ii. WILLIAM[8], b. Mar. 14, 1839 (*Gloucester T. R.*); d. Nov. 19, 1839 (*Gloucester T. R.*).

(by second wife):

2332. iii. LYDIA MANNING[8], b. Sept. 7, 1842, at Ipswich; m. Chas. W. Bamford.

2333. iv. WILLIAM WARREN[8], b. Nov. 17, 1845, at Ipswich (*T. R.*); m. 1866, at Salem, Mass., Annie ————.

1174. Belinda[7] Avery (*John[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4] Averill, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 22, 1811, at Whitefield, Me.; was a bright and clever woman, and a teacher; she was m. (1) Feb. 23, 1831, at Whitefield, by Briggs Turner, Justice of the Peace (*T. R.*), to **Alvah Marden** (son of Stephen Marden of Rye, N. H., and Abigail Black, his wife), b. Aug. 14, 1802, at Palermo, Me.; he. d. there Feb. 22, 1857. She m. (2) Oct. 17, 1859, at Rockland, Me., **Elias Skidmore,** and d. Feb. 19, 1883, at Liberty, Me.

Children (all b. at Palermo) (by first husband):

i. EDWARD F.[8] MARDEN, b. May 19, 1834; m. Emma A. Perkins.

ii. WALLACE[8] MARDEN, b. July 24, 1837; d. June 1, 1842, at Palermo.

iii. WESTON[8] MARDEN, b. Oct. 12, 1843; living.

iv. WAYLAND[8] MARDEN, b. May 20, 1846; dec.

Edward F.[8] Marden (*Belinda[7] Avery, John[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4] Averill, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 19, 1834, at Palermo, Me.; m. **Emma A. Perkins.** He d. Jan. 30, 1866, at Palermo.

Child:

i. CARRIE[9] MARDEN; m. John Ayer; lived at Liberty, Me.; had two daughters.

1175. Jane Porter[7] Avery (*John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 20, 1813, at Whitefield, Me., was a woman of great capabilities. She lived at Knox and Thomaston, Me., after her marriage, Dec. 25, 1842, at Whitefield, to **Benjamin Vose.** She d. Aug. 26, 1898, at Whitefield.

Children:

i. Celia Maria[8] Vose, b. at Knox, Me.; d. at Boston, Mass.
ii. Wallace Marden[8] Vose, b. at Knox, Me.; d. at Boston, Mass.
iii. Frank[8] Vose, b. at Thomaston, Me.; d. there.
iv. Emma[8] Vose, b. at Thomaston, Me.; d. there.
v. Marcia Avery[8] Vose, b. at Thomaston, Me.; d. there.

1176. Levi Russell[7] Avery (*John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 26, 1816, at Whitefield, Me.; m. Aug. 15, 1852, at Sheboygan, Mich., **Mary A. Olmstead,** dau. of William and Julia Olmstead.

Children:

2334. i. George Edward[8], b. —— —, 18—.
2335. ii. Reuben H.[8], b. —— —, 18—.
2336. iii. Cornelia C.[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Anthony Beard, and lives at Pentwater, Mich. She has quite a large family, one a daughter, Marcia.

1177. John[7] Avery (*John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 9, 1818, at Whitefield, Me., was a prosperous and scientific farmer, keeping pace with the best New England farmers of his time, and in touch with government experiments in the agricultural line. He was a very delightful man and an old-school gentleman. He was m. Jan. 20, 1848, at Whitefield (*T. R.*), by James Merrill, Justice of the Peace, to **Ann Maria Sinnott,** dau. of John Sinnott of Whitefield, and Caroline King his wife. She was b. Aug. 12, 1825, at Gardiner, Me., and was "gently bred," her mother, Caroline King, being the adopted dau. of Gov. King of Maine, and a woman who had been well educated and had unusual social advantages. Mrs. Avery was a delightful home-maker and their hospitality was noted. She d. at Whitefield, Jan. 7, 1888. Mr. Avery survived her some years, some of his family or relatives being always

JOHN AVERY, N. WHITEFIELD, ME.
(No. 1177.)

1175. **Jane Hosier Avery** (*John, Samuel, Nathan[2], Israel, Jno., William, William[1]*), b. Apr. 29, 1815, in Whitefield, Me., was a woman of great capabilities. She lived at Knox and Thomaston, Me., after her marriage, Dec. 25, 1841, at Whitefield, to **Benjamin Vose.** She d. Aug. 20, 1[illegible]

Children:

i. Celia Maria[7] Vose, b. at Knox, Me.; d. at Boston, Mass.

ii. William Warren Vose, b. at Knox, Me.; d. at Boston, Mass.

iii. [illegible], b. at Thomaston, Me., [illegible].

iv. [illegible] Vose, b. at Thomaston, Me.; d. [illegible].

v. Maria Avery Vose, b. at [illegible].

[illegible] *Averill, Joel, William[1]* [illegible], b. [illegible], Oct. 26, 1816, at Whitefield, Me.; m. Apr. [illegible], at Dearborn, Mich., **Mary A. Olmstead**, dau. of [illegible] and Julia Olmstead.

Children:

1176. i. [illegible] Averill, b. [illegible], 18[illegible].

1177. ii. [illegible] [illegible], b. [illegible], 18[illegible].

1178. iii. [illegible], b. [illegible], 18[illegible]; m. [illegible] [illegible] Detroit, Mich. She has quite a large [illegible] as a designer, Mich.

1177. **John Avery** (*John, Samuel, Nathan[2], Israel, Jno., William, William[1]*), b. Apr. 3, 1818, [illegible], was a prosperous and scientific farmer, associated with the best farming methods of the time, and [illegible] with government appointments in the agricultural line. He was a very delightful man and an old-school gentleman. He was m. Jan. 26, 1843, at Whitefield (T. R.), by James Merrill, Justice of the Peace, to **Ann Maria Sleeper**, dau. of John Sleeper of Whitefield, and Martha Kingsbury. She was b. Aug. 12, 1820, at Gardiner, Me., and was "gently bred," her mother, Catharine King, being the [illegible] dau. of Gov. King of Maine, and a woman who had been well educated and had social advantages. Mrs. Avery was a delightful home maker and their hospitality was noted. [illegible] at Whitefield, Me. Mrs. Avery survived her husband [illegible] of [illegible] or relatives being always

JOHN AVERY, Whitefield, Me.
(No. 1177.)

with him. He d. Jan. 7, 1903, at Stoughton, Mass., at the residence of his dau. Mrs. Caroline Augusta Marden, wife of Judge Oscar A. Marden of Stoughton. His interment was in the family grounds at N. Whitefield Cemetery, and his sister, Mrs. Julia L. Marden, nearly 80 yrs. of age, came from her home in Somerville, Mass., to attend the services, Jan. 10. He had almost reached the age of 85 yrs., and his sterling qualities—industry, gentleness, benevolence, honor and justice—had endeared him to all associated with him, so that the tributes to his memory were such as make one proud that he was of our great Averell-Averill-Avery stock. An aged relative and neighbor, Mr. John D. Sinnott, said of him: "He was a good man. He had no enemies." The death of Mr. Avery's only son in 1900 was a great blow and undoubtedly hastened the father's death.

Children:

2337. i. JOHN EDWARD[8], b. Nov. 11, 1848, at Whitefield; was educated at the public schools of Maine, Kent's Hill Seminary, Readfield, Me., and was grad. from Harvard University (Law) with degree of LL.B., in 1871. His law studies were commenced in the office of Hon. William P. Whitehouse at Augusta, Me. After his graduation he was admitted to the Suffolk (Mass.) Bar, and commenced practice in Charlestown, Mass., in partnership with Henry A. Walker. Later he formed a partnership with Erdix T. Swift of Charlestown, which connection continued until 1880, when he became general business manager of the publishing house of the late E. C. Allen, at Augusta, Me. In 1890 he returned to Boston and resumed the practice of law. For the four years preceding his death he was a partner of Charles B. Stone of West Acton, with an office on Tremont St. He was a Mason—Past Grand Captain General of the Grand Commandery of Maine (etc., etc.). He enjoyed the friendship and high esteem of a wide circle of acquaintances. *Boston Morning Journal*, Feb. 27, 1903. Mr. Avery's death was particularly sad, for while in perfect health, with every promise of continued business success, he was run over by a carriage on Tremont St., Feb. 22, 1900, and d. at the City Hospital, Feb. 24, 1900. The interment was in the Cem. at N. Whitefield, in the family grounds.

2338. ii. CAROLINE AUGUSTA[8], b. Oct. 27, 1855, at Whitefield; m. Oscar Avery Marden, her cousin (see under No. 1180).

1179. Leonard Cooper[7] Avery (*John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 5, 1822, at Whitefield, Me., was named after a prominent citizen of Coopers Mills, Me. He lived at Augusta, Me., and was m. (1) June 4, 1850, at Sidney, Me., to **Emily J. Smiley** (dau. of Samuel Smiley and Mary Ellis, his wife), b. July 30, 1818. He m. (2) Dec. 29, 1869, **Abbie M. Philbrook;** and d. June 9, 1891, at Augusta. (By mistake this branch of our family appears in Sweet's *Averys of Groton, Conn.*)

Children (by first wife):

2339. i. Fred E.[8], b. Jan. 10, 1852; lives at Boston, Mass.; He m. at Boston, Annie Crean.

2340. ii. Lizzie S.[8], b. Aug. 24, 1854; m. (1) Fred A. Jenkins; had one dau. (dec.). She m. (2) Albert Knowles.

2341. iii. Alfred B.[8], b. June 4, 1857; unm.

2342. iv. Samuel S.[8], b. June 21, 1859; dec.

(by second wife):

2343. v. Edith[8], b. July 15, 1871; lives at Augusta, Me.

1180. Julia Ann Leighton[7] Avery (*John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 13, 1824 (*T. R.* give 1825), at Whitefield, Me., lives at Somerville, Mass. She m. Sept. 23, 1849, at Whitefield (*T. R.*), **Stephen P. Marden** of West Cambridge, Mass. (son of Benjamin Marden of Palermo, Me., and Hannah L. Carr, his wife), b. Mar. 3, 1820, at Palermo. He d. Jan. 4, 1888, at Somerville; and she, in 1912, at the age of 87, keeps up the taste of her youth for books and poetry, reciting with ease and pleasure her favorite selections memorized in past years, and rejoicing in the poetic talent of her grandson, Edgar Avery Marden.

Children (all b. at Palermo):

i. William E.[8] Marden, b. July 4, 1850; d. Mar. 25, 1871, at Augusta, Me.

ii. Oscar Avery[8] Marden, b. Aug. 20, 1853; m. (1) May T. Ball; m. (2) his cousin, Caroline A. Avery (see No. 2338).

iii. Frank W.[8] Marden, b. May 25, 1855; m. Jennie Ayer.

Judge Oscar Avery[8] Marden (*Julia*[7] *Avery, John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 20, 1853, at Palermo, Me., lives at Stoughton, Mass., and is Judge of the District Court of Southern Norfolk, with offices in Boston. He

The John Avery Homestead, N. Whitefield, Me.

1179. **Leonard Cooper Avery** (*John*, *Samuel*, *Samuel*, *Averell*, *John*, *William*, *William*) b. Aug. 6, 1822, at Windsorfield, Me., was named after a prominent citizen of Coopers Mills, Me. He lived at Augusta, Me., and was a m. June 4, 1850, at Sidney, Me., to **Sandy Armstrong** (dau. of Samuel Smiley and Mary Ellis, his wife), b. July 28, 1818. Herm. (2) Dec. 29, 1880, **Abbie M. Philbrook**; and d. June 9, 1891, at Augusta. (*By mistake the branch of our family appears in Sweet's Averys of Groton, Conn.*)

Children (by first wife):

2339 i. **Fred S.**, b. Jan. 10, 1852; lives at Boston, Mass.; m. at Boston, Annie Cross.

2340 ii. **Lizzie S.**, b. Aug. 24, 1854; m. (1) Fred A. Jenkins; had one dau., Grace; she m. (2) Albert Manson.

2341 iii. **Alfred S.**, b. June 3, 1856; d. young.

2342 iv. **Samuel S.**, b. [illegible]; d. young.

(By second wife):

2343 v. **Flora**, b. [illegible]; m. at Augusta, Me.

1180. **Julia Ann Leighton Avery** (*John*, [illegible] *Samuel*, *Averell*, *John*, *William*, *William*), b. Dec. 1, 1821 (T. R. give 1825), at Windsorfield, Me., lives at Somerville, Mass. She m. Sept. 29, 1849, at Windsorfield (*T. R.*), **Stephen P. Marden** of West Canaan, Mass. (son of Benjamin Marden of Palermo, Me., and Hannah Fuller, his wife), b. May 8, 1820, at Palermo, Me. Died Jan. 4, 1893, at Somerville; and she, in 1902, at the age of [illegible] in the taste of her youth for books of poetry, reciting [illegible] and pleasure for [illegible] sensitive [illegible] position [illegible] residing in the home [illegible] grandson, Edgar Avery Worden.

Children (all b. at Palermo):

[illegible] William E. Marden, b. July 1, 1850, d. Mar. 30, 1871, at Augusta, Me.

[illegible] Osgood Avery Marden, b. Aug. 20, 1853; m. (1) May P. Bell; m. (2) his cousin Caroline A. Avery (see No. [illegible]).

[illegible] Frank W. Marden, b. May 25, 1855; m. Jennie [illegible].

[illegible] Avery Marden (*John Avery John*, [illegible] *Averell*, *John*, *William*, *William*), b. [illegible], at Windsorfield, Me., [illegible] District Court of Southern Norfolk, with offices in

m. (1) at Stoughton, **May T. Ball**; he m. (2) his cousin, **Caroline Augusta Avery** (No. 2338). For biographical sketch of Judge Marden (see No. 2338).

The only child of Oscar Avery and May (Ball) Marden is:

i. Edgar Avery[9] Marden, b. July 29, 1884. He took his degree of A. B. from Dartmouth College in 1906; and that of LL.B. from Harvard in 1909, and is a practising lawyer in Boston and Stoughton. He has had several of his sonnets published, and we take pleasure in giving two from the *Boston Evening Transcript:*—

Failure.

(*For the Transcript.*)

"Faint not at failure. Sometimes 'tis the will
Of the high gods, that by this means is given
The key to life, the very road to Heaven,
The greater good sprung from the greater ill.
I often ponder on the men who still
Within the shadow of the mountain pass,
Stood—falling bravely one by one, alas—
And at the name of Sparta make us thrill
To-day, when all her temples lie in dust.
Yet this was failure, and the Persian throng
Poured o'er those forms that kept so well their trust,
And when we highly praise their deeds in song,
We sing of failure; but of failure when
They did their best, and fought and died like men."

Edgar Avery Marden.

Lincoln at Gettysburg.

(*For the Transcript.*)

"Living and dead: O'er all a summer sky;
A silence as of mountains and the sea;
Broken at length by one long-lingering sigh,
Tribute to him who spoke immortally."

Edgar Avery Marden.

Frank W.[8] **Marden** (*Julia*[7] *Avery, John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 25, 1855, at Palermo, Me.; m. at Freedom, Me., **Jennie Ayer.**

Children:

i. Julia[9] Marden.
ii. Helen[9] Marden.
iii. Louise[9] Marden.

1181. Harriet Leighton[7] Avery (*John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 27, 1827, at Whitefield, Me.; lived at Thomaston, Me., and East Boston, Mass. She m. Mar. 30, 1859, at Augusta, Me., **John M. Chaney** (son of William Chaney of Whitefield), b. at Whitefield, d. at East Boston. She d. there May 14, 1868.

Child:

i. Emma M.[8] Chaney, b. Mar. 3, 1860, at Thomaston, lives at Somerville, Mass. She m. Nov., 1888, at Boston, Mass., Bartlett Peace Crenner.

1182. Marcia Ayer[7] Avery (*John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 24, 1831, at Whitefield, Me.; lived at Boston, Mass. She m. Jan. 1, 1862, at Boston, **Rufus Greenleaf Norris** (son of Rufus Greenleaf Norris of Boston, Mass., and Julia Ann Lovejoy, his wife), b. Dec. 18, 1832, at Boston. He d. there, Jan. 1, 1887. Mrs. Norris was a well educated and delightful woman, had travelled abroad and in her own country and was deeply interested in all questions of the day. She d. Sept. 15, 1905, and left her residence in Boston to her nephew, Judge Oscar Avery Marden.

Children:

i. Henry Otis[8] Norris, b. June 2, 1864, at Boston, Mass.; d. there May 6, 1875.

ii. Julia Avery[8] Norris, b. Jan. 16, 1867, at Boston; d. there May 9, 1878.

1193. George Robert[7] Avery (*Robert Foye*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 3, 1848, at Jefferson, Me.; m. June 1, 1868, at Brunswick, Me., **Mary Christopher** of Brunswick. He d. July 25, 1890.

Child:

2344. i. Mae Belle[8], b. Mar. 11, 1873, at Lisbon, Me.; m. Cyrus Robinson of Exeter, N. H., where they live.

1205. Isaac Newton[7] Averell (*Luke*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Luke*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 7, 1819, at Topsfield, Mass., was a shoemaker and lived at Topsfield. He m. (1) May 17, 1849, **Mary S. Bradstreet** (dau. of Asa Bradstreet of Georgetown, Mass., and Selina ————, his wife), b. Jan. 24, 1823, at Georgetown, d. Dec. 29, 1851, at Topsfield. He m. (2) Apr.

21, 1857, **Mary E. Wilson,** formerly of Annapolis, Nova Scotia, who d. Aug. 20, 1880. Mr. Averill was a vigorous man when nearly 80 yrs. of age and quite interested in the history and places of residence of his ancestors in Topsfield, having been in touch with Mr. Geo. Francis Dow's work as historian of this and other families of Topsfield, and to whom we are indebted for these records.

Child (by first wife):

2345. i. Lydia Ann[8], b. July 9, 1851, at Topsfield; d. there Sept. 11, 1851.

1207. Irene[7] (or **Irena?**) **Averill** (*Paul*[6], *Paul*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 25, 1810, lived at Norwich, Oxford Co., Canada. She m. John C. Hamilton.

Children (nine):

i. Hiram B.[8] Hamilton, b. Feb. 1, 1837; m. Gertrude Eastman.

Hiram B.[8] **Hamilton** (*Irene*[7] *Averill, Paul*[6], *Paul*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 1, 1837, at Norwich, Oxford Co., Canada. He is a hotel-keeper, and has lived at Saginaw and Detroit, Mich. He m. Oct. 24, 1872, at Midland City, Mich., **Gertrude Eastman** (dau. of John Eastman of Lapeer, Mich., and Mina Atkins, his wife), b. 1851, at Lapeer.

Children:

i. John C.[9] Hamilton, b. Aug. 21, 1873, at Saginaw, lives at Detroit. He m. 1896, at Windsor, Ont., Harriet Gagnier; they have two children.

ii. Louis E.[9] Hamilton, b. Nov. 28, 1876, at Midland, Mich., lives at Detroit. He m. there, 1898, Allice Higgs. They have one child.

1209. Harrison[7] **Averill** (*Paul*[6], *Paul*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 1, 1813, at London, Canada (the first white child born there). He was a lumberman and lived at Otterville, Ont.; Grandhaven, Frankfort, Averill Station and Millington, Mich. He m. (1) 1832, at Otterville, Oxford Co., Ont., **Mahala Fox,** b. 1815, at London, Can.; d. 1849. He m. (2) **Emily Hewitt,** who d. 1885. He d. 1883, at Millington, where he was buried. Averill, Mich., was named after him.

Children (by first wife):

2346. i. HARRISON SAMUEL[8], b. 1833; m. Augusta Hawley.
2347. ii. PAUL JONES[8], b. 1835, at Otterville, lived at Port Huron, Mich. He m. 1860, at Chicago, Ill., Flora Snow. They had five children who were all drowned together in Lake Erie, near Cleveland.
2348. iii. LEVI[8], b. 1837, at Otterville. He m. 1858, at Traverse City, Mich., Maria Bryant; they had no children. They are both dead; he d. 1895, in Branch Co., Mich.
2349. iv. SARAH[8], b. 1839, at Otterville, lived at Frankfort; she m. there, 1860, David Sutherland. They had no children. She d. 1861, at Frankfort.
2350. v. MARY[8], b. 1841, at Otterville, lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m. 1861, at Frankfort, Samuel Pierce. They have five children.
2351. vi. ALIDA[8], b. 1844, at Otterville, lives at Grand Rapids. She m. 1866, at Averill Station, Alonzo Hawley, who d. 1898, at Coleman, Mich. They had two children.

1213. Hugh S.[7] Averill (*Paul*[6], *Paul*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 22, 1823, at Norage, Upper Canada. He m. (1) Apr. 2, 1851, at Walker, Kent Co., Mich., **Laura Gillette,** b. Apr. 26, 1825, in Herkimer Co., N. Y. He m. (2) Mar. 14, 1854, at Polkton, ——, **Maria Jackson.**

Children (by first wife):

2361. i. ELZINA[8].

(by second wife):

2362. ii. MARY[8].
2363. iii. HARRISON[8], b. —— —, ——; m. Hezga Stiles.

1217. William Walter[7] Averill (*Paul*[6], *Paul*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 25, 1832, lives at Tampa, Fla. He m. **Mary J. Carlisle.**

Children:

2375. i. EUGENE F.[8], b. 1854; m. Sarah J.
2376. ii. ————[8] (?).
2377. iii. ————[8] (?).

1223. Daniel[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Paul*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 26, 1818, in Canada; m. July 20, 1839, **Hattie S. Joslin,** b. Apr. 28, 1824; d. Sept. 4, 1880. He d. Sept. 11, 1878.

Children:

2381. i. MORTIMER[8], b. June 7, 1841, lives at Muskegon, Mich. He is a man of education and ability and has co-operated with the compiler of this genealogy in the search for data of his branch of the Averill family.

2382. ii. WILLIAM M.[8], b. Nov. 20, 1843; m. Electa Gay.

1224. Charlotte[7] Averill (*Samuel[6]*, *Paul[5]*, (?)*Ichabod[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Dec. 18, 1829 or '30, at Montreal, Canada; m. (2nd w.) at Rochester, Mich., **Hosea Balean Richardson** of Rochester (son of Lemuel Richardson of Conesus Center, Ontario Co., N. Y., and ———— Bush, his wife), b. in Vermont, d. Oct. 28, 1880, at Rochester, where his father had lived. She d. there June 20, 1873.

Children:

i. SAMUEL HOSEA[8] RICHARDSON, m. Ellie Hutaff, had four children.

ii. EMMA[8] RICHARDSON, m. Walter Lowe, lives at Denver, Col.

iii. ANNIE[8] RICHARDSON, m. Washington Irving Taylor, lives at Rochester; has four children.

iv. GEORGE BUSH[8] RICHARDSON, b. Dec. 17, 1858, at Rochester, Mich.; m. June 20, 1880, Ada Stone, at Troy, Mich. They live at Pontiac, Mich, and have one child.

1226. Paul Jones[7] Averill (*Samuel[6]*, *Paul[5]*, (?)*Ichabod[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Mar. 2, 1824, in Farmington Township, Oakland Co., Mich.; m. Mar. 23, 1851, in Olive Township, Clinton Co., Mich. (at the home of the bride), to **Anna Almira Ferguson**, b. Aug. 31, 1830, in Avon Township, Oakland Co., Mich.; d. Apr. 16, 1863.

Children:

2383. i. ORANGE PAUL[8], b. Mar. 10, 1852, at Olive Township; dec.

2384. ii. ANNA ELIZABETH[8], b. July 2, 1853, at Olive Township; dec.

2385. iii. DANIEL LEMUEL[8], b. July 1, 1859, at Pontiac Township.

2386. iv. SARAH ANN[8], b. —— —, 18—.

2387. v. ———— (CHILD)[8], b. —— —, 1863; d. 1863.

1227. Sarah Ann[7] Averill (*Samuel[6]*, *Paul[5]*, (?)*Ichabod[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—; m. **L. H. Newton.**

Child:

i. L. C. NEWTON[8] (M.D.), b. —— —, ——; m. Emma Richardson, adopted dau. of Chas. and Diana Richardson of Alpena, Mich. His wife d. some years ago. He lives at Detroit, Mich., as do his children.

1229. Lanador Barnes[7] Averill (*David R.*[6], *Thomas*[5], (?)*Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 25, 1818, at Burford, Ont., Can.; was a farmer and carpenter and lived at Medina, O., and Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich. He m. July 7, 1846, at York, Medina Co., O., **Ellen** or **Eleanor Depew.** He d. Dec. 11, 1893, at Antioch Township, Wexford Co., Mich.

Children:

2388. i. Orange Wilton[8], b. July 4, 1848, in Ohio; d. 1851.

2389. ii. Charles Edward[8], b. May 31, 1850, at Medina; m. 1874, at Dorr, Charlotte Welfare, and had one child. He d. May 29, 1881, at Dorr.

2390. iii. Harriet Tryphena[8], b. July 26, 1852, at Medina, lives at Belding, Mich. She m. Levi Edson.

2391. iv. Josepha C.[8], b. Oct. 1, 1855, at Medina, lives at Dorr.

2392. v. Cora Belle[8], b. Feb. 16, 1858, at Medina; m. Chester C. Daugherty.

2393. vi. Lilly Irene[8], b. Sept. 22, 1859, at Medina, lives at Reed City, Mich. She m. Nov., 1880, at Sand Lake, Kent Co., Mich., Wm. E. Smith. They have one child.

2394. vii. Lanador Barnes[8], b. July 16, 1861, at Medina, O.; d. May 31, 1888, at Dorr.

2395. viii. Benjamin B.[8], b. May 3, 1863, at Medina, lives at Aberdeen, Wash.

2396. ix. Burt Jerome[8], b. Mar. 26, 1865, at Dorr, lives at Grand Forks, B. C.

2397. x. Peter Depew[8], b. Jan. 9, 1867, at Dorr; m. Sept. 25, 1900, at Virginia City, Wash., Clara Nourse.

2398. xi. Romeo Herbert[8], b. Sept. 7, 1869, at Dorr; d. Feb. 11, 1873.

1230. David Ransom[7] Averill or **Avery, Jr.** (*David R.*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 17, 1821, at London Township, Can., lives at Dorr, Mich. He m. 1845, at York, Medina Co., O., **Eliza Ann Alexander,** (dau. of Giles Alexander and Caroline ————, his wife).

Children:

2399. i. Albert N.[8], b. —— —, ——; lives at Dorr.

2400. ii. Adella C.[8], b. —— —, ——; lives at Findlay, O. She m. Mr. ———— Ewing.

2401. iii. Rozilla[8] (?), b. —— —, ——; d.

1231. Edward[7] Averill (*David R.*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 30, 1823, at London Township, Ont., Can., is a farmer and lives at Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich. He was in the Civil War, served one year as recruit in the Reg. of Engineers and Mechanics of Michigan. He m. Feb. 18, 1846, at York, Medina Co., O., **Mary Branch** (dau. of Nathan Branch of Dorr, and Polly Capron, his wife), b. Mar. 5, 1825, at Groton, Tompkins Co., N. Y.; d. June 8, 1894, at Dorr.

Children:

2402. i. David Branard[8], b. Dec. 15, 1846, at York, Medina Co., O.; moved in 1857 to Allegan Co., Mich. Enlisted in Co. E of the Tenth Mich. Cav. for service in Civil War. He received an honorable discharge at the close of the War and since then has engaged in farming. Has served as Supervisor of Liberty Township, Wexford Co., Mich., also as Township Treasurer and Justice of the Peace. He is a progressive and industrious farmer and a loyal Republican. He m. May 28, 1868, at Corinth, Mich., Mary Weaver, and they have two children.

2403. ii. Mary Loretta[8], b. Sept. 29, 1848, at York, lives at Dorr. She is a member of the M. E. Church. She m. Oct. 10, 1872, at Dorr, Lewis W. Yerington. They have three children.

2404. iii. Lucius Lanador[8], b. Sept. 8, 1850, at York; m. Alida Lilly.

2405. iv. Electa[8], b. Oct. 7, 1852, at York; d. there Feb. 21, 1853.

2406. v. Rosamund[8], b. Dec. 3, 1853, at York, lives at Bellaire, Mich., is a member of the Cong. Ch. She m. Dec. 15, 1875, at Dorr, Sedgwick S. Terrell; they have five children.

2407. vi. Ursula J.[8], b. Mar. 12, 1856, at Dorr, is a member of Cong. Ch., lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m. Jan. 1, 1874, at Dorr, Eugene Carril. They have six children.

1232. Albert[7] Averill (*David R.*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1825, at London Township, Can., lived at El Paso, Tex. He m. ——— ———.

Children:

2408. i. George[8], dec.

2409. ii. James[8].

2410. iii. Elizabeth[8].

2411. iv. Hattie[8].

1233. Almira[7] Averill (*David R.[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1828, at London Township, Ont., Can. She m. 1845, at York, Medina Co., O., **William Phillips.**

Children:

i. James[8] Phillips.
ii. Charles[8] Phillips.
iii. Helen[8] Phillips.
iv. Flora[8] Phillips.
v. Fred[8] Phillips.
vi. Joseph[8] Phillips.

1234. Mary Jane[7] Averill (*David R.[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 25, 1829, at London Township, Ont., Can., lives at Hopkins, Allegan Co., Mich. She m. Sept. 3, 1850, at Hudson, Summit Co., O., **Guy Kilbourne** (son of George Kilbourne and Mary Wolcott, his wife), b. at Hudson, O.

Child:

i. Ella Rowena[8] Kilbourne, b. June 1, 1852; m. Edward Gregory.

Ella Rowena[8] Kilbourne (*Mary J.[7] Averill, David R.[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 1, 1852, at Hudson, Summit Co., O., lives at Hopkins, Mich. She m. Apr. 27, 1873, at Otsego, Mich., **Edward Gregory.**

Children:

i. Glenn Rozill[9] Gregory, b. Apr. 26, 1875.
ii. Azell Harvey[9] Gregory, b. July 17, 1879.
iii. Gertie Jane[9] Gregory, b. Mar. 9, 1881.

1235. Emeline[7] Averill (*David R.[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1831, in Monroe Co., N. Y., lived in the West. She m. (1) 1852, in Michigan, **Dr. Herbert Whitehill,** m. (2) ———— **Bundy.** She d. Feb. 25, 1864, in the West.

Children (by first husband):

i. Clara[8] Whitehill, prob. dec.
ii. Hiram[8] Whitehill.

(by second husband):

iii. Esther[8] Bundy.
iv. Charles[8] Bundy, prob. dec.
v. Chester[8] Bundy.

1236. Charles Robert[7] Averill (*David R.*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 6, 1833, in Monroe Co., N. Y. (or Burfort, Oxford Co., Can.?), is a farmer and lives at Dorr, Mich. Served in the Civil War, 1st, in First Engineers and Mechanics Co., 2nd, in Co. L, First Mich. Cav. He m. July 29, 1856, at Dorr, **Elizabeth Ann Sterling** (dau. of James A. Sterling and Margaret Seed, his wife), b. Dec. 21, 1834, at Livingstone Co., Mich.; d. Aug. 22, 1900, at Dorr, Mich.

Children:

2412. i. William Sherman[8], b. Oct. 13, 1866; m. Grace ————.

2413. ii. Carrie (or Clara?) Adell[8], b. 186– (?); m. Olin Bera.

2414. iii. George[8], b. —— —, ——; dec.

1237. Susan[7] Averill (*David*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1836 (?), in Monroe Co., N. Y. She m. **Asa Weaver.**

Children:

i. Louisa[8] Weaver.

ii. Fannie[8] Weaver.

iii. George[8] Weaver.

iv. Minnie[8] Weaver.

v. Loretta[8] Weaver.

vi. Burr[8] Weaver.

vii. Henry[8] Weaver.

1238. Hiram Nelson[7] Averill (*David R.*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 17, 1842, at Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y., is a lawyer and lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. He m. 1861, at Grand Rapids, **Maria M. Stone** (dau. of Rev. Chauncey Stone and Sarah Bird, his wife), b. July 29, 1844, at Chatham, Medina Co., O.

Children:

2415. i. Lillie Emaline[8], b. Nov. 16, 1863, at Dorr, lives at Byron, Kent Co., Mich. She m. 1882, at Dorr, Frank Stevens; they have three children.

2416. ii. Clara Lavan[8], b. Apr. 13, 1866, at Dorr; m. Charles Newman.

2417. iii. Maud M.[8], b. May 22, 1879, at Dorr; d. Jan. 14, 1894, at Grand Rapids, Mich.

1246. Samantha[7] Averill (*Thomas[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 27, 1837, in Ontario, Can.; m. **Thomas Pettitt.**

Children:

i. CARRIE[8] PETTITT, b. —— —, ——; m. Mr. Cowles, lives at Des Moines, Ia.

ii. MARY[8] PETTITT, b. —— —, ——; m. Mr. Wilson. She has the *Family Bible* of Thomas Averill, her grandfather. She lives at Newton, Ia.

iii. BERTHA[8] PETTITT, b. —— —, ——; m. Mr. Cowen, lives at Des Moines, Ia.

1247. George A.[7] Averill (*Thomas[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 9, 1838, at Oakland, Ont., is a dentist and has lived at Des Moines and Corning, Ia. He lives at present at De Witt, Ia. He m. (1) Oct. 1, 1866, at De Witt, **Elizabeth Shoemaker** (dau. of Charles Shoemaker and Sarah Long, his wife), b. Aug. 11, 1845, at Chemung Co., N. Y., d. Jan. 27, 1882, at Corning. He m. (2) Sept. 5, 1882, at Corning, **H. S. Alexander.**

Children (by first wife):

2443. i. ELLA[8], b. Oct. 4, 1867, at De Witt, Ia., lives at Kalama, Wash. She m. Nov. 10, 1885, at Corning, W. F. Magill. They have two children.

2444. ii. ADELB(ERT?) D.[8], b. Nov. 20, 1869, at De Witt, Ia. He m. June 20, 1891, at Malvern, Ia., Mamie Haynes.

2445. iii. MAY[8], b. May 1, 1871, at De Witt.

2446. iv. FLORENCE[8], b. Apr. 18, 1873, at Ottumwa, Ia.

2447. v. GRACE A.[8], b. Oct. 16, 1877, at Corning.

2448. vi. GRANT A.[8], b. Feb. 10, 1880, at Corning.

(by second wife):

2449. vii. LOUISA[8], b. Mar. 4, 1884, at Corning.

2450. viii. WALLACE[8], b. Mar. 8, 1886, at Corning.

1250. Walter S.[7] Averill (*Thomas[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 24, 1843, in Norfolk (?) Co., Can. West, is a dentist and lives at Afton, Ia. He m. (1) Apr. 7, 1867, at Toulon, Ill., **Mattie Kindall** (dau. of Thomas Kindall of Ashland, O.), b. Jan. 14, 1846, at Ashland, d. Jan. 21, 1877, at Afton, Ia. He m. (2) Feb. 12, 1878, **Appoline Norris.**

Children (by first wife):

2451. i. EDITH S.[8], b. June 5, 1870, at Toulon, Ill., lives at Villisca, Ia. She m. there 1890, Grant Edenfield; they have one child.

2452. ii. MAUD[8], b. Aug., 1874, at Afton, Ia., d. there Apr. 5, 1875.

2453. iii. WILLIAM W.[8], b. Nov. 8, 1876, at Afton, lives there. He m. June 4, 1900, at Afton, Maud Ranshaw, and they have one child.

(by second wife):

2454. iv. CLYDE A.[8], b. Aug. 21, 1880, at Afton. He lives in Memphis, Tenn.

2455. v. JAMES D.[8], b. Mar. 4, 1883, at Afton, lives there.

1251. Eliza Thompson[7] Averell (*Isaac*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Abijah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 24, 1818, at Nantucket, Mass.; m. Apr. 17, 1844, at New York City, **Charles Tidd Wilde,** who was b. Aug. 13, 1818, at Boston, Mass., the son of Ebenezer Wilde of Boston (whose father Ebenezer Wilde was b. at Braintree and was one of the founders of the Society of the Cincinatti) and of Abigail Tennant or Tennatt, his wife, who was a sister of Rebecca Tennatt, wife of Isaac Averell. Mrs. Wilde d. at Chelsea, Mass., Apr. 3, 1875, and her husband is still living there with his dau. Mrs. Jewett, and is a member of the Society of the Cincinnati by right of descent. He owns the Diaries of his Revolutionary ancestor, which were kept all through the War of the Revolution.

Children:

i. HELEN L. A.[8] WILDE, b. Feb. 8, 1845; m. William M. Jewett.

ii. HARRIETTE H.[8] WILDE, b. —— —, ——; m. John W. Dole.

Helen L. A. Wilde (*Eliza*[7] *Averell, Isaac*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Abijah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 8, 1845; m. **William M. Jewett** (son of Oliver Jewett, who was b. at Boston, and of Elizabeth Underwood Hubbard, his wife, of Portsmouth, N. H.), b. July 1, 1842, at Boston; d. July 11, 1900. Mrs. Jewett resides with her father, Mr. Charles Tidd Wilde at Chelsea, Mass.

Children:

i. HARRIETTE[9] JEWETT, b. Oct. 3, 1876.

ii. REBECCA[9] JEWETT, b. Sept. 6, 1881.

1279. Rebecca Gallison[7] Averell (*Isaac Cooper[6] Averell, Ebenezer[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 9, 1820, at Orange St., Nantucket, Mass., lives at New York City and Middletown, Conn., and m. Aug. 20, 1843, at St. Peters (Catholic Church), Barclay St., New York, **Patrick Henry Pepper,** who was the son of John Pepper and Annie McNierny, his wife. He was b. Apr. 26, 1819, in County Clare, Ireland, and lived at Mobile, Alabama, from 1851. Mrs. Pepper who is deeply interested in her family history has given from memory nearly all the family records which here appear excepting town, county and church records. That the Editor and Mrs. Pepper disagree (Sept., 1906) about the name of her grandfather who d. before she was b., and the surname of her grandmother Averell who d. when she was a young girl, is not the fault of Mrs. Pepper, and may prove to be the mistake of the Editor who has tried to solve a difficult problem from various records.

Children:

i. George Henry[8] Pepper, b. May 13, 1844, at New York City; d. there 1847.

ii. Mary Eliza[8] Pepper, b. Apr. 26, 1846, at Middleton, Conn.; m. John Maguire.

iii. William Averell[8] Pepper, b. May 23, 1849, at New York; d. at Mobile, 1851.

iv. Agnes Rebecca[8] Pepper, b. Oct. 9, 1851, at Mobile, Ala.; d. there Aug., 1863.

v. James[8] Pepper, b. Apr. 9, 1854, at Mobile; lived at New Orleans, was a physician there at the Charity Hospital; and d. there Oct., 1878.

vi. Gerald Averell[8] Pepper, b. May 27, 1856, at Mobile; d. there May, 1862.

vii. John[8] Pepper, b. May 3, 1858, at Mobile; d. there May, 1859.

viii. Leila Maud[8] Pepper, b. Mar. 20, 1860, at New York; m. Albert E. Coudrey.

ix. Annie Clare[8] Pepper, b. Sept. 7, 1861, at Mobile; d. there, 1863.

x. Walter Joseph[8] Pepper, b. Oct. 12, 1862, at Mobile; m. Emma Conart.

Mary Eliza[8] Pepper (*Rebecca[7] Averell, Isaac[6], Ebenezer[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 26, 1846, at Middletown, Conn.; m. Feb. 7, 1869, at the Cathedral, Mobile, Ala., **John Maguire,** and d. Feb. 24, 1874, at Mobile.

Children:

i. AGNES[9] MAGUIRE; m. Mr. ——— Hairston.
ii. REBECCA[9] MAGUIRE; m. Mr. ——— Lining.

Leila Maud[8] **Pepper** (*Rebecca*[7] *Averell, Isaac*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Abijah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 20, 1860, at New York City; m. Oct. 31, 1888, at New York City, **Albert E. Coudrey.** They live at Orange, N. J.

Children:

i. ALBERT E.[9] COUDREY.
ii. LEONORA AVERELL[9] COUDREY.

Walter Joseph[8] **Pepper** (*Rebecca*[7] *Averell, Isaac*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Abijah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 12, 1862, at Mobile, Ala.; m. **Emma Cowart,** Feb. 14, 1888, at Mobile. They live at Richmond, Va.

Children:

i. LEILA MARY[9] PEPPER, b. Dec. 8, 1888.
ii. HELEN REGINA[9] PEPPER, b. Feb. 2, 1891.
iii. MARY[9] PEPPER, b. Feb. 11, 1894.
iv. GERALD AVERELL[9] PEPPER, b. May 28, 1897.
v. JAMES HENRY[9] PEPPER, b. Mar. 5, 1900.

1280. Isaac Mansfield[7] **Averell** (*Isaac*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Abijah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1822, at Nantucket, Mass.; m. at New York City, N. Y., **Therese Hamilton.** Mr. Averell d. at Oakland, Cal.

Children:

2475. i. WILLIAM MANSFIELD[8], who is living in California.
2476. ii. AGNES[8], b. —— —, ——; m. Livingstone Jacques (?); lives at New York City (?).
2477. iii. FRANCES[8], b. —— —, ——; m. Edward Eggleston; lives at Alameda, Cal.

1282. Mary Rexford[7] **Averell** (*Isaac*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Abijah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, ——; m. **David Reese;** d. at New York City.

Children:

i. AGNES[8] REESE, who m. Mr. Jacques.

There is prob. some confusion between Agnes, dau. of Isaac Mansfield Averell, and Agnes, dau. of Mary Rexford (Averell) Resse. See Isaac M. notes.—Ed.

1291. Levi[7] Averill (*Rossiter[6], Thomas[5], Solomon[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 17, 1827, at Chemung, N. Y., was a manufacturer of linen and lived at Elmira, N. Y. He m. Sept. 15, 1853, at Cortland, N. Y., **Sarah Taber** (dau. of Charles Taber of Cortland and Nellie Decker, his wife), b. Aug. 27, 1832, at Cortland. He d. Oct. 5, 1888, at Horseheads, N. Y.

Children (all b. at Elmira):

2500. i. Nellie[8], b. Aug. 5, 1854; d. Feb. 5, 1856, at Elmira.
2501. ii. Charlie Ross[8], b. Sept. 18, 1856; d. Oct. 6, 1856, at Elmira.
2502. iii. Annie Elizabeth[8], b. Aug. 18, 1858, lives at Elmira. She m. July 16, 1885, at Horseheads, John H. Price, M.D.; they have two children.
2503. iv. Alice Louisa[8], b. Apr. 7, 1861; m. Dec. 19, 1883, at Elmira, T. S. Van Duzer. They live at Horseheads.

1293. John Hiram[7] Averell (*Jacob[6], Ebenezer[5], Solomon[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, ——; lived at Charleston, W. Va. He m. (1) ———— **Smart,** dau. of a planter; he m. (2) ———— ————?

Children:

2504. i. Wallace[8], lives at Malden, W. Va.
2505. ii. William[8], lives at Marneet, W. Va.
2506. iii. John[8], lives at Lowmoor, Va.

1295. Emily Clementina[7] Averell (*Hiram[6], Ebenezer[5], Solomon[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 24, 1822, at Addison, N. Y.; lived at Addison and Elmira, N. Y., Boone Co., Court House, Va., St. Joseph, Mo., Hartsville, Almond and Hornellsville, N. Y., and Chicago, Ill. She m. 1842, at Elmira, N. Y., **Sylvester H. Reynolds** of Elmira, who d. at Hornellsville. She d. Jan., 1893, at Chicago and was buried at Hornellsville.

Children:

i. Anna Elizabeth[8] Reynolds, b. at Elmira; d. there.
ii. Hector Seward[8] Reynolds, b. at Elmira; d. there.
iii. William Averell[8] Reynolds, b. at Elmira; d. there.
iv. Fannie[8] Reynolds, b. in Virginia.
v. Mary Virginia[8] Reynolds, b. in Virginia.
vi. Oscar Bennett[8] Reynolds.
vii. Martha[8] Reynolds.

1296. Sarah Elizabeth[7] Averell (*Hiram[6], Ebenezer[5], Solomon[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 15, 1831, at Cameron, N. Y., was a school teacher and lived at Cameron, Bath and Binghampton, N. Y. She m. Apr. 12, 1853, at Cameron, **Leander Dascomb,** who was b. in Ohio. She d. Sept. 22, 1887, at Binghampton.

Child:

i. William Averell[8] Dascomb, b. June 22, 1854, at Cameron; m. Mary Jane Stewart.

William Averell[8] Dascomb (*Sarah[7] Averell, Hiram[6], Ebenezer[5], Solomon[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 22, 1854, at Cameron, N. Y., lived at Bath, N. Y. He m. Oct. 17, 1883, at Penn Yan, N. Y., **Mary Jane Stewart,** dau. of James Gordon Stewart and Elizabeth Kennedy, his wife. He d. Aug. 28, 1889, at Binghampton, N. Y. Mrs. Dascomb lives at Bath.

Children (all b. at Binghampton):

i. James Stewart[9] Dascomb, b. Feb. 21, 1885, lives at Bath.
ii. William Everett[9] Dascomb, b. Mar. 24, 1887, lives at Bath.
iii. Hiram Averell[9] Dascomb, b. May 22, 1889.

1298. Brevet Major-General William Woods[7] Averell (*Hiram[6], Ebenezer[5], Solomon[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 5, 1832, at Cameron, Steuben Co., N. Y., was appointed to the West Point Military Academy in 1851, and four years later, 1855, was graduated from it with honor. He was commissioned lieutenant in the U. S. mounted Rifles and served at the frontier with distinction in the Wars against the Indians in 1857-8. He was Captain of the body guard at President Lincoln's first inauguration, and a little later was sent by Gen. Winfield Scott on a secret mission to Fort Smith, Texas. The hardships of this trip were so great that he never fully recovered his previous strength. In the first battle of Bull Run he was Adjutant-General of Col. Andrew Porter's brigade; and soon after he was appointed Colonel of the Third Pennsylvania Cavalry. Sept., 1861, he was given command of the first brigade of cavalry organized during the War, of which he was the head during the campaign of the Peninsular, 1862; then he was given the com-

mand of a division of cavalry. He was one of the most conspicuous cavalry leaders on the Union side during the Civil War. In 1862 he was appointed Brigadier-General, serving with distinction in the Army of the Potomac, in West Virginia, and in the campaign of Sheridan. He was six times brevetted for gallantry in particular action. At the time of his retirement from service he held the rank of Brevet Major-General of the Regular Army. After the War he held important positions. He was U. S. Consul-General to British North America 1866-69, residing at Montreal, and afterwards he was Assistant Inspector-General for the Board of Managers of National and State Homes for disabled Veterans of the Army and Navy. He was m. Sept. 24, 1885, at Bath, N. Y., to **Kezia Hayward,** who survived her husband. They had no children. General Averell was very original and inventive and the honor of inventing the asphalt pavements, now found so generally in our large cities, is assigned to him. Pennsylvania Avenue in Washington is a beautiful specimen of the work done by the company in which he as its inventor was interested.

He was very companionable, with a keen sense of humor, and an inexhaustible fund of anecdotes, and was both a broad minded and generous citizen. In politics he was a Democrat. He d. Feb. 3, 1900, at the Hornellsville Sanitarium and his remains were brought to Bath and buried with military honors, Feb. 5; the services being held at St. Thomas' Church.

1299. Oscar James[7] Averell (*Hiram*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Solomon*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 15, 1834, at Cameron, N. Y., was educated at Bath and Elmira, N. Y., and Oberlin, O., and was a school teacher for some years. He was a very prominent Republican. For three years he was County Clerk of Steuben Co., N. Y. He was Collector of Internal Revenue, and Chief Clerk of the U. S. Court at Utah for four years. He lived at Cameron and Bath, N. Y., Washington, D. C., and Salt Lake City, Utah. He was a very handsome young man, had a fine character and was very highly regarded, and very deeply missed by his friends and associates after his death. He m. Nov. 19, 1862, at Bath, N. Y., **Helen C. Thompson** (dau. of Jared H. Thompson of Bath, and Maria Vrooman, his wife), b. Apr. 5,

1841, at Bath, N. Y. He d. Dec. 20, 1892, in Providence Hospital, Washington, D. C.

Children:

2507. i. WILLIAM WOODS 2ND[8], b. Oct. 29, 1863, at Bath; d. May 24, 1865, at Pittsburg, Pa.

2508. ii. EDWARD[8], b. Apr. 20, 1866, at Bath, was a beautiful boy of sixteen when accidentally shot while hunting. He d. Mar. 9, 1882, at Bath.

2509. iii. JULIA ELIZABETH[8], b. June 26, 1868, at Bath; m. Dec. 9, 1891, at Bath, George Nowlen Beekman (son of Abram Beekman of Bath, N. Y., and Sarah Fowler, his wife), b. Sept. 17, 1865. They live at Bath.

2510. iv. HELENE BELL[8], b. Nov. 3, 1875, at Washington, D. C., has lived at Washington and at Bath, N. Y. She m. June 7, 1900, at Bath, Dr. Henry J. Wynkoop (son of Henry John Wynkoop of Bath and Mary Elizabeth Gagnier, his wife), b. Dec. 24, 1875, at Bath.

1300. Lucy Lovinia[7] Averell, (*Hiram*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Solomon*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 24, 1836, at Cameron, N. Y., lived at Bath, N. Y. She m. (1) Oct. 25, 1858, at Cameron, **William Slocum Crandall,** (son of ———— Crandall and Betsey, his wife), b. Nov. 30, 1819. He was a prominent and highly respected citizen of Alfred, where he d. Dec. 2, 1862. She m. (2) Sept. 8, 1869, at Cameron, **George Washington Henica** of Deerfield.

Children (by first husband):

i. WALTER JONATHAN[8] CRANDALL, b. July 12, 1859, at Alfred, N. Y.; d. May 17, 1884, at Bath, N. Y.

ii. WILLIAM SAMUEL[8] CRANDALL, b. Mar. 5, 1863, at Alfred, is a journalist and lives at New York City. He m. Dec. 13, 1887, at Condersport, Penn., Sara Jessica Jervis (dau. of Rev. Kasimir Pulaski Jervis, a distinguished clergyman of the M. E. Ch., and Martha Hotchkiss Long, his wife), b. at Canandaigua, N. Y. He is the editor of the *N. Y. Municipal Journal and Engineer.* He is the only grandson of Huldah and Hiram Averell now living.

(by second husband):

iii. FREDERICA KEZIA[8] HENICA, b. Aug. 20, 1871, at Alfred.

iv. MINNIE MABEL[8] HENICA, b. May 26, 1873, at Alfred.

v. MARY HULDA[8] HENICA, b. Dec. 20, 1874, at Bath.

vi. LUCY AMELIA[8] HENICA, b. Feb. 18, 1882.

1302. Mary[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 26, 1783, lived at Milford, Vt., or N. H.* She m. May 16, 1805, **David Smith,** b. Oct. 9, 1782. She d. Aug. 25, 1864.

Children:†

i. Kilburn[8] Smith, b. Nov. 19, 1805; m. Marcia Wood, and has one dau. He d. Oct. 13, 1881.

ii. Cynthia W.[8] Smith, b. Mar. 14, 1807; m. John Smith (son of Deacon Daniel Smith), and lived at Mont Vernon, N. H. She d. June 15, 1884. They had three sons.

iii. Mary[8] Smith, b. Nov. 22, 1808; m. Elbridge Marvill, and had two children. She d. Aug. 5, 1895, leaving quite an estate.

iv. David Orrin[8] Smith, b. Aug. 18, 1811, was a blacksmith and lived at Concord, N. H. He m. and had one dau.

v. Emma Carlton[8] Smith, b. Aug. 19, 1813; d. Feb. 6, 1876, unm.

vi. William Harrison[8] Smith, b. Oct. 22, 1815; m. and had three daughters, one of whom married and died. He d. July 27, 1889.

vii. Richmond[8] Smith, b. Sept. 15, 1817; d. July 6, 189–, unm. He left a large fortune to his brothers and sisters.

viii. Mehitable[8] Smith, b. May 7, 1821; m. Henry Ware and lived at E. Andover, N. H.

ix. Sabrina[8] Smith, b. June 28, 1823; d. 1825.

x. Stephen Chapin[8] Smith, b. May 10, 1825; d. abt. 1898.

xi. Nancy Lovett[8] Smith, b. Mar. 18, 1828; m. Apr. 2, 1862, Henry L. Walkup of Worcester, Mass., and had two sons.

MEMORANDA.

* There is no Milford, Vt.

† The above items were given by Hon. Charles J. Smith of Mont Vernon, N. H., and Mrs. J. W. Averill.

1303. Daniel[7] Averill Jr. (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 178-; lived at Barre, Vt., and before June 7, 1832, at Orange, Vt. He m. **Dolly** ————, abt. 1810 (?), and d. before June 7, 1832, prob. at Orange, Orange Co., Vt., as *Probate Records* for the District of Randolph, Vt., give us the adm. of his estate at that date, saying he was late of Orange. Adm. was granted his widow Dolly Averill. He had land in Elmore, Co. Washington, Vt. There were children but their names do not appear in the adm.

Children:

2511. i. DANIEL[8], m.; lived in Mass.
2512. ii. NEHEMIAH[8], m. Chastina Gunnison.
2513. iii. SABRINA[8], m. Chauncey Goodrich.
2514. iv. SARAH[8], m. Mr. ———— Smith.
2515. v. LEONARD[8], m. ———— Lamphere.
2516. vi. FANNY[8], m. Lewis Waterman.

1305. David Weston[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), was b. Aug. 21, 1788, at Mont Vernon, N. H., and was a farmer. He lived at Mont Vernon, N. H., and at Barre, Vt. He m. (1) Aug. 25, 1808, at Mont Vernon, **Submit French** (dau. of Abram French of Mont Vernon), who was b. there Oct. 18, 1788. They removed to Barre in 1811, where Mr. and Mrs. Averill bravely faced the demands of a pioneer life, living for some years in a "bark-roofed log cabin located in the eastern part of the town,"* prob. on land that was purchased by Mr. Averill in 1810 as indicated by the land records for that time. For among *Barre Deeds,* we find the following:

Vol. 5, p. 86. (Abstract) Andrew Dewey of Barre, Orange Co., Vt., for $250.00 paid him by David Weston Averill of Lyndeborough, State of New Hampshire, sells him one half of a certain tract or parcel of land lying in Barre, which is the one half of the third Division lot, drawn to the Original right of Moses How, and is lot No. 25, in the Second Range (War. deed). April 17, 1810.

Also, Vol. 5, p. 439. (Abstract) Andrew Dewey of Barre, Vt., for $500.00 paid him by David W. Averill of Barre, sells him the North West half or the third Division, Lot No. 26, in the Second Range of Lots in Barre (drawn to the Original Right of Moses Howe), Except two and one half acres now owned by William Brandford. Jan. 1, 1815.

Vol. 10, p. 246. (Abstract). Trustees of Dartmouth College, Hanover, N. H., for one dollar paid them by David W. Averill of Barre, quitclaim to him the north half of the third Division, lot No. —(?), in Barre, Vt., drawn to the original right of Jonathan Warren, which lot was conveyed to the sd Trustees by Robert Parker by lease dated Jan. 19, 1824. Jan. 22, 1839.

(Signed) Daniel Blaisdell

Rec'd Apr. 18, 1839.

Vol. 12, p. 397. (Abstract). Lucy, William, Sylvia and Minnie (?) Basset of Barre, Vt., for $1050.00 paid them by David W. Averill of Barre, sell him land in Barre leading from Barre Lower Village to Chelsea Vt., on the West line; which land was drawn to the original right of Elisha Hunt. Also two acres off the second division College rights in sd Barre.

March 14, 1850.

* See the *Souvenir* (?) of Barre, Vt., for some of the Averill items quoted in records of this Barre branch of Averills.

"Mr. Averill was one of the military company that started for Plattsburgh N. Y. when it was invaded in the War of 1812."* A certificate of his services from the Adjutant General of the State of Vt., Nov. 14, 1902, gives the following taken from the records on file in his office; of 'soldiers who served in the War of 1812':"

David W. Averill was a private in a Company of Barre Volunteers, commanded by Capt. Warren Ellis who went from Barre to Repel the British in the Invasion of Plattsburg, in September, 1814, continuing for ten days. (Signed) W. H. Gilmore, Adjutant General.

Mrs. Submit (French) Averill d. at Barre, Dec. 18, 1835; and Sept., 1836, Mr. Averill m. (2) **Betsey G. Ball,** who d. before 1855, as we have the record of his third marriage in Mar., 1855, to **Mrs. Erastus Camp,** whose maiden name was Paine. It is stated, "his father Mr. Daniel Averill came to live with them about 1845, and that, after his death, they moved into the village."* Mr. Averill d. at Barre, Mar. 31, 1855, probably in the village at the place last purchased by him.

Children (all but the first two b. at Barre, Vt.), (all by first wife):

2517. i. Mahala[8], b. Oct. 30, 1809; m. Thomas Wilson.
2518. ii. Weston David[8], b. Dec. 17, 1810; m. Mercy Wilson.
2519. iii. Pamelia[8], b. Feb. 29, 1812; d. Apr. 13, 1814, at Barre.
2520. iv. Hiram Harrison[8], b. Mar. 27, 1814; m. Roxana A. Pease.
2521. v. Lavina[8], b. June 1, 1815; m. William Paine.
2522. vi. Almena Morency[8], b. Mar. 26, 1817; d. Dec. 22, 1835, at Barre.
2523. vii. Anthony Wilson[8], b. Jan. 11, 1819; m. Lodema M. Clark.
2524. viii. Sophronia[8], b. Jan. 6, 1821; m. Strathern A. Matoon.
2525. ix. Ambrose Bradford[8], b. Aug. 31, 1823; m. Elizabeth S. Meeker.
2526. x. Orlando Merrill[8], b. Feb. 21, 1827; d. Jan. 10, 1836, at Barre.
2527. xi. Kendall[8], b. Aug. 8, 1830; d. Mar. 16, 1841, at Barre.

1308. Sylvia[7] Averill, (*Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov., 1804 (?); m. Nov. 11, 1824, **Timothy Baldwin,** (son of Timothy Baldwin and Prudence Chapman, his wife), b. Oct. 11, 1791, at Wilton, N. H. He d. May 21, 1869, at

* See the *Souvenir* (?) of Barre, Vt., for some of the Averill items quoted in records of this Barre branch of Averills.

Mont Vernon, N. H. She d. there Mar. or May 28, 1867 (*Original Records* of John Weston, Esq., of Reading, Mass.).

Children:

i. Sarah[8] Baldwin, b. Sept. 27, 1830; d. Mar. 3, 1832.
ii. Mary[8] Baldwin, b. Aug. 2, 1832; d. Aug. 21, 1834.
iii. Sabina[8] Frances Baldwin, b. Mar. 15, 1836; m. Joseph W. Averill (No. 1320).

1309. Nancy[7] Averill (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 19, 1792, at Amherst, N. H.; m. (1) Aug. 16, 1814, at Amherst (?), **Asa Wallace** of Milford, who d. Feb. 5, 1815, in Tennessee. She m. (2) Aug. 13, 1837, **Wm. Bradford,** of Goshen, N. H.

Children* (by first husband):

i. Asa[8] Wallace.

(by second husband):

ii. Ann[8] Bradford (?), who lived at Keene, N. H.

MEMORANDUM.

* There were perhaps other children as it is stated "She had some children," although only one was mentioned by our correspondent. The daughter's name was given by another.

1310. Betsey[7] Averill (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 7, 1794, at Amherst, N. H.; m. May 5, 1812, **Levi Trow** of Mont Vernon, N. H. They removed to Goshen, N. H.

Children:

i. Perkins[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.
ii. James[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.
iii. Woodbury[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.
iv. Mary[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.
v. Betsey[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.
vi. Adeline[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.
vii. Charles[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.
viii. Helen[8] Trow, b. —— —, 18—.

There were other children whose names have not been given.

1311. John[7] Averill (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 10, 1796, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer there and lived for some years on the farm now owned

by Henry H. Trow. He afterwards moved into the village. He m. (1) Dec. 16, 1825, at Mont Vernon, **Hannah McCauley French** (dau. of Abram French of Mont Vernon and Naomi Wilkins, his wife), b. Jan. 9, 1804; d. at Mont Vernon, July 10, 1855. He m. (2) Dec., 1856, **Dorcas Smiley,** who d. Mar. 21, 1885, aged 71 years. He d. May 3, 1883, at Mont Vernon.

Children (all b. at Mont Vernon) (by first wife):

2528. i. CHARLES FRANKLIN[8], b. Nov. 4, 1826; living in California, where he removed in 1850.
2529. ii. GEORGE WOODBURY[8], b. Mar. 10, 1829; m. Nancy E. Lamson.
2530. iii. HARRIET FRANCES[8], b. Dec. 31, 1830; d. Apr. 16, 1850, at Mont Vernon.
2531. iv. CAROLINE SEVIAH[8], b. Nov. 15, 1832; m. Sept. 22, 1859, at Nashua, N. H., Benjamin Franklin Davis.

1312. Bernard[7] Averill, (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 26, 1798, at Amherst, N. H., has lived at Farmington and Mont Vernon, N. H. He m. Nov. 4, 1829, **Harriet Richardson.**

Children:*

2532. i. JOHN[8], lived at Farmington, N. H.
2533. ii. LAURA[8], d. after 1890.

MEMORANDUM.

* There were other children but their names have not been received.

1317. Lucretia[7] Averill (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 5, 1809, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Mar. 8, 1832, at New Boston, N. H., **Joel Duncklee** (son of David Duncklee of Milford, N. H., and Sarah Hood), b. June 28, 1808, at Milford; d. there Aug., 1844. Mr. Duncklee m. (2) Nancy Towne, by whom he had other children, and d. Apr. 4, 1889, at Milford, N. H.

Children (all b. at Milford):

i. GRANVILLE WOODBURY[8] DUNCKLEE, b. June 16, 1834; m. Ann Abbott.
ii. DAVID WALLINGFORD[8] DUNCKLEE, b. Apr. 6, 1836; lives at Milford, N. H.; m. (1) Sept. 21, 1863, at Nashua, N. H., Kate Searles; m. (2) Carrie Wallace.
iii. JANNETT[8] DUNCKLEE, b. July 5, 1838; m. Timothy B. Hill.
iv. JOHN[8] DUNCKLEE, b. Sept. 11, 1840; m. Flora Neil.
v. JANE[8] DUNCKLEE, b. Sept. 11, 1840; d. Sept., 1840, at Milford.

vi. Lucian[8] Duncklee, b. Aug. 17, 1844.
vii. Lucretia[8] Duncklee, b. Aug. 17, 1844; m. Rufus A. Peocock.

Granville Woodbury[8] Duncklee (*Lucretia[7] Averill, John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 16, 1834, at Milford, N. H.; lives at Brockton, Mass. He m. Sept. 24, 1859, at Nashua, N. H., **Ann Abbott.**

Child:

i. Everett[9] Duncklee.

Jannett[8] Duncklee (*Lucretia[7] Averill, John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 5, 1838, at Milford, N. H., lives at Milford. She m. Aug. 26, 1862, at Milford, **Timothy B. Hill.**

Children:

i. Minnie B.[9] Hill.
ii. Anna L.[9] Hill.
iii. Kate J.[9] Hill.
iv. Luetta May[9] Hill.

John[8] Duncklee (*Lucretia[7] Averill, John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 11, 1840, at Milford, N. H., lives at Milford. He m. **Flora Neil.**

Child:

i. Maude[9] Duncklee.

Lucretia[8] Duncklee (*Lucretia[7] Averill, John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 17, 1844, at Milford, N. H., lives at Milford. She m. June 3, 1863, **Rufus A. Peocock,** who d. Feb. 19, 1899, at Milford.

Children:

i. Emma[9] Peocock, } twins.
ii. Ella[9] Peocock, }
iii. Albert[9] Peocock, } twins.
iv. Annis[9] Peocock, }

1318. Trask Woodbury[8] Averill (*John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 20, 1811, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer and lived in the North District of the town. He m. there (1) Apr. 9, 1835, **Hannah Woodbury Perkins** (dau. of Joseph Perkins of Mont Vernon and Sally Smith, his wife), b.

Apr. 27, 1816, at Barre, Vt. She d. May 2, 1849. He m. (2) **Hannah Wilkins** of Mont Vernon (dau. of Silas Wilkins and Martha Farnum, his wife), b. Apr. 27, 1816. Mr. Averill d. at Mont Vernon, May 26, 1899, and his wife d. there, Feb. 28, 1900.

Children (all but last b. at Mont Vernon) (by first wife):

2534. i. SARAH FRANCES[8], b. Mar. 24, 1836; m. Brown S. Flanders.
2535. ii. NANCIE MARIA[8], b. May 21, 1838; lived at Mont Vernon. She m. (1) Plummer Jones; she m. (2) his brother, Solomon Jones, and had four children—one son by her first husband, and two sons and one dau. by her second husband. She d. Nov. 15, 1876, at Mont Vernon.
2536. iii. EMILY CAROLINE[8], b. June 3, 1840; lived at Mont Vernon. She m. (1) Aug., 1861, at Manchester, N. H., Frank Hutchinson; she m. (2) Mar. 10, 1875, Frank Hopkins, and d. Feb. 15, 1900, at Greenfield, N. H.
2537. iv. WOODBURY TRASK[8], b. Sept. 6, 1841; m. Rebecca Jones.
2538. v. JOSEPHINE ELIZA[8], b. Sept. 23, 1843; m. (1) Stephen G. Clement; m. (2) Frank Brooks.
2539. vi. MARY HENRIETTA[8], b. May 27, 1846; m. Samuel Leadbeater.
2540. vii. FRANKLIN PERKINS[8], b. Apr. 24, 1849; lives at Mont Vernon, and was for many years in Cal. He is unm.

(by second wife):

2541. viii. CHARLES EUGENE[8], b. Apr. 6, 1855; m. Ruth Annette Fairfield.

1320. Joseph[b)7] **Averill** (*Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 23, 1794, at Mont Vernon, N. H. (*F. B.*), lived at Lowell, Mass. He m. ———— ————; and d. Oct. 14, 1824.

Children:

2542. i. NATHANIEL[8].
2543. ii. ADELINE[8].
2544. iii. MARY[8].

1322. Harriet[7] **Averill** (*Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 3, 1796, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; lived at New Boston, N. H. She m. **Dr.** ?) **Abram** (or **Archibald?**) **McMellen** of New Boston. She d. Jan. 4, 1843. Her niece, Mrs. Averill Floyd, states that her Aunt Harriet Averill McMellen was a charming alto singer, and that she, at least, inherited the mother's unusual musical gifts.

Children:

i. DIANTHA[8] MCMELLEN, m. Mr. ———— Page of Weare, N. H.
ii. FANNY[8] MCMELLEN.
iii. HANNAH[8] MCMELLEN.
iv. SARAH[8] MCMELLEN.
(There may have been other children.)

1323. Jesse[7] Averill (*Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 3, 1798, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a carpenter. He was m. at Mont Vernon, 1820, to **Eliza Conant,** b. 1803 (?). She d. May 21, 1872, aged 69 years (Mont Vernon burying-ground headstone inscription), having survived her husband many years. Mr. Averill d. May 24, 1850, aged 51 years (Mont Vernon burying-ground inscription). He was appd. Aug. 3, 1847, admr. on the estate of his brother Miles, dec., but died before his task was accomplished, and his widow in 1857 prayed the court to distribute the balance (see p. ...). His own will was presented by his widow, Eliza Averill, who was appd. extx., and which contained the following bequests:—

To his three youngest children, Almira J., Mary Martis, Angelia M., thirty five dollars each and interest, being property rec'd for and given to them from Deacon William Conant. The rest to his wife Eliza, provided she make the necessary provision to care for the above mentioned (minors) till they arrive at the age of fourteen. Also to his wife all his estate in Mont Vernon and Lyndeborough during her life; and after her decease the same to be given to Joanna C. Pulsifer, Eliza Foster, Charlotte Chandler, Joseph W. Averill, George Averill, Almira J. Averill, Mary Martis Averill, Angelia M. Averill, their heirs and assigns forever, "they being all my children". [Signed] Jesse Averill
His wife executrix. May 7, 1850.

Wit's
Nathaniel Bruce
Wm H. Smith
Sarah Averill

Proved and allowed June 4, 1850
Hillsborough Co. Probate Records
Vol. 57, p. 152

Children (all b. at Mont Vernon, and "all naturally fine singers"):

2545. i. JOANNA C.[8], b. Jan. 12, 1821; m. before 1843, Jeremiah C. Pulsifer of Manchester. She d. July 22, 1855, at Manchester, and was buried at Mont Vernon.

2546. ii. ELIZA M.[8], b. —— —, 1824; m. Newell D. Foster.

2547. iii. CHARLOTTE W.[8], b. Sept. 6, 1827; m. George H. Chandler.

2548. iv. JOSEPH WOODBURY[8], b. Dec. 1, 1829; m. Sabrina F. Baldwin.

2549. v. GEORGE GRANVILLE[8], b. Feb. 9, 1833, is a farmer and lives at Mont Vernon. He is a fine tenor singer—has prob. an inherited talent. He m. Mar. 6, 1868, at Mont Vernon, Sarah L. Marden (dau. of Benjamin Franklin Marden and Betsey Buss, his wife), who was b. at Mont Vernon and d. there 1872.

2550. vi. ALMIRA J.[8], b. —— —, 1835; m. James Gilmore of Manchester, N. H. She d. at Manchester. Although she and Angelia have their birth given as in the same year, they were not twins.

2551. vii. ANGELIA M.[8], b. —— —, 1835; m. after 1850, Orville B. Stevens of Oxford, N. H., who d. June 30, 1869, aged 29 yrs. and 5 mos. She d. May 1, 1870.

1326. Selina (or **Silina**) **A.**[7] **Averill** (*Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 5, 1802, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Sept. 10, 1826, at Charlestown (now part of Boston), Mass., **Frederick Augustus Kendall** of Fitchburg, Mass.; b. June 16, 1803, at Ashby, Mass. He d. July 29, 1878, at Montello, Wis. She d. Feb. 21, 1882, at the same place. They lived for a time at Medford, and Ashby, Mass., before removing to Wisconsin.

Children (the 4 eldest b. at Medford, the 6 youngest at Ashby):

i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS[8] KENDALL, b. May 20, 1828; m. (1) Electa Marion Simonds; m. (2) Isabel Collins.

ii. CHARLES LOUIS[8] KENDALL, b. July 23, 1829; m. ————————.

iii. GEORGE[8] KENDALL, b. May 29, 1831; m. Lucy Wallace.

iv. HENRY[8] KENDALL, b. June 10, 1833; d. at Medford, Aug. 23, 1833.

v. SELINA A.([a])[8] KENDALL, b. May 2, 1835; d. at Ashby, Oct. 17, 1835.

vi. SELINA A.([b])[8] KENDALL, b. Aug. 31, 1836; m. Aug. 24, 1853, at Montello, Wis., Eli Smith, and d. June 28, 1881, at Montello.

vii. MARY E.([a])[8] KENDALL, b. Sept. 10, 1838; d. at Ashby, Aug. 17, 1839.

viii. Mary E.(b)[8] Kendall, b. Nov. 10, 1840; d. at Ashby, Aug. 3, 1841.
ix. Asa Frank[8] Kendall, b. Apr. 3, 1842; m. Electa Record.
x. Lucy L.[8] Kendall, b. Feb. 25, 1844; d. at Ashby, Aug. 26, 1844.

Frederick Augustus[8] Kendall Jr. (*Selina[7] Averill, Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 20, 1828, at Medford, Mass., was a merchant and lived at Berlin, Wis. He m. (1) July 30, 1850, at Fitchburg, Mass., **Electa Marion Simonds** (dau. of Jacob Simonds of Mass., and Lucy Stuart, his wife), b. July 2, 18—, at Fitzwilliam, N. H. She d. Feb. 13, 1875, at Montello, Wis. He m. (2) June 7, 1877, **Maria Isabel Collins** (dau. of Hugh J. Collins and Elizabeth ————, his wife), b. July 4, 1853, at Rochester, N. Y. He d. Mar. 12, 1900, at Berlin.

Children (by first wife):

i. Gertrude Marion[9] Kendall, b. Oct. 10, 1862, at Montello, Wis.; m. May 3, 1883, at Berlin, Wis., Winfield S. Putnam. They live at Berlin.
ii. Estelle Electa[9] Kendall, b. Nov. 20, 1869, at Montello; m. Mar. 2, 1899, John P. Hughes, at Berlin. They live at Seattle, Wash.

(by second wife):

iii. Edna May[9] Kendall, b. Feb. 25, 1885. She is living at Berlin, Wis.

Charles Louis[8] Kendall (*Selina[7] Averill, Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 23, 1829, at Medford, Mass.; m. Sept. 23, 1858, at Fox Lake, Wis., ———— ———— (?), and lived at Montello, Wis., where he d. May 23, 1869.

Children:

i. Charles[9] Kendall.
ii. Emma[9] Kendall.
iii. Selina[9](?) Kendall.
iv. Frederick[9] Kendall.

George[8] Kendall (*Selina[7] Averill, Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 29, 1831, at Medford, Mass.; m. (1) Aug. 5, 1852, at Fitchburg, Mass., **Lucie Wallace.** He m. (2) ———— ———— (?). He is a farmer at North Dana, Mass.

Children:

i. Nettie[9] Kendall, b. July 4, 1853. She m. and removed to some place near Providence, R. I.

ii. Wallace[9] Kendall, b. —— —, ——.

Asa Frank[8] Kendall (*Selina[7] Averill, Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 3, 1842, at Ashby, Mass.; m. Apr. 4, 1875, at Wautoma, Wis., **Electa Record.** They live at Merrill, Wis.

Children:

i. Jessie[9] Kendall.

ii. Frederick[9] Kendall.

iii. Frances[9] Kendall.

iv. Marian[9] Kendall.

1328. Franklin[7] Averill (*Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 17, 1805, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was an overseer in the cotton mills, and lived at Mont Vernon and Manchester, N. H. He m. (prob.) 1828, at Manchester, **Eliza Flanders** (dau. of ———— Flanders of Hooksett, N. H., and Olive Shute, his wife), b. 1804 or later, prob. at Hooksett. She d. the summer of 1874, at Stoneham, Mass. He d. Aug. 24, 1835, at Manchester.

Children (all b. at Manchester):

2552. i. George Franklin[8], b. Mar., 1829; m. Asenath Cummings.

2553. ii. Sarah Ann[8], b. Dec., 1831; m. John D. Skinner.

2554. iii. Martha Jane[8], b. Aug. 26, 1833; m. Wm. E. Putnam.

2555. iv. Mary Sophia[8], b. after Aug. 24, 1835, was a posthumous child. She was brought up by a Mr. and Mrs. Raymond, friends of the family, and lived with them in Illinois, where she was m. twice and had children. Her family visited her in her Western home, but her surname and place of residence are not recalled by the cousins who gave this record.

1329. Chili[7] Averill (*Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 25, 1806, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was an upholsterer and carriage trimmer. He lived at Mont Vernon, and later at Boston, Mass. He removed to Canada, living first at Port Hope, and later at Coburg, Ont., where he d. Oct. 11, 1884. He m. Oct., 1835, in Clark Township, Ont., Can., **Selina Walker** (dau. of Nathan Walker and Wealthy Tupper, his wife), who was b. June 25, 18—, at Canton, N. Y. She d. Feb. 18,

1860, at Coburg. Mr. Averill inherited the musical talent of his mother, Mrs. Sarah (Leavitt) Averill, his voice being very good. He could sing with ease, and to the pleasure of his friends, any part given him; and he also played the violin and clarionet well. In the early days of Coburg's history he played in, and was leader of the orchestra of that town. He taught a singing school, and was a member of the church choir. He was a Congregationalist in religion, and "a reformer" in politics, and a good citizen. He was by nature a man of refined tastes; was quiet and unassuming, yet manly; was fond of a good joke and very entertaining.

Children (all b. at Coburg):

2556. i. WILLIAM[8], b. Oct., 1846; d. 1850, at Coburg.

2557. ii. HARRIETTE WEALTHY[8], b. July 19, 1848; d. Feb. 7, 1885, at Coburg.

2558. iii. MARTHA[8], b. Sept. 16, 1850, lives at Coburg, Can. She m. Mar. 10, 1886, at Newcastle, Ont., Can., Major William Henry Floyd (son of Thomas Floyd and Elizabeth Dumble, his wife), b. Feb. 4, 1828, at St. Neots, Cornwall, Eng. He d. July 18, 1886, at Coburg. He was Major and Paymaster of the 40th Battallion, was a prominent mason, and the Town Clerk of Coburg at the time of his death; also Clerk of the Commissioners, and Clerk of the Police Court. He was an Anglican in religion and a Conservative in politics. Mrs. Martha Averill Floyd has been of great assistance to the compiler of this history in connection with her branch of the family. She is a refined and interesting woman.

1330. William[7] Averill (*Jesse[6]*, *John[5]*, *Paul[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. 1807, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer and merchant. He was in the Florida War, and lived at Geneva, Elkhorn and Merrill, Wis., the last years of his life. He m. (1) 1843, in Wallace County, Wis., **Mary Monahan,** who was b. in Ireland. She was drowned about 1854, while crossing the Wisconsin River. He m. (2) **Mrs. Agnes Baldwin.** He d. Jan., 1886, at Merrill, Wis. He also, like the majority of his brothers and sisters, was a fine singer, inheriting his mother's talent.

Children (by first wife):

2559. i. ANNE[8], b. 1844; d. 1846.

2560. ii. CHILI[8], b. Feb. 22, 1845, at Elkhorn, Wis.; m. Margaret A. Casterline.

2561. iii. WILLIAM[8], b. Feb. 27, 1848, at Elkhorn or Geneva, Wis.; m. Augusta Ollman.
2562. iv. ELLA[8], b. Feb. 22, 1853, at Merrill; m. (1) Wm. West; m. (2) Stephen Schooley.
2563. v. SARAH[8], b. —— —, 185–; d. 1854.
2564. vi. (A CHILD)[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. —— —, ——.

1336. Mary B.[7] Averill (*Levi*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 19, 1804, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Aug. 30, 1821, **Thomas Dunlap,** and lived at Antrim, N. H. He d. Aug. 17, 1865, aged 62 years; and she d. June 18, 1874, aged 70 years.

Children:

i. JOHN[8] DUNLAP, b. Jan. 28, 1822, at Antrim; d. in Cal., 1874.
ii. HIRAM[8] DUNLAP, b. Oct. 28, 1825, at Antrim, lived in Cal., and was a Judge of Probate Court in his district.
iii. EDWIN[8] DUNLAP, b. Apr. 29, 1829; d. at Boston, Mar. 10, 1846.
iv. JAMES SCOTT[8] DUNLAP, b. Jan. 6, 1830; was in the Civil War; d. July 3, 1871, in Missouri.
v. JANE[8] DUNLAP, b. June 17, 1831, at Antrim; m. Asa Blyford, at Nashua, N. H.; lives at Milford, N. H., has three children.
vi. CUMMINGS[8] DUNLAP, b. Oct. 18, 1832; d. in Ill., Aug. 13, 1854.
vii. HELEN[8] DUNLAP, b. Sept. 5, 1834; lives in Cal.
viii. CHELLIS[8] DUNLAP, b. Aug. 30, 1836; d. Oct. 25, 1855.
ix. FRANCIS[8] DUNLAP, b. Aug. 30, 1836; d. Jan. 10, 1875.
x. PERLEY[8] DUNLAP, b. Sept. 18, 1838; d. Nov. 20, 1898.
xi. CLARISSA COOLIDGE[8] DUNLAP, b. Sept. 1, 1840; m. Hiram Coombs, at Antrim, N. H.; d. May 3, 1883; left two daughters.
xii. MARTIN R.[8] DUNLAP, b. Mar. 28, 1842, is still living.
xiii. FRANK[8] DUNLAP, b. July 21, 1844, is still living.

1338. Mark[7] Averill (*Levi*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 6, 1807, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer and lived at Billerica, Mass. He m. July 22, 1838, at Tewkesbury, Mass., **Julia Stickney** (dau. of ——— Stickney of Tewkesbury and Rebecca Harrington, his wife), b. Jan. 27, 1808, at Tewkesbury. She d. Mar. 2, 1896, at Billerica. He d. there Apr. 17, 1887.

Children (all b. in Tewkesbury (*T. R.*):

2565. i. JULIA ANN[8], b. June 26, 1839, lives at N. Reading, Mass. She m. Mar. 27, 1869, at Lawrence, Mass., Washington Buxton (son of Eben Buxton of N. Reading, Mass., and Asenath McIntire his wife), b. Apr. 18, 1824, at N. Reading; she d. there, Apr. 27, 1887.

2566. ii. MARY JANE(a)[8], b. May 9, 1841; d. Feb. 3, 1846, at Tewkesbury.

2567. iii. JOHN MORTON[8], b. Aug. 6, 1843; m. Mary Frances Mahoney.

2568. iv. MARY JANE(b)[8], b. May 21, 1846; m. (1) Elias Toole Foss, m. (2) Charles Harmon Richardson.

2569. v. HANNAH MATILDA[8], b. Apr. 17, 1849; m. Herbert Vincent Putney.

1339. Lucinda[7] Averill (*Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 5, 1809, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Nov. 16, 1829, at Antrim, N. H., **Alexander Jameson.** She was mentioned in the will of her grandfather John Averill, Sr. She d. Nov. 6, 1843, at Antrim.

Children:

i. MARY ROSETTE[8] JAMESON, b. Sept. 9, 1831; d. 1845 or '55.

ii. EMILY SOPHIA[8] JAMESON, b. 1832; d. 1859.

iii. WEALTHY ANN[8] JAMESON, b. Aug. 31, 1837; m. and is living in Chicago with her son.

1341. Hannah[7] Averill (*Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 20, 1813, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was living Apr., 1901, at Enfield, N. H. She m. (1) **John Clough;** she m. (2) **George Seaver.**

Children (by first husband):

i. EMELINE[8] CLOUGH.

(by second husband):

ii. GEORGE[8] SEAVER.

1342. Nancy[7] Averill (*Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 20, 1813, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. there, 1840, **Lorenzo D. Carter.** She d. Mar. 16, 1894, at N. Reading, Mass.

Children:

i. AUGUSTUS[8] CARTER.

ii. HENRY[8] CARTER.

iii. LORENZO[8] CARTER.

1343. John Prescott[7] Averill (*Levi*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 3, 1816, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; was graduated from Dartmouth Coll., 1842, with the degree of A. M., and is now a retired teacher. He taught in Francestown, N. H., and was for several years master of the Chapman School, E. Boston, Mass. He lived at Mont Vernon, N. H., Woodstock, Conn., 1846, Boston, Mass., 1851, Concord, N. H., 1898. He m. (1) Nov. 29, 1845, at Charlestown, Mass., **Elizabeth Caverno** (dau. of Rev. Arthur Caverno of Dover, N. H., and Olive Foss, his wife), who was b. 1824, at Epsom, N. H., and d. Nov. 19, 1855, at Boston, Mass. He m. (2) Mar. 18, 1857, at Boston, **Abby Foss** (dau. of James Foss of Meredith, N. H., and Susan Sinclair, his wife), b. Oct. 10, 1820, at Meredith. He was living in 1902 (?) at an advanced age, in Concord, N. H., and was interested in this history of his family.

Children (by first wife):

2570. i. Arthur Caverno[8], b. Aug. 26, 1846, at Woodstock, Conn.; d. Dec. 18, 1852, at Boston, Mass.

2571. ii. Edward Sullivan[8], b. Mar. 8, 1848, at Woodstock; m. (1) Ella Wrightson; m. (2) Ella F. Meeker.

2572. iii. Mary Louise[8], b. Oct. 7, 1851, at Boston; d. June 2, 1853, at Dover, N. H.

2573. iv. William Macy[8], b. July 23, 1853, at Dover, N. H.; d. May 13, 1854, at Boston.

(by second wife):

2574. v. Elizabeth[8], b. Mar. 31, 1861, at Boston.

1348. Elijah[7] Averill (*Elijah*[6], *Mark*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 11, 1833, at Merrimac, N. H., is a farmer and has lived at Ellsworth and is living at West Compton, N. H. He m. 1858, at Compton, **Relief Brown** (dau. of Joseph Brown and Relief Ordway, his wife), b. 1839, at Bristol, N. H.

Child:

2575. i. Maretta Frances[8], b. June 21, 1859.

1349. John[7] Avery (*Foster*[6], *Mark*[5] *Averill, Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), was b. July 24, 1822, at Londonderry, N. H., where he lived some years before removing to Lowell, Mass., at which place he was an overseer of a cotton mill, and also a farmer. He m. June 26, 1843, at Lowell, **Melinda Hartford,** who

was b. Feb. 2, 1826, at Brentwood, N. H. She d. Mar. 7, 1897, at Londonderry, whither they had returned. He d. there Oct. 10, 1883.

Children:

2576. i. HENRY FOSTER[8], b. June 13, 1848, at Londonderry; d. at Nashua, N. H., Aug. 28, 1870.

2577. ii. (REV.) GEORGE SANFORD[8], b. Oct. 2, 1854, at Lowell, was a prominent member of the Lowell First Congregational Church, and closely identified with the Y. M. C. A. of that town. He went to Rockport, Ill., as general secretary of the Y. M. C. A. of that place. He was engaged in evangelical work in both of those towns and assistant secretary of the Boston Y. M. C. A. At one time he was assistant pastor at Berkeley Temple, Boston, under Rev. James Dickinson; and at another time assistant pastor of Mizpah Chapel, at New York, conducting at the same time a large Bible class at the Central Branch of the Y. M. C. A. in New York City. He has been for some years in charge of the New York Christian Home for intemperate men, Cor. Madison Ave. and 86th St. The Trustees of this institution have been Messrs. J. Pierpont Morgan, Cornelius N. Bliss, Charles Lanier, Bowles Colgate and Caleb B. Knevals; and the President, Rev. D. Stuart Dodge and its directors various influential citizens of New York City.

2578. iii. CHARLES LANSIL[8], b. June 26, 1861, at Lowell, Mass.; m. Sarah Annis.

1350. Jeremiah Mason[7] Avery (*Foster*[6], *Mark*[5] *Averill*, *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 21, 1826, at Londonderry, N. H., is still living there, and is the Superintendent of the noted Lithia Springs, and also Constable of the town. He m. Oct. 19, 1854, at Nashua, N. H., **Julia Ann Upton** (dau. of Jonathan Upton of Dunstable, Mass., and Nancy Whittlemore, his wife), b. Dec. 29, 1829, at Dunstable. Mr. Avery, now in the eighties, is a bright wide-awake Yankee, and a noted character in his town. He lives on his grandfather Avery's old farm—the ancient Greeley farm—and is called affectionately "Uncle Avery", and "the grand old man of Londonderry."

Children (all b. at Londonderry):

2579. i. IDA FRANCES[8], b. May 26, 1856; was a successful teacher. She m. July 7, 1885, at Londonderry, Wilbur E. Barrett (son of George Barrett and Judith Blood, his wife), and

lived at Wilton, N. H., where she d. Dec. 27, 1894. They had two children.

2580. ii. PAULINE UPTON[8], b. Dec. 28, 1858; was also a teacher. She d. June 23, 1886, at Londonderry.

2581. iii. MARK A.[8], b. Dec. 3, 1860, is a clerk and lives at Lowell, Mass. He m. Oct. 18, 1886, at Lowell, Mass., Lizzie Choat (dau. of Frank Choat and Mary Cutler, his wife), b. Aug. 11, 1862, at Burlington, Mass.

2582. iv. FRANK EUGENE[8], b. Nov. 23, 1867; m. Florence Putnam.

2583. v. ALICE L.[8], b. Mar. 21, 1874; lives at Londonderry, N. H. She m. Apr. 12, 1899, at Lowell, Mass., William Sanborn.

1352. Hon. Ephraim Foster[7] Avery (*Foster*[6], *Mark*[5] *Averill, Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 18, 1830, at Londonderry, N. H., lived for a time at Lowell, Mass., where he worked in the cotton mills until twenty-one years of age. In 1851 he removed to Wisconsin, locating for a time on a farm in Waupaca County, then in Eau Claire County, where he remained until 1871 engaged in farming. He afterwards settled in Laclede County, Mo. From 1872 to 1878, while living there, he was employed in responsible positions on the St. Louis and San Francisco, and the Missouri and Pacific railroads. In 1886 he removed from Laclede County, to a very fine farm in the town of Linncreek, Camden County, Mo., which was not far from his former farm. He was m. Aug. 25, 1851, at Lowell, to **Olive Harriet Cole** (dau. of Harvey Cole of Charleston, Vt., formerly of Connecticut, and of Nancy Hutchinson,* his wife), b. May 24, 1831, at Charleston. She d. Mar. 25, 1896, at St. Louis, Mo. Mr. Avery was a Republican, and was elected Judge of the County Court of Camden County, Mo., 1890 and 1892 on the Republican ticket. A *History of Camden County*, 1888 (?), contains a biographical sketch of Mr. Avery, in which it is claimed that on the Robinson side (his mother's), he was a descendant of Mayflower Pilgrims, and that "his great-grandfather Avery was a native of Scotland." The former statement may be true, but no evidence is found to sustain the statement of Scotch birth of any Avery or Averell. (Ed.)

Mr. Avery d. Aug. 15, 1895, at Linncreek, where he had been an esteemed and influential citizen.

* See *Hutchinson Gen.*

Children:

2584. i. EMMA ELDORA[8], b. Jan. 25, 1853; m. Jay R. Pierce.

2585. ii. EDNA CATHERINE[8], b. Jan. 2, 1855, at Waupaca, Wis., lives at St. Louis, Mo. She m. Dec. 25, 1876, at St. Louis, John Bradford French (son of John Peter French and Frances Hines, his wife), b. Aug. 12, 1851, at Alma, Ill.

2586. iii. VILLEROY R.[8], b. Jan. 14, 1860, in Dunn Co., Wis.; m. Effie T. Churchill.

2587. iv. MARY BELLE[8], b. 1863; d. 1865, at Eau Claire, Wis.

2588. v. CHARLES EUGENE[8], b. Apr. 1, 1867, at Eau Claire; m. Clara E. Grubb.

1353. Sarah Porter[7] Avery (*Foster[6], Mark[5] Averill, Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 10, 1832, at Londonderry, N. H.; m. July 19, 1856, at Londonderry, **Lewis[7] Stiles** (son of Roswell[6] Stiles* of Vermont and Sarah Porter, his wife), b. Aug. 11, 1831, at Waterford, Vt.; d. Sept. 19, 1888, at Boston, Mass. He was an engineer and a merchant; 1st lieut. in Co. D, 6th Reg., Mass. Vol., during the Civil War; was appointed Justice of the Peace by Gov. Gaston in 1875, re-appointed by Gov. Long in 1882; he was elected to the Common Council of Lowell in 1875, re-elected in 1876. Mrs. Stiles d. June 27, 1897, at Lowell, Mass.

Child:

i. EMMA LOUISE[8] STILES, b. Sept. 1, 1858; m. Arthur S. Cutler.

Emma Louise[8] Stiles (*Sarah Porter[7] Avery, Foster[6], Mark[5] Averill, Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 1, 1858, at Lowell, Mass., lives at Lowell. She m. Sept. 1, 1879, at Lowell, **Arthur S. Cutler** of Andover, b. Oct. 17, 1854, at Andover, Mass.

Children (all b. at Lowell):

i. FLOY[9] CUTLER, b. June 8, 1880.

ii. LILLIE STILES[9] CUTLER, b. Dec. 6, 1881.

iii. CLARENCE LEWIS[9] CUTLER, b. Feb. 12, 1885.

iv. RUTH AMELIA[9] CUTLER, b. July 27, 1889.

* See *Stiles Gen.* for Roswell[6] (John[5], John[4], Jacob[3], Timothy[2], Robert[1]).

1354. Eda Ann[7] **Avery** (*Foster*[6], *Mark*[5] *Averill, Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 22, 1834, at Londonderry, N. H., lived at Bristol, N. H., and now lives at Sanborn, Ia. She m. Mar. 24, 1855, at Lowell, Mass., **Nathaniel Ballou.** Mrs. Ballou has given the compiler of this genealogy great assistance in connection with her line, in which she is deeply interested.

Children (all b. at Bristol, N. H.):

i. Edgar Nathaniel[8] Ballou, b. Apr. 10, 1863, is a farmer and lives near Sanborn, Ia. He m. Apr. 10, 1880, at Hot Springs, S. Dak., Mary Homer.

ii. Dora Belle[8] Ballou, b. Dec. 25, 1866, lives at Archer, Ia. She m. July 4, 1886, at Shelden, Ia., John Holmes Archer of Keyworth, Eng., a large land owner and banker.

iii. Frank Henry[8] Ballou, b. Jan. 11, 1872, is a farmer and lives near Sanborn, Ia.

1357. Ruth[7] **Averill** (*Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 4, 1810, at Middleton, Mass.; m. (1) Apr. 2, 1835, at Middleton (*T. R.*), **Barzillai** (No. 856)* **Gould** (son of Cornelius (No. 340) Gould of Andover, Mass., and Lydia Jenkins, his wife), b. Dec. 14, 1814, at Andover, Mass., d. Oct. 21, 1848, at Middleton, Mass. She was m. (2) by Prof. C. E. Stowe, Dec. 10, 1856, at Middleton, to **John Gillingham** (son of Israel Gillingham of Newbury, N. H., and Phebe, his wife), b. 1801, at Newbury, d. Jan. 24, 1872. She d. Apr. 21, 1891, at Middleton.

Children (both b. at Middleton) (by first husband):

i. Mary Elizabeth[8] Gould, b. May 7, 1836; m. 1853, William Merrill Peabody. She d. Oct. 2, 1892, at Middleton.

ii. Charles Merrill[8] Gould, b. Apr. 8, 1838; d. Dec. 8, 1862, at Middleton.

1358. Benjamin[7] **Averill** (*Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 30, 1812, at Middleton, Mass., was a farmer and lived at Middleton. He m. Jan. 1, 1846 (Int. 1845, Middleton, *T. R.*), at Derry, N. H. (?), **Lois Proctor** (dau. of Jacob Proctor of Derry, N. H., and Lois Lufkin, his wife), b. Apr. 2, 1822, at Derry. Mr. Averill was at one time a Repre-

* See *The Family of Zaccheus Gould*, by Benj. A. Gould.

sentative to the State Legislature from Middleton. He d. Aug. 13, 1881, at Middleton.

Children (all b. at Middleton):

2589. i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[8], b. Apr. 15, 1856; m. ————.
2590. ii. JOHN QUINCY[8], b. June 4, 1859.
2591. iii. ALVIN PROCTOR[8], b. Nov. 25, 1860; d. Nov., 1862.

1359. Andrew Peabody[7] Averill (*Benjamin[6], Joseph[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 5, 1815, at Middleton, Mass., was a shoemaker and trader, and lived at Middleton. He m. there May 28, 1840, **Elizabeth Stearns Russell** (dau. of Peabody Russell and Dolly Kenney, his wife), b. Dec. 4, 1817, at Boxford, Mass. She d. Oct. 24, 1890, at Beverly, Mass. He d. Dec. 17, 1889, at Danvers, Mass.

Children (all b. at Middleton):

2600. i. ALBERT EVANDER[8], b. Jan. 15, 1842.
2601. ii. BENJAMIN RUSSELL[8], b. Nov. 14, 1849; d. May 29, 1864, at Middleton.
2602. iii. ANDREW PRESTON[8], b. July 18, 1856; m. Cora Ada McKay.
2603. iv. CHARLES SIDNEY[8], b. Feb. 9, 1859; d. May 16, 1885.

1360. Joseph[7] Averill (*Benjamin[6], Joseph[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 31, 1818, at Middleton, Mass., was a trader and lived at Middleton and Danvers, Mass. He m. (1) Oct. 22, 1844, at Middleton, **Martha Ann Perkins** (dau. of Joseph Berry Perkins of Middleton and Patty Elliott, his wife), b. Apr. 13, 1825, at Middleton, Mass., d. Apr. 25, 1884, at Danvers. He m. (2) Oct. 14, 1886, at Danvers, **Mary Jane (Perkins) Green** (a sister of his first wife), b. July 25, 1829, at Middleton. He d. Jan. 8, 1893, at Danvers.

Children (by first wife):

2604. i. LEVERETT PERKINS(a)[8], b. Sept. 14, 1847, at Middleton; d. Aug. 28, 1848.
2605. ii. LEVERETT PERKINS(b)[8], b. Sept. 9, 1849, at Middleton; m. Jan. 17, 1877, Harriette Putnam Wilkins (dau. of George P. Wilkins and Charlotte Towne, his wife), b. Apr. 11, 1850, at Middleton. He d. Oct. 2, 1894, at Danvers.
2606. iii. HELEN WARD[8], b. Oct. 8, 1855, at Danvers; was grad. at Mount Holyoke College; has travelled extensively.
2607. ii. ANNIE M.[8], b. Oct. 11, 1858, at Middleton; m. (1) Wm. Fiske; m. (2) Caleb Converse Gardner.
2608. v. GEORGE[8], b. —— —, ——; m.

1362. Edward[7] Putnam Averill (*Benjamin[6], Joseph[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 23, 1821, at Middleton, Mass., is a shoe manufacturer and grocer and has lived at Middleton and Lynn, Mass. He m. (1) Dec. 26, 1849, at Middleton, **Lavinia K. Perkins** (dau. of William Perkins and Hannah Moore, his wife), b. Sept. 20, 1829, at Middleton. She d. there Feb. 1, 1853. He m. (2) Apr. 19, 1857, at Middleton, **Mary Ham Webber** (dau. of William Webber of Sanford, Me., and Martha Ham, his wife), b. Jan. 27, 1829, in Maine. She d. Mar. 2, 1887, at Lynn. He m. (3) Apr. 12, 1888, at Lynn, **Abbie A. Butler** (dau. of Lyman Butler of Sanford, Me., and Cynthia Webber, his wife), b. July 23, 1849, at Sanford. They reside at Lynn.

Children (all b. at Middleton) (by second wife):

2609. i. CLARENCE B.[8], b. Apr. 22, 1858, is a shoe-cutter, has lived at Brockton, Mass.

2610. ii. CERESCO P.([a])[8], b. Sept. 13, 1860; d. Sept. 8, 1861, at Middleton, Mass.

2611. iii. CERESCO P.([b])[8], b. Jan. 24, 1862; m. Oct. 6, 1904, Maude Elizabeth Wing (dau. of Wm. Henry Wing and Susan Fear Howard, his wife), b. Jan. 2, 1878, at Middleboro, Mass. They live on a farm at Foxboro, Mass.

1363. Alfred Augustus[7] Averill (*Benjamin[6], Joseph[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 8, 1825, at Middleton, Mass., was a shoe-maker and store-keeper and lived at Middleton. He was m. Mar. 15, 1868, at Middleton, to **Martha Jane Weston** (dau. of Samuel Wilkins Weston of Middleton and Polly Gould, his wife), who was b. June 26, 1838, at Middleton. Mr. and Mrs. Averill were especially kind to all persons referred to them for records of ancestors who lived at Middleton. Mrs. Averill was a teacher; was very much interested in local history; and for many years previous to the publication of vital statistics for Middleton and adjacent towns, was most generous and unselfish in the collection and distribution of local records. The compiler of this genealogy desires to express publicly her great indebtedness to Mrs. Averill for assistance in this work from the time of its inception.

Mr. Averill d. at Middleton; and Mrs. Averill d. there, Oct., 1909. Her papers were given to the well known antiquarian, Mr. George Francis Dow of Topsfield, and of the Essex

Institute, Salem, Mass.; and her brother Mr. Solomon Weston became her heir. His death occurred six months after his sister's, so that her niece and his daughter, Mrs. Mary (Weston) Newhall of Danvers, Mass., inherited all Mrs. Averill's very interesting personal effects in the line of inherited china, furniture and handiwork. Mrs. Newhall is the last survivor of this branch of the Weston family.

1366. Joseph[7] **Averill** (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 18, 1824, at N. Andover, Mass., was a farmer and lived at N. Andover. He m. (1) Nov. 13, 1856, at Boxford, Mass., **Susan Maria Perley** (dau. of Leonard Perley of Boxford and Mary Wells, his wife), b. May 22, 1832, at Boxford. She d. June 21, 1871, at N. Andover. He m. (2) July 10, 1873, **Eunice Batchelder Perley** (sister of his first wife), b. June 9, 1840, at Boxford. She d. July 13, 1892, at N. Andover, and he d. there Sept. 24, 1887.

Children (all b. at N. Andover) (by first wife):

2612. i. George Leonard[8], b. Apr. 6, 1859, is a farmer and lives at N. Andover. He m. Dec. 20, 1882, at Lynn, Mass., Elvira Lake Towne (dau. of Sewall Towne and Mary Ann Severance, his wife), b. Sept. 22, 1856, at Topsfield, Mass.

2613. ii. Mary Lizzie[8], b. Mar. 31, 1862; m. Charles W. Paul.

2614. iii. Florence Maria[8], b. Sept. 24, 1865; lives at N. Andover.

1369. Esther Zelima[7] **Averill** (*Truman*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 26, 1812, in Vermont, lived at Hinesburg, Vt., Cooper, and Bowens Mills, Barry Co., Mich. She m. Jan. 9, 1831 (prob. at Hinesburg), Vt., **Orin Barto**) or **Barteau**) b. Oct. 11, 1806, in Vt.; d. Jan. 8, 1882, at Morley, Mich. She d. Oct. 15, 1880, at Bowens Mills.

Children:

i. Freelove M.[8] Barto, b. Oct. 13, 1831, at Hinesburg; m. Mar. 19, 1851, at Cooper, Mich., Cyrus Travis. They lived at Cooper and had three children. She d. at Otsego, Mich.

ii. Harriet S.[8] Barto, b. Nov. 8, 1833, at Hinesburg; m. Aug. 3, 1851, at Cooper, John Ward. They live at Otsego, Mich., and have 2 children.

iii. Mary E.[8] Barto, b. Dec. 3, 1836, at Hinesburg, Vt.; m. Nov. 14, 1858, at Cooper, George S. Minar. They live at Bowens Mills and have seven children.

iv. Esther C.[8] Barto, b. Aug. 3, 1840, at Cooper.

v. Ruby A.[8] Barto, b. Aug. 19, 1841, at Cooper; m. there, Jan. 2, 1862, Shepard Borden; lives at Cooper. They have 1 child.

vi. David W.[8] Barto, b. July 8, 1846, at Cooper; m. Nov. 24, 1872, at Yankee Springs, Mich., Fanny Miles. They live at Big Rapids, Mich., and have four children.

vii. Almira J.[8] Barto, b. Feb. 1, 1849, at Cooper; m. Nov. 3, 1869, at Yankee Springs, Thomas Hubbard. They live at Rome, Kansas.

1370. Robert[7] Averill (*Truman*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 6, 1815, at Richmond, Vt., was a farmer and lived in Vermont, Illinois, Iowa, and Michigan. He m. July 18, 1841, at Calena, Ill., **Roxy Ann Kilbourne** (dau. of Benjamin Kilbourne of Coshocton, O., and Roxy Pingree, his wife), b. Apr. 7, 1823, at Coshocton. He d. Mar. 3, 1892, at Kalamazoo, Mich.

Children:

2615. i. Mary Louisa[8], b. May 10, 1842, at Galena, Ill., lives at Saginaw, Mich. She m. Nov. 20, 1866, at Cooper, Mich., Rev. David R. Anderson. They have five children.

2616. ii. Lucy Olivia[8], b. Aug. 22, 1844, at Tete des Morts, Ia., lived at Gunplains, Mich. She m. Jan. 4, 1870, at Cooper, Mich., Job Estes. She d. Jan. 27, 1871, at Gunplains.

2617. iii. George Henry[8], b. Jan. 17, 1847, at Tete des Morts, lives at Cadillac, Mich. He m. Oct. 24, 1872, at Leroy, Mo., Sophronia May Smith. They have five children.

2618. iv. Rose Priscilla[8], b. Jan. 16, 1852, at Tete des Morts, lives at Kansas City, Kan. She m. Nov. 29, 1882, at Cooper, Mich., Ethan Warren Dailey. They have two children.

2619. v. Truman N.[8], b. Jan. 30, 1855, at Cooper, Mich., lives at Townsend, Mont. He m. Dec. 29, 1881, at Oshtemo, Mich., Nellie H. Hale. They have six children.

2620. vi. Rufus Kilbourne[8], b. Jan. 22, 1859, at Cooper; m. Annie M. Bowman.

2621. vii. Raymond Wallace[8], b. Nov. 27, 1863, at Cooper, lives at Kalamazoo, Mich.

2622. viii. Frank Leon[8], b. Aug. 25, 1868, at Kalamazoo; m. Laura Birt.

2623. ix. Robert Mortimer[8], d. in infancy.

1372. Elihu Barber[7] Averill (*Truman[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 29, 1821, at Williston, Vt., lived at Kalamazoo, Mich. When he was twelve years of age (1834), he left Vermont with his father. They walked all the way from Detroit to Gull Prairie, Kalamazoo Co., in seven days, arriving May 31, 1834. He removed to Iowa in 1844. He m. (1) Oct. 29, 1844, at Richland, Mich., **Julia Hoyt*** (dau. of Harry P. Hoyt and Ruth ————, his wife), b. July 18, 1825, at New Haven, Conn.; d. Dec. 9 (?), 1864, at Cooper, Mich. He m. (2), Feb. 15, 1866, **Huldah Hoyt** (sister of his first wife), b. June 3, 1830, at New Haven, Conn. He m. (3) Mar. 10, 1877, **Bettie Barto** or **Barteau** (dau. of Russell W. Barto and Lovina Clark, his wife), b. Sept. 28, 1838, at Hinckley, O. He d. Feb. 19, 1902, at Kalamazoo.

Children (by first wife):

2624. i. ALONZO[8], b. Dec. 23, 1846, at Cascade, Ia.
2625. ii. MILO[8], b. Feb. 21, 1852, at Dubuque, Ia.

1377. Cassius[7] Averill (*Robert[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1827, at Shelburne, Vt., lived at Shelburne; and at Galesville, Wis. He m. at Milwaukee, Wis., **Julia Clark.** He d. 1890, at Galesville. Mrs. Averill resides with her dau. Adda, who lives about 20 miles from Galesville.

Children:

2626. i. EDWARD[8].
2627. ii. EDISON[8].
2628. iii. ADDA[8].

1378. Lucius[7] Averill (*Robert[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1829, at Shelburne, Vt., lived at Shelburne, and Milwaukee, Wis. He m. **Cornelia A. Aubrey** of Burlington, Vt. He d. 1892, at Milwaukee, where his widow now lives. Their son Edward is in the railroad service.

Children:

2629. i. ABBIE[8].
2630. ii. NELLIE[8].
2631. iii. KITTIE[8].
2632. iv. HATTIE[8].
2633. v. EDWARD[8].

* See the *Hoyt, Haight, Hight Families*, by David W. Hoyt, 1871.

1379. Henry[7] Averill (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1831, at Shelburne, Vt.; lived at Shelburne, and Muskegon, Mich. He m. at Potsdam, N. Y., **Emaline** ————, a teacher. He d. 1873 (?) at Muskegon.

Children:

2634. i. ADDA[8].
2635. ii. EDISON[8], b. —— —, 18—; lives at Bellaire, or in the central part of Michigan.

1381. Melinda[7] Averill (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July, 1835, at Shelburne, Vt.; m. **Myron Cole** of West Stockholm, Vt.

Child:

i. ARTHUR C.[8] COLE.

1382. Ann[7] Averill (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct., 1837, at Shelburne, Vt.; m. **Jackson Isham** of St. George Vt., and lives at St. George.

Children:

i. EUGENE[8] ISHAM.
ii. EDISON[8] ISHAM.
iii. ERNEST[8] ISHAM.

1393. Daniel[7] Averill (*Dudley*[6], *Dudley*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 5, 1817, at Sunderland, Vt., was adopted when 6 weeks old by Mr. and Mrs. Benjamin Glazier of Sunderland and moved with them a few years after to Chasm Falls, Franklin Co., Malone, N. Y., where he passed his life (see statement under Dudley).

He took his own father's surname of Averill after he reached maturity. Daniel Averill was a farmer, but he also engaged considerably in other business. He was m. July 30, 1839, at Duane, N. Y., to **Mary Ann Trask** dau. of Eliphalet and Jane (Stone) Trask. She was b. Oct. 31, 1815, at ————, N. H.; moved with her parents to Hartland, Vt.; in 1822 to Malone, N. Y., and in 1824 to Duane, N. Y. Mr. Trask was b. in Beverly, Mass.

Mr. Averill was an active and influential member of the Methodist Episcopal Church of his town; Mrs. Averill inclined

to the Episcopal Church. She d. Aug. 9, 1877, at Chasm Falls, and he d. there Dec. 29, 1890.

The children of Daniel and Mary (Trask) Averill (all b. at Chasm Falls, and recorded deaths also there) were:

2636. i. ELIPHALET[8], b. June 13, 1840; d. Mar. 13, 1843.
2637. ii. ALVIN HOVEY[8], b. Dec. 3, 1842; m. Matilda E. Cunningham.
2638. iii. LYDIA J.[8], b. June 1, 1846; d. June 22, 1846.
2639. iv. WILLIAM[8], b. Oct. 31, 1848; d. Sept. 22, 1852.
2640. v. MAHALA ABIGAIL[8], b. Jan. 28, 1851; m. (1) Wm. J. Martin; m. (2) W. H. Harwood, M. D.
2641. vi. ROXANNA[8], b. Feb. 24, 1853; d. Nov. 25, 1856.
2642. vii. WILLIS[8], b. July 8, 1855; d. Sept. 28, 1855.
2643. viii. WALLACE[8], b. July 8, 1855, twin brother to Willis; d. Feb. 26, 1856.

1396. Emily[7] Averill (*Canfield[6], Josiah[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—; lived prob. at Madrid and Pierrepont, N. Y. She was m. Jan. 18, 1849, to **B. Franklin[8] Judd,** son of Michal D.[7] and Silence Triphena (Leonard) Judd. He was b. Apr. 9, 1826. His grandfather Moses[6] Leonard (Samuel[5], Moses[4], Moses[3], John[2], Solomon[1] Leonard) removed from Western Mass., to Canton, N. Y., where he d. July 21, 1849.

Children:

i. (A DAU.) JUDD, b. Apr. 20, 1851.
ii. CHARLES A.[8] JUDD, b. Aug. 20, 1853; d. Jan. 5, 1861.
iii. ROSELINDA I.[8] JUDD, b. May 13, 1860; m. Geo. Davis; has 4 children.

1398. Josiah[7] Averill (*John[6], Josiah[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 5, 1829 (?); m. **Mary J. Briggs,** b. Aug., 1830 (?), d. Feb. 18, 1884, aged 53 yrs. 6 mos. 9 days. He d. May 22, 1886, at Mexico, N. Y. He was a mechanic.

Child:

2644. i. ALIDA M.[8], d. Mar. 19, 1859; aged 4 yrs. 8 mos. 11 days.

1406. William Henry[7] Averill (*Marvin[6], Jesse[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 29, 1834, at Louisville, Ky., was a wholesale and retail druggist, and lived at Frankfort, Ky. He m. Nov. 7, 1860, at Frankfort, **Jane Julian Page,** dau. of Thomas S. Page of Frankfort, Ky., and Jane Briggs Julian, his wife. She was b. Jan. 19, 1838, at Frankfort, where her parents had lived many years.

Like many of their associates Mr. and Mrs. William Henry Averill were the children of pioneers in Kentucky,—people who settled that part of the Western Territory when it was really a wilderness. The privations and stern realities of their early years, under the influence of a dominating religious faith devoloped in them great patience, fortitude and fidelity to duty; created simple tastes, and awoke worthy ambitions.

The early life of Dr. Averill was very simple and wholesome. When he was only five years of age his father died at Louisville, and his mother took her family of young children to Farmdale in Franklin Co., Ky., to occupy the old Paxton Homestead, which she had inherited from her father, Thomas Paxton, who had received the land as a grant for services in the Continental Army during the American Revolution. In those quiet surroundings the children received their impressions of nature and humanity, and there they obtained their early education. In due time William Henry Averill was sent first to the Transylvania University of Pisgah, then to the Kentucky Military Institute, and last to the Academy of a celebrated educator of that period, Hon. B. B. Sayre, whose pupils are numbered among the governors, senators and presidents of our United States. A good foundation was thus laid for a life which, however simple and unpretentious, became one of real value. A course of pharmacy followed; and in 1854, with a fellow-student, Charles Kearns, now a surgeon of Covington, Ky., he opened a dispensary in Frankfort. This venture was so successful that in 1856 he enlarged his business, becoming a wholesale and retail druggist, and removed to the well-known site which he occupied for nearly a half century, until his death in 1904,—a site still occupied by his sons who became his associates and continue his business.

Dr. Averill was the first president of the Kentucky Association of Druggists, and became vice-president of the National Association. He was regarded not only as a good citizen, but one possessed of rare judgment and foresight and his counsel was often sought in important affairs. His manner was so simple and unobtrusive that only his intimate friends knew how cultivated were his tastes, and how wide the range of his general information. It is said that his great passion was music,—a

noticeable trait in our stock,—and that he found deep enjoyment and solace in the music of our best masters.

The parents of Dr. Averill, with ten others, organized the Second Presbyterian Church of Louisville, and he became an elder in the First Presbyterian Church of Frankfort; was also Clerk of the Sessions for many years, and many years a member of the church choir.

Some one has aptly said: "A man's spiritual gain is no man's loss"; but in the case of William Averill it may be added that his gain was profitable to all associated with him.

Mrs. Averill was a woman of unusually fine character and high ideals, so that their home—in the old Page House, which she inherited from her parents—became an attractive center for the family and its many friends. By her death at Frankfort, Dec. 19, 1882, after twenty-two years of wedded life, a great break came to the family circle. Fortunately their only daughter, Miss Rebecca Gordon Averill, was able to assume the responsibilities of homekeeper and act as a mother for her young brothers; while to her father she became the consolation of his later years, his constant companion and sympathetic comrade, accompanying him on his journeys and to his many meetings within and without the state, and sharing with him his enjoyment of books, music and nature.

As Mr. Averill's sons married they brought their brides to the old home, lightened the burdens of their father, gave him the delight of grandchildren and young life within the doors. With leisure he was able to enjoy and do many things. He wrote a history of the First Presbyterian Church of Frankfort; found time to travel, and became interested in his ancestors, of whom he gathered quite extensive data, which he generously gave to the compiler of this history. He also was in close sympathy with his daughter's many activities in church, club, philanthropic and civic work.

Mr. Averill's death occurred at Frankfort, May 21, 1904, and was a distinct loss to the community.

The burial lot of the family is in the beautiful Protestant cemetery of Frankfort, and there a granite monument marks the resting place of himself and his devoted wife.

Three of their children survive them and uphold the traditions of the name they inherit.

The children of William Henry[7] and Jane (Page) Averill were:

Children (all b. at Frankfort):

2645. i. Rebecca Gordon[8], b. Jan. 18, 1862.
2646. ii. Thomas Page[8], b. Feb. 15, 1865; m. Mary Jacob Nash.
2647. iii. Marvin Dennison 2nd[8], b. Dec. 30, 1869; m. Stella R. Van Arsdell.
2648. iv. Charles Julian[8], b. Jan. 26, 1872; d. Sept. 25, 1876, at Frankfort.
2649. v. William Henry[8], b. Nov. 2, 1873; d. June 11, 1874, at Frankfort.

1408. Marvin Dennison[7] Averill (*Marvin D.*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 17, 1839, at the Paxton homestead, Franklin Co., Ky., was a posthumous child. He was a farmer, and m. Jan. 23, 1869, at Clifton, Ky., **Emma Berryman** (dau. of Robert Berryman of Clifton, and Maria Whittington, his wife), b. 1850, at Clifton. Mr. Averill lived at the Paxton homestead, at Farmdale, where he accidentally shot himself May 20, 1890, while shooting crows in his own woods. The top rail broke as he was climbing a fence and the hammer of his gun struck the rail, killing him instantly. The farm on which he lived was part of the tract originally settled in 1792 by his grandfather, Thomas Paxton, who was a soldier in the Continental Army, and who, with his father and brother, was at the surrender of Cornwallis. All associations with this spot are very precious to this Averill family. Mr. Averill was a ruling elder of the Presbyterian Church, a devoted Christian, and a citizen much respected and admired for his integrity and uprightness. His loss was deeply felt by the community, in which he stood for all that was good and true. He was a member of the Masonic Fraternity, belonging to the Hiram Lodge, No. 4, and Frankfort Commandery, No. 4, K. T.

Children (all b. at the Paxton homestead):

2650. i. Robert Berryman[8], b. Mar. 23, 1871.
2651. ii. William Henry, 2nd[8], b. Feb. 2, 1873; m. Camilla Basket.
2652. iii. Edward Humphrey[8], b. Mar. 20, 1875; d. at the Paxton Homestead, Sept., 1876.
2653. iv. Maria Louise[8], b. Nov. 5 (?), 1877; m. Eugene Wood, has 3 children.
2654. v. Alice Belle[8], b. Mar. 16, 1883, living at Louisville, Ky.

Thomas P. Averill. Robert Averill. W. H. Averill, 2d.
M. D. Averill, 2d.
W. H. Averill. M. D. Averill.

1409. Sarah Elizabeth[7] **"Averille"** (*Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 28, 1843, at Granville, N. Y.; m. **Hiram Aldous,** who d. July 4, 1862. She d. May 13, 1863.

Child:

i. Hannah E.[8] Aldous, b. Jan. 15, 1861; m. Thomas Ross.

1410. Harriet Sophia[7] **"Averille"** (*Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 3, 1844, at Granville, N. Y.; m. **Michael D. Maney** of Raceville, N. Y.

Children:

i. Emma S.[8] Maney, b. Oct. 22, 1860; d. Feb. 4, 1874.
ii. Frank L.[8] Maney, b. Apr. 27, 1864; m. Gertie Rowe.
iii. James L.[8] Maney, b. Mar. 28, 1866; m. Mabel Aban, who d. 1893. He d. July 4, 1894.
iv. Elmer M.[8] Maney, b. Nov. 26, 1868.
v. Kate L.[8] Maney, b. May 10, 1871; m. William Preston.
vi. Eliza J.[8] Maney, b. Oct. 17, 1872; m. Walter Ballard.
vii. Freddie M.[8] Maney, b. Sept. 7, 1874; d. Sept. 14, 1874.
viii. Herbert A.[8] Maney, b. May 4, 1877; m. Lizzie Gee.
ix. Hattie A.[8] Maney, b. May 4, 1877; m. Joseph McNeil.
x. Susie L.[8] Maney, b. Sept. 9, 1879.

Kate L.[8] **Maney** (*Harriet*[7] *Averill, Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 10, 1871; m. **William Preston.**

Children:

i. Edith[9] Preston.
ii. George[9] Preston.
iii. Marion[9] Preston.
iv. Ruth[9] Preston.

Eliza J.[8] **Maney** (*Harriet*[7] *Averill, Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]). b. Oct. 17, 1872; m. **Walter Ballard.**

Children:

i. Charlotte[9] Ballard.
ii. Susie[9] Ballard.
iii. Luella[9] Ballard.
iv. Marvin Dennison[9] Ballard.
v. Myra[9] Ballard.
vi. Mina[9] Ballard.

Hattie A.[8] **Maney** (*Harriet*[7] *Averill, Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 4, 1877; m. **Joseph McNeil.**

Child:

i. Jesse W.[9] McNeil.

1411. Marvin Dudley[7] **"Averille"** (*Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 8, 1845, at Granville, N. Y.; m. Feb. 23, 1871, **Mina L. Dunson.**

Child:

2655. i. Jennie L.[8], b. Oct. 11, 1872; m. James L. Fegan.

1413. Emma Ellene[8] **"Averille"** (*Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 3, 1853, at Granville, Washington Co., N. Y.; m. Dec. 31, 1870, **John L. Ward.**

Children:

i. Walter H.[8] Ward, b. Jan. 9, 1872; d. May 14, 1900.
ii. Freddie L.[8] Ward, b. May 11, 1874; d. Nov. 11, 1876.
iii. Mary L.[8] Ward, b. Sept. 10, 1876.
iv. John L.[8] Ward, b. Aug. 18, 1880; d. Sept. 11, 1881.
v. Jessie E.[8] Ward, b. Aug. 18, 1880.
vi. Alton D.[8] Ward, b. July 27, 1882.

1414. Jessie Louisa[7] **"Averille"** (*Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 9, 1854, was a posthumous child. Her name appears in deeds after her father's death. She m. July 16, 1877, **Joseph Rivett.** She d. Sept. 2, 1892.

Children:

i. Lida L.[8] Rivett, b. Nov. 1, 1878; m. David B. Williams.
ii. Frank M.[8] Rivett, b. Aug. 19, 1881.
iii. Charles H.[8] Rivett, b. Dec. 28, 1884.

Lida L.[8] **Rivett** (*Jessie*[7] *Averill, Jesse*[6], *Jesse*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 1, 1878; m. **David B. Williams.**

Child:

i. Gladys[9] Williams, b. May 13, 1899.

1415. Mary Jane[7] **Averill** (*Eliphalet*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 18, 1806, at Hartford, Conn., lived in New York City. She m. Nov. 24, 1825, **Elisha Peck** of Hartford, Conn. (son of Daniel Peck). She d. June 19, 1836, in New York City.

Children:

i. Mary[8] Peck, b. —— —, 182–; m. Charles W. Allen, a merchant in New Haven, Conn.

ii. Julia White[8] Peck, b. June 10, 1829, at Hartford; m. Oct. 19, 1852, Rev. Dwight Whitney Marsh, D. D., grad. of Williams College, 1842; A. M., 1845; Andover Theol. Sem., 1842-5. They were well known missionaries, stationed at Mosul, Turkey-in-Asia, to which place they went in 1853. After successful labors there, Mrs. Marsh d. at Mosul, Aug. 12, 1859. Mr. Marsh was instrumental in securing from Layard for Williams College the best Nineveh slabs sent to America (see *Marsh Gen.*, 1895).

1417. Henry Perry[7] Averill (*Eliphalet*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 16, 1813, at Hartford, Conn., was a merchant and lived at Hartford, and Perrysburg, O. He m. Apr. 24, 1838, at Hartford, **Asenath Peck** (dau. of Daniel Peck, M. D., of Lyme, Conn., and Persis Ladd, his wife) ,b. Nov. 25, 1818, at Stafford, Conn. She became a member of the historic "First Church" of Hartford, June, 1880, being received by letter. He d. Mar. 19, 1878, at Sorrento, Fla., and Mrs. Averill d. Nov. 25, 1899, at Atlanta, Georgia.

Children:

2656. i. Henry Eliphalet[8], b. Feb. 15, 1839, at Hartford; m. (1) Julia M. Dodge; m. (2) Caroline Arabel Dodge.

2657. ii. James Perry[8], b. Oct. 29, 1841, at Hartford; m. Ellen M. Baird.

2658. iii. Elisha Peck[8], b. Sept. 1, 1850, at Perrysburg, is living there.

2659. iv. Charles Edward[8], b. Jan. 8, 1856, at Perrysburg; m. Emma A. Smith.

1420. Phineas Barnes[7] Averill (*Perry*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 31, 1809, at S. Britain, Conn., was a farmer in his native town. He m. Oct. 4, 1822, at S. Britain, **Eliza Maria Wheeler** (dau. of Samuel Wheeler of S. Britain and Orra Hinman, his wife), b. Feb. 12, 1812, and d. July 5, 1905, at S. Britain, aged 93 yrs. and nearly five mos., having survived her husband over twenty-six years. She was a good representative of the noble country-women of her day, being essentially the help-meet, ready and willing to share her

husband's burdens at any time; she was faithful to her own duties as wife, mother and housekeeper, a help to neighbors around her, and independent in judgment and in deed. It is said that a deacon having remonstrated with her for irregular attendance at church, she explained that the reason for her absence was the cares of the household and that, if he thought he could run her family affairs better than she, he might come and try it. The deacon did not come! She was a woman of large physique, noble presence and character, her face indicating her fine qualities of heart and mind. Mr. Averill was a man of positive convictions, one of the original abolitionists of Connecticut, a strong advocate of temperance, and olthough recognized as a good citizen was much under criticism for his views. He and his family were Congregationalists in faith, and Whigs or Republicans in politics. He and the men of his own family were not like his grandfather Perry in physique, all being shorter and much more slender. Mr. Averill d. Dec. 31, 1878, at S. Britain. The family burial lot is in the Hill (or "lower") cemetery, in the valley of their native town.

Children (all b. at S. Britain, *F. B. R.*) :

2660. i. ELIPHALET[8], b. July 17, 1833; m. Elizabeth B. Stebbins.

2661. ii. PERRY[8], b. May 24, 1838; m. (1) Ada Mosher; m. (2) Ellen Curtis.

2662. iii. EUNICE ELIZA[8], b. Sept. 20, 1840; m. Walter S. Curtiss.

2663. iv. SAMUEL PHINEAS[8], b. June 12, 1843; m. Julia T. Mitchell.

2664. v. FRANK WHEELER[8], b. Aug. 12, 1848; m. June 28, 1886, at Detroit, Mich., Charlotte Elizabeth Sanders (dau. of George Sanders, b. at Bladon, near Oxford, Eng., and Jemima Flack, his wife, who was b. at Cambridge, Eng.). She was b. Sept. 19, 1851, at Detroit, and lived in Lafayette Ave., opposite the present (1906) Post Office, which is on the site of the ancient palisaded Fort Ponchatrain. Mr. Averill was a wholesale grocer in Conn., and also in Jackson, Mich., where he was associated with his brother, Capt. Perry Averill, after 1875. He was appointed by Gov. John Bagley, Inspector of oil for the Eastern part of the state of Mich., and then, because of this appointment, removed to Detroit. He held this position for six or seven years. He has now retired from business but is a resident of Detroit, where he and Mrs. Averill are well known and highly esteemed.

1421. Eliza Jane[7] **Averill** (*Perry*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 28, 1811, at S. Britain, Conn.; m. **Mitchell Monroe Canfield** (son of Burton Canfield), who was b. Mar. 30, 1809. She d. 1883, at S. Britain.

Children:

i. Averill Burton[8] Canfield, b. Nov. 8, 1831; m. Alice Angevine.

ii. Henry Monroe[8] Canfield, b. Aug. 15, 1841; m. Alice Hayes.

Averill Burton[8] **Canfield** (*Eliza*[7] *Averill, Perry*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 8, 1831; m. **Alice S. Angevine** (Amy[4] Sperry, Dolly[3] Averill (No. 602). Mrs. Averill Burton Canfield wrote some time ago to a correspondent: "My grandmother was an Averill before marriage; my husband's grandfather was an Averill and a brother of my grandmother (Dolly Averill, who m. Wilmot Sperry). My husband was named 'Averill' after his (great-) grandfather, Col. Perry Averill, who was a colonel in the Rev. War, 1777." Mr. Canfield was a very enthusiastic genealogist and left a very complete collection, which was given to his son Robert.

Children:

i. Cornelia Elizabeth[9] Canfield, m. John Tomlinson. They have 5 children.

ii. Robert Monroe[9] Canfield, m. Laura Keeler; has 1 dau., Helen.

iii. ——— ——— (Name unknown)[9].

Henry Monroe[8] **Canfield** (*Eliza*[7] *Averill, Perry*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 15, 1841; m. **Alice Hayes**; lived at S. Britain, Conn.

They had five children:

i. Burton H.[9] Canfield.

ii. Lucy Averill[9] Canfield.

iii. Henry H.[9] Canfield.

iv. Hattie M.[9] Canfield.

v. Samuel M.[9] Canfield.

1422. Eunice Maria[7] **Averill** (*Perry*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 30, 1820, at S. Britain, Conn., was m. there, Feb. 17, 1847, to **Robert Crane, M. D.** (son of Phineas Crane and Irene Nichols, his wife), b. Dec. 27, 1820, at

Bethlehem, Conn. "He was graduated from the Yale Medical School, 1843; was a practising physician at Middlebury, Conn., until 1853, and also Postmaster, and Justice of the Peace for that town. He removed to Waterbury, Conn., and became a manufacturer. He was a mem. of the Common Council of that town, 1860; and Asst. Coll. of Internal Revenues, 1866-7. In 1867 he removed to New Haven, Conn., where he was a mem. of the Common Council, 1879." He is still living at Waterbury. (Extracts from *The town and city of Waterbury, Conn.*, by Joseph Anderson, 1896.)

Children:

i. Mary Ann[8] Crane, b. —— —, ——; d. in infancy.

ii. Robert F.[8] Crane, b. May 30, 1850; d. Aug. 22, 1870, at New Haven, while a student at the Sheffield Scientific School (Yale Coll.).

iii. Augustin Averill[8] Crane, b. Jan. 9, 1864, at Waterbury; was grad. from Yale, class of 1885. He was for a time in New York City and Washington, D. C., and from 1888 to 1891 Gov't Physician to the Hawaiian Islands. In 1895 he was again at Waterbury, where he is still living and has a very large practice.

1423. Dolly Betsey[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 23, 1817, at New Preston, Conn., lived at New Britain, Berlin and Morris, Conn. She m. Sept. 4, 1839, at New Preston, **David Waller** (No. 718) **Whittlesey*** (son of David [No. 325] Whittlesey and Rebecca Smalley, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1816, at New Britain, Conn., and who was a farmer in New Britain till 1852, when he removed to Berlin. In 1864, he removed to Morris, Conn., to the "Lake Farm." He was admitted to the Church in 1835, was Republican candidate for Representative in Morris in 1866. Mrs. Whittlesey d. June 4, 1879, at Morris.

Children (all b. at New Britain):

i. Laura Calista[8] Whittlesey, b. Apr. 10, 1842; m. June 1, 1868, at Morris, Conn., Rollin H. Harrison. She d. June 20, 1874, at Morris.

ii. Samuel Averill[8] Whittlesey, b. Aug. 7, 1844, enlisted Sept., 1862, for 9 mos. in the 22nd Reg. Conn. Vol. He m. Oct. 11, 1866, Ada J. Savage of Berlin, Conn.

* See the *Whittlesey Gen.* for the descendants of this line.

Samuel Johnson Averill (No. 1424).

Bethlehem, Conn. "He was graduated from the Y[illegible] School, 1843; was a practicing physician at [illegible] until 1855, and also Postmaster, and [illegible] that town. He removed to Waterbu[illegible] manufacturer. He was a mem. of the [illegible] Iowa, 1860; and Asst. Coll. of Intern[illegible] 1865; he removed to New Haven, Con[illegible] of the Common Council, 1879." He is [illegible] (Extracts from *The town and city* [illegible] Joseph Anderson, 1896.)

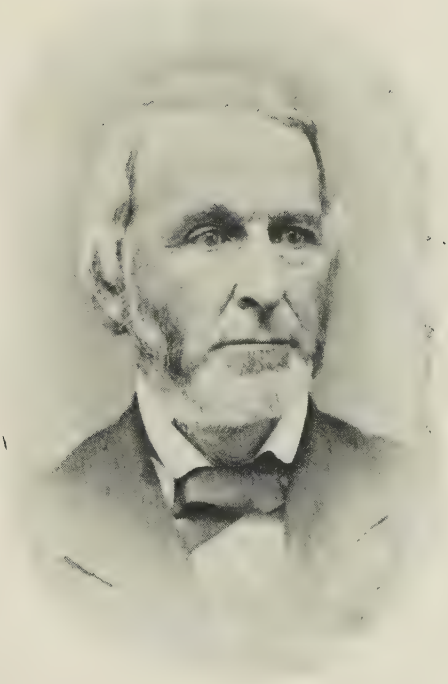
Children:

i. Mary Ann[e] Crane,

ii. Robert F[illegible] Crane,

[illegible] New Haven [illegible] School [illegible]

[illegible] was gra[illegible] [illegible] ... [illegible] ... [illegible] ...



iii. Asenath[8] Whittlesey, b. Feb. 25, 1849; m. Sept. 15, 1870, Adrian Ives Clark.

iv. Lyman Walter[8] Whittlesey, b. Apr. 6, 1852; m. May 18, 1874, Hannah Martin.

1424. Samuel Johnson[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 25, 1819, at the Averill homestead, in New Preston (now Washington), Conn., was an energetic and progressive farmer and lived all his life at the old home place that his great-grandfather Samuel (No. 88) bought in 1746. He m. Dec. 4, 1844, at S. Britain, Conn., **Laura Phinette Platt** (dau. of Capt. David Platt of S. Britain and Julia Northrop, his wife), b. June 9, 1824, at S. Britain. She d. at New Preston, Conn., Oct. 27, 1882; and he d. there, June 10, 1891. Mr. Averill became deeply interested in his family history, and gathered data for many years, obtaining all that had been collected by Mr. Horace Averill and Mr. Augustin Averill, and having the assistance of the able genealogist, Rev. G. O. Jameson, compiler of *The Cogswells in America* and *The Choats in America.* The data gathered by Mr. Jameson was called: *The Averills in America,* and was sent by him Dec. 4, 1885, to Mr. Averill. All of that data has been given to the compiler of the present history of the family, by Hon. Heman Otis Averill, son of Samuel J. Averill. Mr. Averill also prepared from his data the Averill records which appeared in Cothren's *Ancient Woodbury.* So far as we know these were the first extensive records of our family that were ever published. Mr. Averill was a good student in his youth, both in school and academy; and by careful reading of the best literature at his command, and by deep interest in the events of his time, he obtained a good practical education. He was ambitious in many ways and a man of unusually liberal views. The Averill homestead was scientifically developed by him and his son, and he is said to have been the first one to bring a successful mowing machine into the county. This he bought for his farm, Aug., 1853. Under the management of father and son their well known farm has become a practical proof of the great grass producing capacity of Litchfield County hills, and of their value in the raising of stock and dairy produce. Abundant supplies are sent

from this farm to the New York City markets by special local trains; and these trains are of great interest to strangers unfamiliar with the demands that our great metropolis makes on the surrounding country miles on miles from its center.

Mr. Averill was one of the Representatives from the Town of Washington to the State Legislature of Connecticut, in 1856; a deacon in the New Preston Congregational Church, and an active Christian and temperance worker in the vicinity of his town. He had the courage of his convictions, and, while holding slack allegiance to human creeds and dogmas, considered it the duty of every one to render obedience to all good laws and to fulfil all the deeper obligations as far as possible toward God and man. He co-operated in the formation of the Republican party, and always worked with it and sympathized with its principles.

Children (all b. at New Preston):

2665. i. Ellen Maria[8], b. Dec. 17, 1846; lives at New Preston. She m. Nov. 11, 1885, Dayton Burnham (son of Daniel Burnham and Laura Patterson, his wife), b. Nov. 24, 1841, at New Preston; d. Mar. 13, 1912.

2666. ii. Mary Elizabeth[8], b. Oct. 30, 1848; d. May 13, 1854, at New Preston.

2667. iii. Betsey Caroline[8], b. Aug. 6, 1850; d. May 6, 1854, at New Preston.

2668. iv. Edna Amelia[8], b. Nov. 20, 1852; d. May 19, 1859, at New Preston.

2669. v. Heman Otis[8], b. Aug. 20, 1856; m. Bertha W. Buckingham.

2670. vi. Julia[8], b. Oct. 29, 1861, was a well educated and interesting woman, a great favorite among a wide circle of friends, and had the advantages of foreign travel. She d. Jan. 18, 1896, at New Preston.

1426. Mary[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 23, 1822, at New Preston, Conn.; m. Apr. 17, 1847, **Walker Sherwood Seeley*** (son of Gregory Seeley of Washington and ———— Sherwood, his wife), b. Aug. 27, 1821, at Washington, Conn. He was a farmer and cattle-broker at Woodbury, Conn., and a much respected citizen. He was a State Representative in 1858. Mrs. Seeley d. Dec. 25, 1858, at Woodbury; he d. there Dec. 10, 1885.

* Walker Sherwood Seeley m. (2) Delia Hart, and m. (3) Augusta Walker.

Children:

i. Mary Elizabeth[8] Seeley, b. Aug. 7, 1849; m. (1) Oct. 10, 1872, Henry M. Allen; m. (2) James G. Dowd.
ii. Martha Jane[8] Seeley, b. Nov. 4, 1852; m. Oct. 13, 1880, Henry S. Green, grad. of Yale.
iii. Florence Averill[8] Seeley, b. Apr. 15, 1855.
iv. Mary Averill[8] Seeley, b. Dec. 23, 1858.

1427. Sally Johnson[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 7, 1824, at New Preston, Conn., lived at Roxbury, Conn. She m. Sept. 6, 1854, at New Preston, **Darwin Hurd Beardsley** (son of Heman Beardsley of Roxbury), b. Sept. 15, 1824. He was a farmer on his father's homestead. She d. Feb. 7, 1891, at Roxbury.

Children:

i. Heman Averill[8] Beardsley, b. Nov. 12, 1856; m. Sept. 17, 1884, Sarah Keeler.
ii. Betsey Maria[8] Beardsley, b. Oct. 31, 1860; d. Feb. 26, 1883.

1428. Lucy Caroline[7] Averill (*Augustin*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 17, 1826, at New Utrecht, Long Island, N. Y.; lived in New York City. She m. July 28, 1847, at Woodbury, Conn., **William Churchill, Jr.**, (son of William Churchill of New York), b. Feb. 24, 1825. She d. July 7, 1856, at West Point, N. Y.

Children:

i. Mary Caroline (Minnie)[8] Churchill, b. July, 1849, at New York, lived in California. She m. George Ripley.
ii. Florence[8] Churchill, b. Apr., 1851, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. William L. Gerrish, and resided at Brooklyn, New York.

1430. Joseph Otis[7] Averill (*Augustin*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 22, 1830, at New York City, was a merchant, and lived at Brooklyn and New York. He m. (1) May 11, 1852, **Sarah E. Jones** (dau. of John H. Jones of Cold Spring Harbor, L. I.), who d. Mar. 19, 1853. He m. (2) June 17, 1855, at Commack, L. I., **Elizabeth Mary Smith** (dau. of Caleb Smith of Smithtown, L. I., and Harriet Atwood Bailey, his wife), b. Jan. 25, 1834, at Commack, L. I. She d. Mar. 21,

1894, at Bay Ridge, N. Y. He d. Dec. 29, 1889, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children (by first wife):

2671. i. (A DAU.)[8], b. Mar. 19, 1853; d. July, 1853.

(by second wife):

2672. ii. HEMAN AUGUSTIN[8], b. May, 1856, at New York; d. there Apr., 1857.

2673. iii. JOSEPH OTIS, JR.[8], b. June 4, 1857, at New York; m. Julia C. Blake.

2674. iv. ELLEN MILLS[8], b. July 11, 1859, at New York; m. (2nd w.) Sept. 18, 1895, at Harwichport, Mass., Charles Meigs Charnley.

2675. v. HENRY RUSSELL[8], b. Aug. 20, 1861, at New Haven, Conn.; d. July 7, 1894, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

2676. vi. CHARLES SMITH[8], b. Nov. 24, 1863, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; is unm. He is a tea merchant and lives at Yokohama, Japan. The compiler is indebted to him for much interesting data, including a copy of that relating to the Broadway, Worcestershire, Eng., Averills.

2677. vii. MARY[8], b. Mar. 28, 1866, at Brooklyn.

2678. viii. WILLIAM JUDSON[8], b. May 22, 1870, at Brooklyn; d. Jan. 21, 1896, at Smithtown, L. I.

1434. Louise Edelsten[7] Averill (*Augustin*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 22, 1844, at New York; m. Mar. 24, 1870, **Charles M. Charnley** of New Haven, Conn. She d. July 7, 1893, in Southern California.

Children:

i. CHARLES MEIGS[8] CHARNLEY, b. May, 1874.

ii. JAMES[8] CHARNLEY, b. Sept., 1876.

iii. LOUIS E.[8] CHARNLEY, b. Aug., 1878.

iv. CONSTANCE[8] CHARNLEY, b. Mar., 1880. She was graduated at Smith Coll., Mass., and is a woman of fine mind and interesting personality.

MEMORANDUM.

* Charles Meigs Charnley m. (2) Sept. 18, 1894, at Harwichport, Mass., Ellen Mills Averill, dau. of Joseph Otis Averill (No. 1430).

1439. Cornelia[7] Averill (*Frederick*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 8, 1824, at New Preston, Conn.; m. Aug. 26, 1849, **Darwin D. Waite.** They live or lived at Trumbull, Ashtabula Co., O.

Children:

i. Ella M.([a])[8] Waite, b. Mar. 8, 1852; d. Dec. 31, 1856.
ii. Lottie E.[8] Waite, b. June 16, 1856; m. C. H. Wolcott.
iii. Ella M.([b])[8] Waite, b. Nov. 28, 1858; m. Mar. 4, 1882, Lyman Bentley.
iv. Frederick A.[8] Waite, b. Feb. 14, 1861.
v. Kittie E.[8] Waite, b. Jan. 8, 1865; m. May 24, 1884, Wendell Phillips Brettell.

Lottie E.[8] Waite (*Cornelia[7] Averill, Frederick[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 16, 1856; m. Oct. 16, 1877, **C. H. Wolcott** of Orwell, Ohio.

Child:

i. Wayne Waite[9] Wolcott, b. Oct. 13, 1881.

1443. Heman Perry[b 7] Averill (*Frederick[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 20, 1832, at New Preston, Conn.; m. May 24, 1851, **Clarissa C. Starkweather** of Bethany, N. Y. He d. June 28, 1884.

Children:

2679. i. Forrester Wallace[8], b. Sept. 22, 1852; lives near Pueblo, Col.
2680. ii. Alice[8], b. —— —, ——; lived in La Salle Co. or Kankakee, Ill. She m. Mr. Hitchcock, and d. some years ago.
2681. iii. Melville[8], b. —— —, ——; lived in La Salle Co., Ill. Married.
2682. iv. Jennie[8], b. —— —, ——; d. in Ill., at the residence of her sister Alice or her brother Melville.
2683. v. Fanny[8], b. —— —, ——; lives at Avon, N. Y. She m. Edward or Edwin Wm. Strouse.
2684. vi. Eugene[8], b. —— —, ——.

(The above is from a genealogical chart in the possession of Hon. Heman Otis Averill (No. 2669) of Washington, Conn.)

1449. Harriet[7] Averill (*Nathaniel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 9, 1793, at Washington, Conn., was m. Oct. 26, 1831, at Salisbury (*T. R.*), by Leonard E. Lathrop, to **Daniel[5] Brewster,** b. Mar. 16, 1780, at Preston, Conn. He was the son of John[4] Brewster, of Daniel[3], of Benjamin[2], of William[1] Brewster, one of the Mayflower Pilgrims, and

who was called "their reverend Elder" and was b. prob. at Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 1566 or '67, and d. at Plymouth, Mass., Apr. 10, or 18, 1644 (see *The Gen. Soc. of Mayflower Descendants,* pub. 1901, pp. 402-3). Mrs. Harriet (Averill) Brewster was a woman of strong character and marked individuality, and great sense. She was well educated and a teacher (at Canaan, Suffield and New Marlborough) from her seventeenth year until her marriage. She inherited talents of a high order and used them for the welfare of others. As a mother of unusual excellence she is still mentioned with great praise by those who knew her. Mr. Brewster d. Dec. 29, 1835, at Salisbury, leaving her with two children, one of whom d. early, and to the other she devoted the best of her life. She d. at Danbury, Mar. 30, 1878, much mourned by a large circle of friends and relatives in whose lives she was an important factor.

Children:

i. Lyman Denison[8] Brewster, b. July 31, 1832, at Salisbury, Conn., is one of the most highly esteemed lawyers and judges in his State, and has a delightful home at Danbury. He m. Jan. 1, 1868, at Danbury, Sarah Amelia Ives (dau. of George W. Ives of Danbury and Sarah Wilcox, his wife), b. July 17, 1837, at Danbury. Mrs. Brewster is one of the most honored women of her town. Judge Brewster is the possessor, among other objects of interest, of the "Washington Chair," which was owned by Anna Cogswell, wife of Roger Averill, his gt. uncle. It was used by Washington during the Rev. when he visited at the Cogswell home.

ii. John Chester[8] Brewster, b. Apr. 16, 1835, at Salisbury; d. there 1838.

1450. Garra[7] Averill (*Nathaniel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 15, 1796, at Washington, Conn. (*Salisbury T. R.*), was a mechanic and manufacturer at Salisbury (1853). He was m. Apr. 14, 1827, at Salisbury, by Leonard E. Lathrop (*T. R.*), to **Mary Benton** (dau. of John Benton of Salisbury and Jerusha ————, his wife), b. Sept. 5, 1801, at Salisbury. Mrs. Mary (Benton) Averill was m. (2) by Rev. Adam Reid, to Gen. Wm. Williams of Stockbridge, Mass. (see *The Whitney Family of Conn.*, by S. Whitney Phœnix, 1878, for

Roger Averill.

Mary Benton, No. 4000) Mr. Averill d. at Salisbury, Aug. 29, 1885.

Child:

2685. i. Nelson Gaius, b. May 9, 1870; at Salisbury, Conn.; d. Dec. 1, 1870.

1453. Chester Averill (Nathaniel, Isaac, Samuel, Isaac, William, Nathaniel), b. Mar. 16, 1837 or 38, at Norfolk, Conn.; studied at Cheshire Academy, entered Yale College, 1854, and was graduated in 1858. He was chemist, fellow of that College immediately after graduation. He was a professor of chemistry and ancient languages, 1861-[illegible]. He m. Aug. 4, 1865, at Brooklyn, Mass., Anna Pomeroy* (dau. of Theodeus Pomeroy), b. 1842. He d. Aug. 3, [illegible], at Salisbury, Conn. "He had good analytical and reasoning powers and was a man of fine influences." (Hon. Thos. Ford, 1897.)

Child:

2686. i. Caroline, b. May [illegible], 1867; at Schenectady, N. Y.; m. [illegible].

* Ella Pomeroy, on the side of her mother, Rebecca Jones Sedgwick, a dose of Mal. Gen. Par. at Salem, Mass., and Johnstown, [illegible], [illegible] see *Whittlesey Gen.*, p. 305).

† This name appears as "Nathaniel Chester" in other [illegible] the compiler; but the family statistics [illegible]

1455. Hon. Roger Averill (Nathaniel, Isaac, Samuel, Isaac, William, Nathaniel), b. Aug. 19, 1839, at Salisbury, [illegible] name of good [illegible] a rockland rock, among whose [illegible] the earliest [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] be, of course, [illegible] [illegible] common [illegible] and [illegible] teaching [illegible] [illegible] of his [illegible], a [illegible] and was graduated [illegible] that [illegible]

* [illegible]

Mary Benton, No. 4390). Mr. Averill d. at Salisbury, Apr. 25, 1835.

Child:

2685. i. ROBERT GARRA[8], b. May 9, 1829, at Salisbury; m. Nancy E. Phelps.

1453. Chester[7] Averill† (*Nathaniel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 16, 1803 or '04, at Washington, Conn.; studied at Stockbridge Academy, entered Union College, 1824, and was graduated in 1828. He was elected a Fellow of that College immediately after graduation. He was a professor of chemistry and ancient languages, 1832. He m. Aug. 4, 1835, at Stockbridge, Mass., **Julia Pomeroy*** (dau. of Thaddeus Pomeroy), b. 1812. He d. Aug. 2, 1836, at Salisbury, Conn. "He had good analytical and reasoning powers and was a man of fine influences." (Rev. Thos. Reed, 1837.)

Child:

2686. i. CHESTER[8]†, b. May 31, 1836, at Schenectady, N. Y.; m. Mary Stuart Field.

MEMORANDA.

* Julia Pomeroy, on the side of her mother Elizabeth Mason Sedgwick, was a desc. of Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick and Johanna ————, his wife (see *Whittlesey Gen.*, p. 208).

† This name appears as "Nathaniel Chester" in some data furnished the compiler; but the family state he had no given name but Chester.

1455. Hon. Roger[7] Averill (*Nathaniel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*, b. Aug. 13, 1809, at Salisbury, Conn.,* came of good New England stock, among whom were some of the earliest settlers of the State of Connecticut. As one of a family of seven children reared on a small farm, his education had to be, of course, mainly that of his own earnings. By the aid of a common school and a public library, by farming in summer and teaching in winter, he prepared for college under the guidance of his brother Chester, a professor at Union College (N. Y.), and was graduated from that College with honor in 1832. After

* The sketch above given of Mr. Averill was prepared by *L. D. B.*, a relative and eminent legal friend, for a *History of Danbury*, and has been copied almost verbatim, as it was regarded as a just biographical summary of the life of an honored citizen.

studying law with Judge (afterward Chief Justice) Church in his native town, he was admitted to the Bar in 1837, and opened an office for practice, after teaching in the Academy for a short time. In 1849 he removed to Danbury and at once attained a wide and successful practice. Of fine personal appearance, with a ceremonious courtliness of the old school, a ready man of business, industrious by instinct, sound of judgment, and careful in advice . . . . he stood well in the ranks of his profession, to which he was greatly attached, and whose honor and welfare no one had more nearly at heart . . . . Conservative by nature, and apt to keep his own secrets well, he was open, candid and thorough in his dealings with his clients whose life long fealty he held when they realized the virtue of his wise and peace-loving counsels.

In public service he filled many functions, such as trustee of the State Normal School and member of the State Board of Education. He was a member of the Legislature, and presiding officer of the Senate; and was Lieutenant Governor of the State of Connecticut for four years,—with Governor Buckingham, from 1862 to 1866,—during the Civil War.

In the Spring of 1861 he was a prominent leader of the political party which opposed the election of President Lincoln, but the instant the news came of the assault on Fort Sumter, he hastened to fling his flag to the breeze, the first of his townsmen, and waiting for no man. Thenceforth he devoted himself enthusiastically to the success of the Union arms. A company from Danbury under Capt. Geo. M. Southmayd was called the "Averill Rifles", in honor of Hon. Roger Averill. After the War his participation in public affairs and the care of private trusts prevented devotion to strictly legal pursuits . , although his interest in everything tending to the welfare of his profession remained unabated.

He was one of the organizers of the American Bar Association, and an active participant in its proceedings up to the year of his death.

Mr. Averill was m. (1) Oct. 16, 1844, at Danbury, Conn., by Rev. Rollin S. Stone, pastor of the Congregational Church at Danbury, to **Maria D. White,** (dau. of Roswell White, a jeweller

The Averill Homestead, Danbury, Conn.

Studying law with Judge (afterward Chief Justice) Church in his native town, he was admitted to the bar in 1827, and opened an office for practice, after teaching school for a short time. In 1829 he removed to Danbury and at once attained a wide and successful practice. Of fine personal appearance, with a courteous courtliness of the old school, a ready man of business, industrious by instinct, sound of judgment, and careful advice . . . . he stood well in the ranks of his profession, to which he was greatly attached, and whose honor and welfare no one had more nearly at heart . . . . Conservative in nature, and apt to keep his own secrets well, he was open, candid and thorough in his dealings with his clients. Those life long in fealty he held when they realized the [illegible] his wise and peace-loving counsels.

In public service he filled [illegible] such as trustee of the State Normal School and [illegible] State Board of Education. He was a commissioner for [illegible] legislature and presiding officer of the Senate, and was Lieutenant Governor of the State of Connecticut for four years,—with Governor Buckingham, from 1862 to 1866—during the Civil War.

In the Spring of 1861 he was a prominent leader of the political party which opposed the election of President Lincoln, but the instant the news came of the assault on Fort Sumter, he hastened to fling his flag to the breeze, the first of his townsmen, and waiting for no mash. Thenceforth he devoted himself enthusiastically to the success of the Union arms. [illegible] from Danbury under Capt. Chas. M. Benhamin was [illegible] the "Averill Rifles", in honor of Hon. Roger Averill. After the War his participation in public affairs and the care of private trusts prevented devotion to strictly legal pursuits . . . . although his interest in everything tending to the welfare of his profession remained unabated.

He was one of the organizers of the American Bar Association, and an active participant in its proceedings up to the year of his death.

[illegible] Rev. Samuel D. Shute, pastor of the Congregational Church at Danbury, and Maria D. White, dau. of Roswell White, a jeweller

and silversmith of New York City, and of Mary Wildman, his wife), b. Nov. 23, 1818, at New York City. She was a woman with great kindness of nature, and wide sympathy for the poor and friendless, and she had the warmest affection for little children. Her great-grandfather, Ebenezer White, was pastor of the Danbury Congregational Church for twenty-five years before the American Revolution, and her ancestors were first settlers of the town of Danbury. She d. Feb. 14, 1860, at Danbury. Mr. Averill m. (2) Sept. 18, 1861, at Southport, Conn., **Mary Perry** (dau. of Austin Perry of Southport and Emily Milne, his wife). Mr. Averill d. at Danbury, Dec. 9, 1883, at the ripe age of seventy-four, untouched by the infirmities of old age. Mrs. Averill survived him several years. She d. Nov. 23, 1902, at the family residence in Danbury.

Children (by first marriage, *F. B. R.*):

2687. i. ARTHUR HOYT[8], b. July 6, 1845, at Salisbury, was graduated at Yale, class of 1869. He followed his father's profession and practised law with him in Danbury. He was Assistant Prosecuting Attorney, and later Prosecuting Attorney. He d. Aug. 9, 1894, at Danbury.

2688. ii. MARY WHITE[8], b. May, 1847, at Salisbury; d. Aug. 24, 1850, at Danbury.

2689. iii. JOHN CHESTER[8], b. Dec. 21, 1849, at Salisbury; m. Hattie Clark.

2690. iv. ROSWELL WHITE[8], b. July 27, 1853, at Danbury; d. there, Dec. 9, 1853.

2691. v. HARRIET EVALINA[8], b. Oct. 25, 1854, at Danbury.

2692. vi. MARIA WHITE[8], b. Sept. 30, 1857, at Danbury.

(Since the death of their step-mother, to whom they were devoted daughters, Miss Averill and Miss Maria White Averill have travelled extensively, though retaining the family residence at Danbury. They are cultivated women with fine tastes, and are truly cosmopolitan, upholding the honorable name that they inherited. They are closely identified with the social, patriotic, and philanthropic life of their town.)

1457. Matilda[b17] Averill (*Nathaniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 24, 1814, at Salisbury, Conn.; was m. June 9, 1846, at Salisbury (*T. R.*), by G. S. Brownell, to **David Philip Nichols,** who was b. July 7, 1810, at Danbury, Conn. (*Salisbury T. R.*).

Child:

i. Mariette[8] Nichols, b. Sept. 8, 1847; m. Gysbert Van Steinwyk, and lives at San Francisco, Cal.

1460. Asa[7] Averill (*Noble[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 24, 1788, prob. at New Preston, Conn., but possibly at Plattsburg, N. Y., was a Baptist minister, but left the ministry and engaged in business. He m. Nov. 8, 1812, **Marian Wood.** At that date his father was living at Kendall, N. Y. Mr. Averill d. in Ohio, or Indiana.

Child:

2693. i. Damon Rivers[8], b. May, 1828; m. Adelia Thomas.

1461. Mills[7] Averill (*Noble[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 6, 1792, in N. Y. State, was a merchant and lived at Bethany, N. Y., and Luna, La Grange Co., Ind., where he was County Auditor for 8 or 10 years. He m. **Lucia Kellogg,** and d. at Luna. His father and mother lived with him until he moved to Indiana, at which time they went to live with their dau. Mrs. Lavina Spicer.

Children:

2694. i. George[8], b. —— —, 18—; lived at Luna, on his father's farm.
2695. ii. Charles[8], b. —— —, 18—; lived in Wisconsin.
2696. iii. Putnam[8], b. —— —, 18—; lived in Wisconsin.
2697. iv. Norman Simonds[8], b. May 14, 1833, at Bethany; m. Anna S. Wells.
2698. v. Lucia[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Mr. ———— Fox.
2699. vi. Adeline[8], b. —— —, 18—.
2700. vii. Harry[8] (?).

1462. Clarina[7] Averill (*Noble[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 22, 1793, in N. Y. State; m. **John Witherell** and lived at Granville, N. Y., and Ravenna, O. She d. at Ravenna, Portage Co., O., and was buried at Hiram, O.

Children:

i. Henry[8] Witherell, b. —— —, 18—; dec.
ii. Mills[8] Witherell, b. —— —, 18—; dec.
iii. Mary[8] Witherell, b. —— —, 18—; m. Jason Andrews.
iv. Noble Averill[8] Witherell, b. —— —, 1818, at Granville; m. Eliza M. Marshall.
v. Maria[8] Witherell, b. —— —, 18—.

Mary[8] **Witherell** (*Clarina*[7] *Averill, Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 18—; lived at Bellville, N. Y. She m. **Jason Andrews.**

Children:

i. Henry Clay[9] Andrews, lives in Mich., and is married.
ii. Sarah Ann[9] Andrews, lives at Willoughby, O.
iii. Juliette[9] Andrews, lives at Willoughby, O.
iv. Julia[9] Andrews, lives in Wis.; m. Charles Cowles.
v. Amanda[9] Andrews, lives at Painesville, O.; m. Henry Wilder.

Noble Averille[8] **Witherell** (*Clarina*[7] *Averill, Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1818, at Granville, N. Y.; m. Dec. 9, 1840, at Aurora, O., **Eliza Matilda Marshall** (dau. of Thomas Marshall and Betsey ————, his wife), b. July 3, 1823; d. Nov. 14, 1895. Mr. Witherell was living at Solon, O., Feb., 1901, and gave much information about his branch of the Averill and Witherell families.

Children:

i. Myron Fisher[9] Witherell, b. at Solon; m. and has three children.
ii. Elva Malinda[9] Witherell.
iii. Lilly Wealthy[9] Witherell, who m. Henry M. Hale of Solon, O.

1464. Lavinia or **"Lavina"**[7] **Averill** (*Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 26, 1798; m. **Norman Spicer** of Kendall, N. Y. Her parents lived with her for some years and until their death.

Children:

i. Mary[8] Spicer.
ii. Gertrude[8] Spicer.
iii. Emma[8] Spicer.
iv. Henry[8] Spicer.

1466. Harriet[7] **Averill** (*Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 13, 1801; m. **Forest B. Fisher** of Watertown, N. Y.

Children:

i. Sarah[8] Fisher.
ii. Mary[8] Fisher.
iii. ————[8] (?) Fisher.
iv. Myron[8] Fisher.

1467. Amanda F.[7] **Averill** (*Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 5, 1803, at Granville, N. Y., lived at Rural Hill near Belleville, N. Y. She m. Aug. 9, 1823, at Ellisburgh, N. Y., **Samuel Hackley** (son of Levi Hackley* of Litchfield, N. Y., and Abigail Williams, his wife), b. Dec. 5, 1798, at New Lebanon, N. Y. She d. June 25, 1880, at Charles City, Ia. He was Justice of the Peace, and always known as "Squire Hackley." (The Samuel Hackley Bible is now in possession of Mr. Wm. S. Cone of Urbana, O.)

Children:

i. Mills Averill[8] Hackley, b. Mar. 28, 1824; m. Sarah W. Stacey.

ii. Anna W.[8] Hackley, b. May 31, 1832; m. Nathaniel P. Cone.

MEMORANDA.

"In 1800 Levi Hackley was a merchant in Litchfield, N. Y., and at that time purchased over 1000 acres of land in that vicinity. . . . . As he had only four children grandfather Hackley inherited something over 250 acres about Rural Hall, a small post office three miles from Belleville".

W. H. D. of Belleville.

Mills Averill[8] **Hackley** (*Amanda*[7] *Averill, Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 28, 1824, at Rural Hill, N. Y., was a well known lawyer with offices at Belleville and in the City of Watertown. He was Register in Bankruptcy for Northern New York, under the old bankruptcy law, and had an extensive practice in Surrogate's Court. He was a man of culture and ability, highly respected by all. He resided at Belleville. He m. Mar. 31, 1847, at Rural Hill, **Sarah W. Stacey,** who d. abt. 1901. He d. Aug. 24, 1893, at Watertown, N. Y.

Children:

i. Nettie A.[9] Hackley.

ii. Genevieve L.[9] Hackley; m. ———— ————; has a son and daughter.

iii. Winifred L.[9] Hackley; m. ———— Durfee, who died. She is Principal of Kenka Coll., Kenka Park, N. Y.

Anna W.[8] **Hackley** (*Amanda*[7] *Averill, Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 31, 1832, at Rural Hill, N. Y., lived at Woodstock, O. She m. Nov. 7, 1854, at Oswego, N. Y., **Nathanael Potter Cone.** She d. Feb. 26, 1866, at Woodstock.

Children:

i. Henry D.[9] Cone; m. ——— ———; has one son and two daughters.
ii. Thomas R.[9] Cone; m. — — — ———.
iii. William S.[9] Cone; m. ——— ———; lives at Urbana, O. He has the Bible which belonged to his grandfather, Samuel Hackley.
iv. Bertrand D.[9] Cone; unm.

1469. Betsey[7] Averill (*Noble[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—; m. **John Pollard** of Ellisburg, Jeff. Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. Melissa[8] Pollard.
ii. Lovina[8] Pollard.
iii. Charlotte[8] Pollard.
iv. Charles[8] Pollard.

1475. Maria Ketchum[7] Averill (*Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 21, 1795, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. Jan. 16, 1812, **Reuben Hyde Walworth,** Chancellor of the State of New York. Chancellor Walworth was one of the most eminent lawyers of his day. Mrs. Walworth d. Apr. 24, 1847, at Saratoga Springs, N. Y. (For extended mention of Chancellor and Mrs. Walworth see the *Walworth Gen.*)

Children:

i. Mary[8] Walworth, b. —— —, ——; m. Edgar Jenkins.
ii. Sarah[8] Walworth, b. —— —, ——; m. John M. Davidson.
iii. Eliza[8] Walworth, b. —— —, ——; m. John T. Backus, D. D.
iv. Clarence[8] Walworth, b. —— —, ——; a priest of the Roman Catholic Church, lived at Albany, N. Y.
v. Mansfield Tracy[8] Walworth, b. —— —, ——; m. Nellie Hardin.

Mary[8] Walworth (*Maria[7] Averill, Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—; m. **Edgar Jenkins;** they had five children.

Children:

i.
ii.
iii.
iv.
v. Walworth[9] Jenkins, b. —— —, 18—; m. Henrietta Averill (No. 2707).

Mansfield Tracy[8] **Walworth** (*Maria*[7] *Averill, Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 18—; m. **Nellie Hardin.** He d. at New York City.

Child:

i. Frank[9] Walworth.

1476. Henry Ketchum[7] **Averill** (*Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 21, 1798, at Peru, N. Y., was a lawyer and iron manufacturer, and lived at Plattsburg and Cadyville, N. Y., and New Oregon, Ia. He m. (1) May 29, 1824, at Plattsburg, **Elizabeth Platt** (dau. of William Pitt Platt,* one of the founders of Plattsburg, and Hannah Kent,† his wife), b. May 15, 1806, at Plattsburg. She d. there Mar. 21, 1842, aged 36 yrs. He m. (2) Dec. 29, 1842, **Charlotte Everett** (dau. of Edward (No. 135) Everett‡ of Au Sable, N. Y., and Hannah Macomber, his wife, who was the granddaughter of Judge Macomber of Chesterfield, N. Y.), b. Jan. 7, 1817. She d. Dec. 16, 1853. He m. (3), at New Oregon, Ia., **Mrs. Hendley.** He m. (4), a widow, name unknown, who d. abt. 1879. He d. Mar. 26, 1881, at Morrisonville, N. Y., at the residence of his only dau. Mrs. Burch. Mr. Averill (with other members of a company of sharpshooters) was rewarded by a resolution of Congress for gallantry at the battle of Plattsburg, Sept. 11, 1814. Deeds recorded at Plattsburg show that he had land from Nathan Averill in 1814 (Vol. E, p. 135), and from that time his name appears frequently in the *Registry of Deeds* at Plattsburg.

Children (by first wife):

2701. i. James Kent Platt[8], b. Mar. 10, 1825, at Plattsburg; m. Julia Jennette Evans.

2702. ii. Henry Ketchum[8] Jr., b. Mar. 26, 1830, at Plattsburg; m. Almira E. Miller.

2703. iii. Mary Elizabeth[8], b. July 19, 1831, at Plattsburg; m. Perrie E. Burch.

2704. iv. William Pitt Platt[8], b. Aug. 19, 1835, at Plattsburg; d. there, May 13, 1836.

---

* William Pitt Platt was the son of Zephaniah Platt.

† Hannah Kent, b. 1790, was the only sister of Chancellor Kent (see *Kent Gen.* by L. V. Briggs).

‡ Edward (No. 135) Everett (Edward[5], Edward[4], John[3], John[2], Richard[1]). See *Descendants of Richard Everett.*

(by second wife):

2705. v. CLARENCE WALWORTH[8], b. Aug. 24, 1850, at Cadyville, N. Y.; d. there, Feb. 7, 1853.

2706. vi. CATHERINE MARIA[8], b. May 4, 1853, at Cadyville, N. Y.; d. Feb. 21, 1854, at Chesterfield, N. Y.

MEMORANDA.

P. 675. *Vermont Hist. Gazetteer.* About June 1st 1813 the British appeared at St. Johns with an armed force, and were attacked by Lieut Smith, who was forced to strike his colors and give up his ships the Growler and Eagle. The Eagle was sunk, and later was raised by the British, and with the Growler was refitted and they made part of the British fleet at the battle of Plattsburg *in Sept 1814*, under the names of the Chub and Finch. The British light troops made several attempts in the course of the day (Sept. 5?) to cross at the village, but were repulsed by the guards at the bridge, and by the sharp fire of a *company of volunteers* who had taken possession of a stone grist-mill nearby. 45 Americans and 200 British were killed or wounded on this day. This company of volunteers was called "Aiken's Volunteers" and was composed of (17) young men—none of whom were old enough to be liable to perform military duty. Among them was *Henry K. Averill* and Hiram Walworth. They had been out on the Beekman road where they behaved with great gallantry. In May, 1826, Congress authorized the President to cause to be delivered to each One Rifle promised to them by General Macomb, while commanding the Champlain Department, for their gallantry and patriotic services as a Volunteer Corps, during the siege of Plattsburg in September 1814.

1477. Calvin Ketchum[7] Averill (*Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 2, 1800, at Peru, N. Y.; m. 18—, at Rouse's Point, N. Y., **Emily A. Coit.** The name of Calvin K. Averill appears many times on the Registry of Deeds for Clinton Co., N. Y., from 1821 to 1854.

Children:

2707. i. HENRIETTA[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Walworth Jenkins, son of Edgar Jenkins and Mary Walworth (Maria Ketchum Averill and Chandler Walworth) and grandson of a cousin once removed (see the *Walworth Gen.*).

2708. ii. GEORGE[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Maria Colton.

2709. iii. WILLIAM[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. (1) ———— ————; m. (2) ———— ————.

2710. iv. JAMES[8], b. —— —, ——; m.; both now dead.

1478. Joseph Ketchum[7] Averill (*Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1802, at Peru, N. Y.; lived for a time at Plattsburg, and then established in 1845, at New Milford, Conn., the first newspaper called *The Milford Republican.* It was issued there until the following year when the place of publication was removed to Litchfield, Conn. (see Orcutt's *Hist. of New Milford and Bridgewater, Conn.*). He m. **Harriet Edson,** and d. during the Civil War, on board ship in front of Charleston, S. C. It is probable that it is he who, in 1835, '36, appears as Joseph Avery, grantor and grantee in Clinton Co., N. Y.

Child:

2711. i. CHARLES E.[8], b. —— —, 18—; d.

1479. Phebe[7] Averill (*Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1810, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. there (1) **Richard Baxter**; m. (2) **George A. Standish.** She d. Aug. 23, 1845.

Children (by first husband):

i. R. CHARLES[8] BAXTER, b. —— —, 18—; m. ——— ———.

ii. MARIA[8] BAXTER, b. —— —, 18—; d. y.

R. Charles[8] Baxter (*Phebe[7] Averill, Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—; m. ——— ———.

Children:

i. HENRY[9] BAXTER.

ii. EDWARD[9] BAXTER.

1480. Charles Ketchum[7] Averill (*Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 6, 1812, at Granville, N. Y., was one of the officers of the Housatonic R. R., being Sec. and Treas., 1881-86 (?); he was an officer in the City Savings Bank, 1886; Director of the First. Nat. Bank, 1877-86. He lived at Granville, N. Y., and at Bridgeport, Conn. He m. **Jane M. Sumner** of Clermont, N. H., b. 1814 (?); d. Apr. 14, 1889, aged 75 years. He d. Dec. 17, 1896, at Bridgeport (see *Hist. of Stratford and Bridgewater,* by Orcutt).

Children:

2712. i. LUCY[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. unm.
2713. ii. HENRY D.[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. ——— ———.
2714. iii. MARY W.[8], b. —— —, 18—; unm.
2715. iv. CHARLES KETCHUM[8], b. —— —, 18—; unm.
2716. v. JENNIE[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. ——— ———.

1481. Caleb Nichols[7] Averill (*Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 16, 1815, at Plattsburg Village, N. Y., was a merchant and farmer, and lived first at Plattsburg, afterward at Michigan City, Ind., Chattanooga, Tenn., and Charleston, S. C. He was for a time connected with the Port Royal and Augusta R. R., at Port Royal, S. C. He was in the Southern army during the Civil War. He purchased a small farm at Summerville, S. C., where he was interested in raising strawberries. He made his first return visit to Plattsburg with his granddaughter May Porter, Sept., 1896, when 81 years of age, and 45 years after his departure from his birthplace. He was even then tall and straight, with a commanding presence, a keen eye, his voice clear, his eye quick, and his step as elastic as when he went South. On that visit he played the same old flute that he had used for more than fifty years, and he played remarkably well, giving many delightful home concerts among his friends during his stay. He carried many burdens during his life, but through them all kept a cheerful countenance, and an unsullied name. He m. Dec. 31, 1838, at Michigan City, Ind., **Sarah H. Sprague** (dau. of David Sprague of New York State and Mary Hawley Woodruff, his wife), b. 1819, in New York State. She d. Aug. 9, 1890, at Charleston, S. C. He d. July 4, 1900, at Summerville, S. C. He was at the time of his death Senior Elder of the Second Presbyterian Church of Charleston, and July 22, 1900, his pastor, Rev. G. R. Brackett, D. D., gave a noble memorial address in his honor, in which he mentioned Mr. Averill's "noble manhood, habits of temperance, virtue and tranquillity of mind, his marvellous natural force until he had passed his fourscore years; his delightful memory and social sympathies, and freshness as of youth." There was not a faculty that did not yield him enjoyment and make life desirable to him. He went South in 1850,

and came into sympathy with the cause of the Confederacy, offering to it his services. Being too old for active service, he was made a quartermaster, and also joined a body of Cavalry. He was a deacon of his Church twenty-one years, elected Elder 1888, and for thirty years active in Sunday School work as leader of the song service. He was a gifted musician and had a strong, mellow, well cultivated voice. He organized and conducted several Sunday Schools. It is said of him: "He was an Israelite indeed in whom was no guile." In no circle was his influence more prized and his personality more honored than in that of his own family.

Children (b. at Plattsburg, N. Y.):

2717. i. FREDERICK S.[8], b. 1841; d. 1858, at Charleston, S. C.
2718. ii. JOHN "HENRY"[8], b. 1843; m. Susan Marshall.
2719. iii. LOUISE WOODRUFF[8], b. 1844; m. Rev. George J. Porter.

1483. Reuben Hyde Walworth[7] Averill (*Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 14, 1820, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is a bookkeeper and clerk in the P. O. at Plattsburg. He m. (1) **Matilda Macomber** (prob. a relative of Judge Macomber); m. (2) **Nancy Burbank**; m. (3) Feb. 11, 1863, at Plattsburg, **Cornelia E. Chamberlain**; (dau. of Henry Chamberlain of Montpelier, Vt., and Mary Bailey, his wife), b. at Montpelier.

Children (by first wife):

2720. i. ELIZA[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. y.

(by second wife):

2721. ii. ROSA[8], b. Jan. 20, 1850; m. Charles Halsey Moore.

1487. Mills[7] Averill 2nd. (*Stephen*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 18—, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. **Theresa (Tressia?) Wilcox** at Plattsburg and moved before 1856 to Cleveland, Ohio, where he died.

Children (eight):

2722. i. ———— .
2723. ii. ————.
2724. iii. ————.
2725. iv. ————.
2726. v. ———— —.
2727. vi. ——— —.
2728. vii. ————.
2729. viii. ———— —.

1489. Rosanna[7] Averill (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 19, 1819, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lived at Eden, Wis. She m. (2nd w.), Apr. 9, 1840, at Plattsburg, **Aaron Walters*** (son of Aaron Walters of Plattsburg and Susan Roberts, his wife), b. Aug. 7, 1809, at Plattsburg; d. Dec. 27, 1889, at Eden, Wis. She d. Sept. 4, 1858, at Eden, Wis.

Child:

i. Mary Elizabeth[8] Walters, b. Apr. 23, 1842, at Plattsburg; m. Chancey J. Briggs.

MEMORANDUM.

* Aaron Walters m. (1) Orpha Griswold by whom he had three children; m. (2) Rosanna Averill, by whom he had one dau.; m. (3) Mrs. Mary Newman, Nov. 18, 1859.

Mary Elizabeth[8] Walters (*Rosanna[7] Averill, Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 23, 1842, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lives at Oelwein or Scott Township, Fayette Co., Ia. She m. Aug. 11, 1862, at Eden, Wis., **Chancey Jasper Briggs.**

Child:

i. Fred Walters[9] Briggs, b. Oct. 11, 1863, at Eden, Wis., lives at Oelwein. He m. there, Dec. 25, 1889, Anna May Lincoln.

1490. George[7] Averill (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 11, 1822, at Plattsburg, N. Y., was a farmer, and lived at Plattsburg, and moved to Eden, Wis. He m. Aug. 29, 1844, at West Chazy, N. Y., **Alvira Marsh** (dau. of Isaac Marsh of West Chazy, and Susan Robberts, his wife), b. Oct. 31, 1823, at West Chazy. She d. Oct. 19, 1890, at Spring Valley, Minn. He d. Dec. 29, 1886, at Eden, Wis.

Children (all b. at Eden):

2730. i. Susan Elizabeth[8], b. Dec. 28, 1846; m. Dwight L. Beagle.
2731. ii. George Milo[8], b. Feb. 21, 1848; d. Jan. 6, 1854.
2732. iii. Charles Elam[8], b. June 1, 1850; d. Jan. 8, 1851, at Eden.
2733. iv. Ida Ann[8], b. Dec. 11, 1852; m. Nov. 23, 1870, at Eden, Frank O. Gowdy. She d. Nov. 6, 1896, at Spring Valley, Minn.; had nine children.
2734. v. Jackson Curtis[8], b. Nov. 21, 1855; d. Dec. 12, 1857, at Eden.

2735. vi. Electa Maria[8], b. Aug. 4, 1857; m. (1) Nov. 25, 1880, at Preston, Minn., S. K. Hutchinson; m. (2) Mr. ——— Wilder, has five children.

2736. vii. Caspar Stephen[8], b. May 4, 1860; m. Jessie V. Cleveland.

1491. Edgar[7] Averill (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1826, at Plattsburg, N. Y., was a well known hotel proprietor and lived at Plattsburg. He m. there in 1847, **Abbie M. Young** (dau. of Christian Young), b. 1828, at Plattsburg; d. 1887, at Auburn, N. Y. He d. 1869, at Plattsburg. He was for many years identified with the history of that town.

Children (all b. at Plattsburg):

2737. i. George Frederick[8], b. 1849; m. 1875, at Keesville, N. Y., Kittie Ames; has three children; lives at New York City.

2738. ii. Charles Sidle[8], b. Aug. 11, 1855; m. Jennie E. Raeish.

2739. iii. Luera A.[8], b. 1856; m. John B. Gilmore, has three children, lives at Boston, Mass.

2740. iv. Marian C.[8], b. 1860; m. 1884, George Fred Gregory; has three children.

1492. Veraneous Griswold[7] Averill (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 7, 1829, at Plattsburg, N. Y., removed to Cleveland, Ohio, before 1853, and afterwards to Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis. He m. (1) Sept. 14, 1847, at Plattsburg, **Margaretta Dupy** (dau. of Francis Dupy and Caroline Hardy, his wife), b. Apr. 9, 1832, at Plattsburg. She was a very good and beautiful woman, and much loved by all, especially by her father-in-law and her family. She d. May 29, 1889, at Eden, Wis. He m. (2) Feb. 7, 1892, **Elizabeth Treleven** of Fond du Lac. He d. May 27, 1893, at Fond du Lac.

Children (by first wife):

2741. i. Rosanna[8], b. June 18, 1848, at Plattsburg; m. Edward W. Root.

2742. ii. Sarah Jane[8], b. Aug. 21, 1849, at Plattsburg; m. Oct. 13, 1886, at Eden, Calvin L. Fletcher, now dec.

2743. iii. Veraneous Griswold[8], b. Feb. 26, 1853, at Cleveland, O.

2744. iv. Alfred Charles[8], b. Mar. 26, 1854, at Cleveland; m. (1) Zilla Abers; m. (2) Clara Hopkins.

2745. v. LEONARD CASE[8], b. June 23, 1857, at Fond du Lac; m. (1) Emma J. Smith; m. (2) Sophia Trummer; has six children, four sons and two daughters, by his second wife.

2746. vi. JASPER STEPHEN[8], b. June 3, 1868, at Eden; m. Laura Phillips, and removed to Alberta, Canada. He has three children.

2747. vii. MAY BELLE MARGARET[8], b. Oct. 31, 1874, at Eden; m. Wesley Keys, at Fond du Lac, and has four children. They live at Empire, Wis.

1494. Betsey A.[7] Averill (*Chester*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 22, 1813, at Branford, Conn., was m. (1) Oct. 27, 1836, at Branford, by Timothy P. Gillett, to **Shubael Tillotson** of New Haven, Conn. (*T. R.*); she m. (2) **Mr. —— —— Williams,** and d. Feb. 25, 1900, at New Britain, Conn.

Child (by 1st (?) husband):

i. ———— ————[8] (?); m. Albert A. Fuller of New Britain, Conn.

1496. John[7] Averill (*David*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 22, 1814, at Branford, Conn., was a sea-captain and later an oyster dealer, and lived at Fair Haven and Branford, Conn. He m. Sept. 17, 1837, at Guilford, Conn., **Almira Hemingway,** (dau. of Stephen Hemingway of E. Haven, Conn., and Mary Andrews, his wife), b. Mar. 3, 1818, at E. Haven; d. Jan. 20, 1899, at Fair Haven, Conn. He d. Jan. 5, 1873, at Branford, aged 59 years. He and his sons were Republicans and all of them were or are, actively interested in politics.

Children (all b. at Branford. *T. R.* lack Asahel and John F.):

2748. i. GEORGE MARSHALL[8], b. Oct. 12, 1838; m. Harriette Babcock.

2749. ii. HARRIETTE JEANNETTE[8], b. Sept. 27, 1840; lived at Branford and Fair Haven, Conn. She m. July 1, 1860, at Branford, Lewis Frisbie, a brass moulder (son of Samuel Frisbie and Sally Tyler, his wife), b. July 1, 1834, at Branford. He d. Apr. 19, 1890, at Fair Haven.

2750. iii. ROLAND GELSTON[8], b. May 3, 1843; m. Fanny M. Palmer.

2751. iv. ASAHEL THOMPSON[8], b. May 27, 1849; m. Jennie Baker.

2752. v. JOHN "FRANK"[8], b. Sept. 19, 1852; m. Bessie M. Sheuman.

2753. vi. MARY ELVIRA[8], b. May 7, 1856; m. Adrian G. Ely.

1497. Mary Ann[7] Averill (*David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 18, 1815, at Branford, Conn., lived at Branford. She m. Sept. 4, 1837, at Guilford, Conn., **Jared Shepard** (son of Jared Shepard and Martha Baldwin, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1808, at Branford. He d. there Jan. 13, 1861.

Child:

i. Lewis F.[8] Shepard, b. Oct. 7, 1839, at Branford, Conn., and still lives there (1900). He m. Jan. 29, 1873, at Branford, Grace Stedman. They have one child.

1498. Daniel[7] Averill (*David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May, 1817, at Branford, Conn.; m. **Jane Bradley.** He d. Mar. 13, 1895, at Branford, aged 77 yrs. 10 mos.

Children:

2754. i. Charles Albert[8] ("Adelbert C." on *T. R.*), b. May 26, 1843, at Roxbury, Conn.; m. Estella M. Shepard.

2755. ii. Sarah "La Verne"[8], b. —— —, 184–; m. Jan. 16, 1878, Samuel Hodgkinson of Wallingford and lives in that town.

1499. Edmund "Morris"[7] Averill (*David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 2, 1820, at Branford, Conn.; m. Jan. 12, 1857, at Branford, **Sarah Stone Redfield.** He d. Oct. 19, 1868, at Branford.

Children (all b. at Branford):

2756. i. Edmond Heath[8], b. Oct. 7, 1857; d. Sept. 15, 1880, at Branford.

2757. ii. Willis Morris[8], b. Sept. 27, 1860; m. Oct. 20, 1887, at Branford, Rosa A. Baldwin.

2758. iii. Mary Ann[8], b. Mar. 25, 1865; m. Clifford Morse, lives at Wallingford, Conn.

1503. David[7] Averill (*Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1833 or '34 (?), at Branford, Conn.; m. Feb. 27, 1854, at Branford (*T. R.*), **Eliza Charlotte Foote.** He d. Apr. 27, 1887, aged 56 yrs. 6 mos. at Branford (*T. R.*).

Children (b. at Branford):

2759. i. Emily S.[8], b. Mar. 13, 1855; m. Jan. 10, 1875, Henry Bradley of East Haven, Conn.

2760. ii. Alonzo G.[8], b. June 10, 1857; m. Mary A. Marshall.

1505. William Hoadley[7] Averill (*Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 10, 1821, at Branford, Conn., was a carpenter and lived at Branford. He m. Sept. 16, 1847, at New Haven, Conn., **Julia A. Cooper** (dau. of Samuel Cooper and Emily Linsley, his wife), b. Feb. 24, 1823, at North Haven, Conn. He d. Apr. 17, 1891, at Branford. Mr. Averill was a deaf mute, as the result of measles in his infancy. He was educated at the Hartford School for Deaf Mutes, and learned there the trade of cabinet maker. He was a member of the Episcopal Church, a good citizen and a staunch Republican. His wife was also a deaf mute as the result of scarlet fever at the age of three years and a half. She also was educated at the Hartford School, and is a member of the Episcopal Church.

Children (all b. at Branford):

2761. i. Emma[8], b. Sept. 11, 1848; lives at Branford. She m. there, Jan. 9, 1884, Jesse Bringhurst.

2762. ii. Cornelia Abigail[8], b. Apr. 22, 1852; d. July 12, 1856, at Branford.

2763. iii. Carrie Grace[8], b. May 15, 1857; lived in New York City. She m. Feb. 4, 1883, at Baltimore, Md., Sidney Williams, and d. Sept. 28, 1885, at Hartford, Conn.

2764. iv. Irene Cornelia[8], b. Dec. 19, 1859; lives in Jersey City, N. J. She m. Aug. 30, 1890, at Branford, Conn., Dr. Albert J. Loomis of Jersey City (*Branford T. R.*).

1506. Samuel[7] Averill (*Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 12, 1824, at Branford, Conn.; m. May 9, 1843 (or May 28, 1845?), at Guilford, Conn., **Myrta Ann Fowler** (called **"Murta Ann"**) of Branford, Conn. She was b. Mar. 14, 1824, at Guilford, and d. Sept. 28, 1877, at Branford, aged 53 yrs. Samuel Averill d. there Apr. 22, 1896. He lived in part of his father's double house on Montowese St., which became the inheritance of his son Henry Ward Averill.

Children (all b. at Branford):

2765. i. Wallace Fowler[8], b. Aug. 5, 1847, was a student and d. Feb. 5, 1865, at Branford.

2766. ii. Henry Ward[8], b. Feb. 21, 1851; m. Harriet Elizabeth Delano Gardner.

2767. iii. Annette Elizabeth[8], b. Aug. 22, 1854; m. Dec. 17, 1873, William Russell Foote of Branford.

1507. Irene[7] Averill (*Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 12, 1828, at Branford, Conn., lives at New Haven, Conn. She m. Jan. 15, 1846, at Branford, **Henry Palmer** (son of Annie Palmer and Abigail Kimberly, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1822, at Branford. They celebrated their golden wedding in 1896, with every child and all but two grandchildren present.

Children (all b. at Branford):

i. Ralph Averill[8] Palmer, b. Dec. 1, 1846; m. Sarah A. Kinney.

ii. Abbie[8] Palmer, b. Dec. 27, 1848; lives at Morris, Conn. She m. (1) June 3, 1868, at Branford, Franklin D. Hadley; m. (2) Apr., 1889, at New Haven, Conn., Smith Granniss. She has one child by her first husband.

iii. Marie Etta[8] Palmer, b. Aug. 6, 1851, lives at New Haven, Conn. She m. Sept. 23, 1869, at Branford, Charles W. Scranton. They have had six children; the two youngest died at New Haven.

iv. Helen[8] Palmer, b. Feb. 10, 1854, lives at New Haven. She m. Dec. 25, 1871, at Branford, Benjamin Francis Cook, who d. Aug. 1, 1886, at Memphis, Tenn.

v. Emma Rebecca[8] Palmer, b. June 10, 1859, lives at Brooklyn, N. Y. She m. May 12, 1881, at Fair Haven, Conn., William Ransom Hendrick. They have had four children, two of whom d. y.

Ralph Averill[8] Palmer (*Irene[7] Averill, Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 1, 1846, at Branford, Conn., has an orange grove in Braidentown, Fla., on the Maintee River, which is called the "Banner Grove of the South," when mentioned in Southern papers. He has lived at Meriden, Conn., and Braidentown, Fla. He m. Dec. 24, 1868, at Elizabeth, N. J., **Sarah A. Kinney.** He is a member of the Conn. Soc., Sons of the Am. Rev., No. 868, admitted Jan. 28, 1894, when living at Meriden. He is recorded as the great-grandson of Daniel Averill of Kent, Conn. (1763-1842), who enlisted Apr. 25, 1778, in Capt. Ebenezer Hill's Co., 7th Regt., Conn. Line, etc. (as appears under Daniel).

Children:

i. Harry[9] Palmer, b. 186–; d. 1871, aged 6 mos. at Branford, Conn.

ii. Guy[9] Palmer, b. 187–.

iii. Charles[9] Palmer, b. 187–.
iv. Emma[9] Palmer, b. 187–.
v. Alice[9] Palmer, b. 18—.
vi. William[9] Palmer, b. 18—.
vii. Helen[9] Palmer, b. 18—.

1508. Frances Eliza[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 7, 1835, at Branford, Conn., is still living there. She m. Jan. 19, 1856, at Branford (*T. R.*), **Walter W. Danfurth** (son of Thomas Danfurth and Mary Williams Butler, his wife), b. Apr. 4, 1835, at Rocky Hill, Conn. He d. July 23, 1886, at Branford.

Children:

i. Mary Jane[8] Danfurth, b. May 4, 1857, at Branford, is living at Branford, where she m. Mar. 10, 1850, Albert Baldwin. They have two children.
ii. Lizzie Averill[8] Danfurth, b. May 8, 1860, at Rocky Hill; lives at Branford.
iii. Samuel Blackstone[8] Danfurth, b. May 1, 1862, at Rocky Hill; d. there, Aug. 9, 1862.
iv. Florence Bulkley[8] Danfurth, b. May 9, 1863, at Rocky Hill; d. Nov. 23, 1899, at Branford.
v. Susan Robbins[8] Danfurth, b. Aug. 1, 1865, at Rocky Hill; lives at Forest Grove, Ore. She m. June 2, 1897, at Forest Grove, James Clayton Clark.
vi. Thomas Lawrence[8] Danfurth, b. May 18, 1867, at Rocky Hill, lives at Branford.
vii. Henry Tallman[8] Danfurth, b. July 21, 1869, at Branford, lives at Forest Grove, Ore.
viii. Josephine Barnes[8] Danfurth, b. Oct. 3, 1871, at Branford, lives at Middletown, Conn. She m. Dec. 20, 1893, at Branford, Ira Gilbert Hedges. They have one child.

1509. Jane Maria[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 27, 1838, at Branford, Conn., lives at Forest Grove, Ore. She m. Oct. 18, or 19, 1869, at Branford (*T. R.*), **Alvin J. Smith,** who d. 1888, at Forest Grove.

Children (all b. at Branford):

i. Walter Williams[8] Smith, b. Nov. 16, 1873; lives at Branford.
ii. Florence Virginia[8] Smith, b. Apr. 29, 1876; lives at Branford.
iii. Reginald Standish[8] Smith, b. Aug. 26, 1878; lives at Branford.

1511. Hannah Tyler[7] Averill (*William[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 19, 1850, at Branford, Conn.; m. June 1, 1875, **Henry Simpson** of New Haven, Conn. (*Branford T. R.*), b. Dec. 29, 1850, in New York. He d. Feb. 24, 1885, aged 35 yrs. She d. Sept. 18, 1879, aged 30 yrs.

Child:

i. Frederick Averill[8] Simpson, b. Aug. 24, 1876, at Fair Haven, Conn.; enlisted in the Navy, and was on the battleship Iowa in the Spanish-American War.

1517g. Nathaniel[7] Averill (*Henry[6], Nathaniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. at Pulaski, Utica, or Amsterdam, N. Y. (?). He was m. and had children.

Children:

i.

ii.

1517h. Henry[7] Averill (*Henry[6], Nathaniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 8, 1809, at Utica, N. Y.; m. in 1836, at Belleville, Can., **Esther Stapley.** He may have lived a short time at Belleville, but he removed from Pulaski to Sheboygan, Wis., in September, 1847, and made his home there about two miles from Plymouth, where he had a farm. His brother William went there a year or two earlier, settling near the same place. He d. at the farm, Sept. 14, 1868.

Children:

2768. i. Mary Jane[8], b. May 1, 1837, at Belleville, Can.; was m. at Plymouth, Nov., 1855, to R. L. Dawley. They lived at St. Charles, Minn., and had 8 children. She d. Apr. 3, 1874.

2768a. ii. Esther Emma[8], b. —— —, 1839, at Belleville; m. at Plymouth, Wright T. Peck. They live at Cascade, Wis., and have 4 children.

2768b. iii. Rachel[8], b. abt. 1841; d. y.

2768c. iv. Elizabeth Phebe[8], b. June 4, 1844, at Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; m. at Plymouth, Wis., to John H. Wiggin. They lived at Cascade and had 8 children. She d. there, Jan. 26, 1892.

2768d. v. Lavina[8], b. Sept. 13, 1845, at Adams; m. Rev. J. L. Merritt.

2768e. vi. Henry Stapley[8], b. Mar. 20, 1847, at Adams; m. Effie Copley.

2768f. vii. AMANDA[8], b. Mar., 1849, near Plymouth, Wis.; m. in 1886 at Cascade, Wis., to Geo. W. Clark. They live at Cascade and have 1 child.

2768g. viii. CLARA[8], b. May 16, 1851, at Plymouth; d. there in 1861.

1517i. Nathan[7] **Averill** (*Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. at Utica (?), N. Y.; m. (1) **Temperance Jones;** m. (2) **Alice Bauen;** m. (3) **Rachell Campbell.** He lived at Pulaski, N. Y., where he d. March, 1888.

Children (by first wife):

2769. i. SUSAN[8].

2769a. ii. CHARLES[8].

(by second wife):

2769b. iii. WILLIAM E.[8]

1517j. Amanda[7] **Averill** (*Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. at Pulaski (?), N. Y.; m. **Milo Abbott;** lived at Pulaski, N. Y., where she d. at a date not given.

Children:

i. HENRY[8] ABBOTT.

ii. CHARLES[8] ABBOTT.

iii. ED.[8] ABBOTT.

1517k. (Rev.) William[7] **Averill** (*Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), was b. in 1818, prob. at Pulaski, N. Y. He was a minister of the M. E. Church, and removed to Fox Lake, Wis. He m. (1) **Maria Clough,** who d.; and m. (2) **Dotha Tyler,** It is said he was for over forty years a member of the M. E. Conference. He was a Republican in politics, "a monarch in his own house, and a man with great decision of character." He d. Dec. 29, 1897, at the age of 79.

Children:

2770. i. ACHSAH MARIA[8], b. in N. Y.; m. William Mayville; lived in Livingstone, Mont.; d. June 7, 1909.

2770a. ii. LAURA[8], b. —— —, ——; m. Lew Bowers at Plymouth, Wis.; lives at Hart, Mich.; has a large family.

2770b. iii. HELEN DOTHA[8], b. —— —, ——; m. Frank Gardner at Randolph, Wis. Lives at Livingstone, Mont.; has 2 children.

2770c. iv. WILLIAM LAWSON[8], b. Apr. 21, 1856; m. (1) Jennie B. Davis; m. (2) Ella Hemmingway.

1517l. Clarissa[7] **Averill** (*Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. at Pulaski (?), N. Y.; m. **William Gray.**

Children:

i. Mary[8] Gray.
ii. Martha[8] Gray, m. ——— Williams; lives at Pulaski, N. Y.
iii. Clara[8] Gray.

1517m. Louise Jane[7] **Averill** (*Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 1, 1822, at Pulaski, Oswego, N. Y.; was m. May 27, 1847, at Pulaski, to **Samuel Woodruff** son of William Woodruff of Herkimer County, N. Y., b. Mar. 1, 1816, in Herkimer County. She was essentially a home-maker and is mentioned affectionately by her relatives. The family lived at Pulaski until 1866, when they removed to Wheaton, Ill., living there until 1872. They then removed to Maywood, Ill., where Mrs. Woodruff d., June 23, 1912. Mr. Woodruff d. there May 10, 1896.

Children:

i. Medoria[8] Woodruff, b. June 11, 1848, at Pulaski; m. at Maywood, Ill., Feb. 5, 1880, Joseph Jennings; d. at Maywood, Mar. 25, 1909. They had 5 children: Joseph, Jr., Alice L., Emma May, Helen Esther, Harold W.
ii. Charles Samuel[8] Woodruff, b. Nov. 5, 185–; unm.; d. Mar. 15, 1889, at Phillips Bar, Montana; buried at Maywood.
iii. Frederick Douglass[8] Woodruff, b. Aug. 22, 1855, at Pulaski; unm.; is in business in Chicago, Ill.
iv. Edith M.[8] Woodruff, b. Aug. 14, 1863, at Pulaski; m. at Maywood, Daniel B. Donaldson. They have 3 children: Clarence W., Hazel D., and Charles.

1517n. Ephraim Meacham[7] **Averill** (*Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 5, 1825, at Pulaski, N. Y.; m. Apr. 17, 1845, at Oswego, N. Y., **Amanda O. Babcock** (dau. of Oliver Babcock, of Richland, and Elizabeth Ingalls, his wife), b. Sept. 25, 1826, at Sydney, Delaware Co., N. Y.; d. Jan. 25, 1873, at Sandy Creek, N. Y. He is a farmer and lives at Richland, N. Y. His mother was Polly Harmon. He received his given names from his mother's side of the family.

Children (all b. at Richland):

2771. i. ELIZABETH (LIBBIE) H.[8], b. Sept. 4, 1847; m. Albert Sheley.
2771a. ii. ADELAID (ADDIE) F.[8], b. Oct. 1, 1849; unm.; living at Richland.
2771b. iii. EDGAR EUGENE[8], b. Nov. 2, 1851; m. Emma C. Magee.
2771c. iv. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. Oct. 23, 1853; m. Birdella Magee.
2771d. v. MARTHA JANE[8], b. May 30, 1856; m. E. H. Kenyon.
2771e. vi. JAMES BRADFORD[8], b. June 8, 1862; m. Lula Ripsom.

1519. John Franklin[7] Averill (*William[6], Isaac[5], Moses[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 17, 1810; m. (1) Dec. 11, 1839, **Fanny Hutchings** (his cousin) of Tully, Onondaga Co., N. Y., b. Mar. 10, 1818. She d. Oct. 15, 1840. He m. (2) **Rachael Amanda Rowley** of Nassau, N. Y., b. Sept. 29, 1819, d. after 1853. The date of his death has not been given.

Children (by first wife):

2773. i. WILLIAM FRANKLIN[8], b. Sept. 30, 1840; dec.

(by second wife):

2774. ii. RICHARD HENRY[8], b. Apr. 30, 1845.
2775. iii. WATERMAN E.[8], b. May 29, 1847.
2776. iv. MARTHA E.[8], b. May 8, 1850; d. Sept. 12, 1852.
2777. v. JAMES WILLIS[8], b. Sept. 15, 1853.

1522. Mary[7] Averill (*William[6], Isaac[5], Moses[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 25, 1818; m. July 1, 1840, **Alexander Hamilton Williams** of Nassau, N. Y., who d. Sept. 15, 1860. She d. Nov., 1860.

Children:

i. MARY ELIZA[8] WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 26, 1841; d. Aug. 22, 1862.
ii. MARTHA ANN[8] WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 4, 1843; dec.
iii. HAMILTON FRANKLIN[8] WILLIAMS, b. Dec. 3, 1844.
iv. WILLIAM MURRAY[8] WILLIAMS, b. Mar. 12, 1847.
v. MILES HENRY[8] WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 10, 1849.
vi. ADA MARIA[8] WILLIAMS, b. Aug. 2, 1851.
vii. EDWARD WINFIELD[8] WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 17, 1853.
viii. HAVANNA ELIZABETH[8] WILLIAMS, b. Mar. 16, 1855.
ix. CHESTER[8] WILLIAMS, b. —— —, 18—.
x. ALEXANDER[8] WILLIAMS, b. —— —, 18—.

1533. Ruth Ann[7] Averill (*James[6], Isaac[5], Moses[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 18, 1831, at Sand Lake, N. Y.; m. there, Oct. 29, 1850, **Philipp H. Howard** (son of John Howard of England and Catherine Levings, his wife), b. Sept. 15, 1821, at

Sand Lake. He d. there Apr. 2, 1900. Mrs. Howard is still a resident of Sand Lake.

Children (all b. at Sand Lake):

i. Emma Frances[8] Howard, b. Aug. 1, 1852; lives at Sand Lake.

ii. Carrie Averill[8] Howard, b. June 30, 1853; m. Oct. 13, 1875, at Sand Lake, George S. Fowler. They live at Newark, N. J., and have 2 children.

iii. Henry Leslie[8] Howard, b. May 20, 1855; lives at Troy, N. Y. He m. Nov. 28, 1887, at Phila., Penn., Susan A. Speir. They have 5 children.

iv. Anna Fisher[8] Howard, b. Oct. 1, 1857; d. Jan. 20, 1868, at Sand Lake.

v. Ruth[8] Howard, b. Nov. 3, 1859; m. June 27, 1890, John H. H. Fowler. They live at Fair Haven, Conn., and have 3 children.

vi. Jefferson[8] Howard, b. Dec. 10, 1861; d. Jan. 1, 1862, at Sand Lake.

vii. Horatio[8] Howard, b. Nov. 6, 1862; d. July 19, 1864, at Sand Lake.

viii. Harris[8] Howard, b. Nov. 6, 1862; d. Sept. 1, 1865, at Sand Lake.

ix. James Francis[8] Howard, b. Nov. 6, 1865; lives at Sand Lake.

1534. Horatio Francis[7] Averill (*James*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 4, 1834, at Sand Lake, N. Y., was an eminent counsellor-at-law in New York City, where he pursued his legal studies and was admitted to the bar, Feb., 1855. He attended the Sand Lake Academy, studied law two years with Messrs. David L. Seymour and Judge Jeremiah Romeyn, prominent lawyers of Troy, N. Y., studying meanwhile with private tutors. In 1852 he went to New York City and entered the office of Messrs. Horace F. Clark and Charles A. Rapallo, the latter of whom was Judge of the Court of Appeals (1881). He was two years with them and then served for one year as managing clerk for Dennis McMahon, Esq.

"He was only 21 years of age when admitted to the bar. In May, 1856, he became a partner with Messrs. E. & E. F. Brown, the firm name being Brown & Averill. This partnership was dissolved a year later and Mr. Averill formed a partnership with Judge Henry L. Hayner, who had been Chief Justice of

Minnesota. This partnership lasted two years. He then continued the practice of law himself until 1869. In the meantime he was admitted to practise in the Circuit and District Courts of the State, and to the Supreme Court of the United States at Washington. In 1866, the year succeeding the close of the Civil War, Mr. Averill formed a large company known as the Averill Coal and Oil Company, for the development of some 5,000 acres of coal and oil lands in the Great Kanawha River in Putnam Co., West Virginia. The late Henry J. Raymond, then editor of the New York Times, was one of the trustees of the Company; the members of the well-known banking firm, Jerome Riggs & Co., were directors. Mr. Averill sold out his interest in this Company the same year. In 1869 he formed a law partnership with his brother, Mr. James Knox Averill, and a few months afterward, Mr. Thomas Allison joined the firm, which became well known as Averill, Allison and Averill. They did a tremendous law practice, having their offices first in the Gilsey Bldg., and later in the Equitable Insurance Bldg., where in 1870 they rented a large suite of rooms, which Mr. Averill occupied for many years. After 1872 he had no partner but it was stated in 1861 he had without doubt the largest practice of any lawyer in New York City . . . . . the average number of his cases before the courts being three hundred a year.

"Mr. Averill was an indefatigable worker, rarely leaving his office before 11 o'clock at night for five nights in the week. He owned a fine residence on East 76th St., and a valuable property of 500 acres on the borders of Sand Lake, ten miles east of Troy, on which there was a magnificent hotel called 'The Averill Park Hotel.' The Park was made a Post Office and named Averill Park, after the subject of this sketch. Mr. Averill was a Democrat in politics and interested himself in the politics of his ward, and the advancement of party interests, although he was not a politician. He was offered the nomination to high offices in the state and country but declined them all, on account of his profession." (The above extracts are from a biographical sketch in the *New York Reporter,* Sat., July 30, 1881.)

Mr. Averill was m. in 1865, to **Permelia M. Diefendorf,** only child of Mr. Peter Diefendorf of Fort Plain, Montgomery Co.,

N. Y. Mrs. Averill survives her husband who d. May 12, 1887, at New York City, aged 53 years. He was buried at Sand Lake, N. Y., near the summer home of the family.

Child:

2783. i. Horatio D.[8], b. Sept. 5, 1868, at New York City.

1536. Emily[7] Averill (*James*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 12, 1838, at Wymantskill, N. Y., lived at Sand Lake and Spencertown, N. Y. She m. Oct. 16, 1867, at Sand Lake, **Charles H. Niles** (son of Sill Niles and Lovisa Olmstead, his wife), b. May 20, 1832, at Spencertown. The compiler of this genealogy acknowledges her indebtedness to Mrs. Niles for valuable data of her line.

Child:

i. Frank Averill[8] Niles, b. Oct. 26, 1868, at Sand Lake, N. Y.; d. there May 12, 1884.

1538. Oscar[7] Averill (*Horace*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 29, 1821, on his father's farm, north of Salina, Onondaga Co., N. Y., was a cooper, a stone mason, a farmer and an energetic pioneer. He lived at Onondaga, N. Y., at Plymouth and Redford, 1848-50, in Wayne Co., and in Ottawa Co., Mich., after the fall of 1851 or '56 (?). He was taken to Michigan after his father's death and brought up by his uncle, Dr. Isaac Averill, who was living at Plymouth in Wayne Co. He removed to the town of Chester, Ottawa Co., Mich., in 1851. He m. Sept. 29, 1842, at Plymouth, **Sarah Ann Smith** of Grand Rapids, Mich., who was b. Feb. 5, 1825, and d. May 2, 1865, at Chester. He d. Jan. 11, 1901, at Harrisburg, near Ravenna, Mich., aged 83 years.

Children:

2784. i. Lyman H.[8], b. Aug. 2, 1843, at Plymouth, Mich., was a soldier in the Civil War. He d. 1865 in the Army.

2785. ii. Horace S.[8], b. Aug. 22, 1846, at Plymouth, Mich., lives at Harrisburg, Ottawa Co., Mich. He m. in Newago Co., Mich., Electa Harrison. They have three children.

2786. iii. Adelia M.[8], b. Dec. 2, 1849, at Plymouth; m. at Chester, Mich., Armenus Gilbert. They have eight or nine children.

2787. iv. May Eleanor[8], b. Oct. 24, 1856, at Plymouth; lives at Harrisburg, Mich. She m. at Harrisburg, Alfred Fryback. They have three children.

2788. v. FRANK ROLLIN[8], b. May 4, 1865, at Chester, is unm.; lives at Harrisburg.
2789. vi. FRED B.[8], b. May 4, 1865; d. May 16, 1865.

1539. Maria Jane[7] Averill (*Horace*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 27, 1822, at Salina, N. Y., lived at Syracuse, N. Y. She m. Aug. 11, 1847, **James Johnson** of Syracuse.

Children:

i. ALBERT F.[8] JOHNSON.
ii. FRANCIS A.[8] JOHNSON.
iii. LOUISE MAY[8] JOHNSON.

1540. Cynthia[7] Averill (*Horace*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct., 1823, at Salina, N. Y., was taken to Bluffton, Ind., after the death of her father in 1827, and brought up by Edmund Lawrence, brother or cousin of Col. Eusebius Lawrence, her uncle. She lived at Salina, Canandaigua and Rochester, N. Y., and at Bluffton, Ind. She m. 1844, **Thomas C. Burling,** and d. 1899 or 1900, at Rochester, N. Y.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH[8] BURLING, b. —— —, 18—; m. (2nd w.), Admiral William T. Sampson.
ii. GRACE[8] BURLING.
iii. FRANCES[8] BURLING.
iv. GEORGE W.[8] BURLING.

Elizabeth Susan[8] Burling (*Cynthia*[7] *Averill, Horace*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, ——; m. (2nd w.) 1882, **Rear Admiral William Thomas Sampson,** b. Feb. 9, 1840, at Palmyra, N. Y. (son of James Sampson and Hannah Walker, his wife—both natives of the North of Ireland and of Scotch-Irish stock, but m. in this country). Admiral Sampson's career is among the most interesting of those known in the United States, in its revelation of the possibilities which our country offers for the development of its citizens. He was the son of a poor man—an honest, persistent laborer—and of a mother who had great ambitions for her family of eight, and tried to give them an education. Her son William is said to have resembled her very strongly; he certainly did in his ambition,

for, when a little over 17, he was admitted to the Naval Academy at Annapolis.

The following record and estimate of his great services consists of extracts taken from the extended and carefully prepared article in the Boston Evening Transcript of Wednesday, May 7, 1902, which was issued the day after his death: "He entered the Naval Academy in September, 1857, and was graduated at the head of his class four years later. In July, 1862, he received a lieutenant's commission; was promoted to the rank of lieutenant commander in July, 1866; became a commander in October, 1874; reached the rank of captain on March 26, 1889; became commodore 1898; and rear admiral 1899.

He served during the Civil War as an officer in the Potomac flotilla, in the Gulf squadron, and in the monitor fleet at Charleston, S. C. He was among the survivors of the Patapsco when that vessel was blown up by a torpedo, and two-thirds of her men killed. His services in peace time comprised duty in the European squadrons twice, and in the home station, going in the Congress to Disco with relief stores for the party of Hall, the explorer. He was in charge of the Department of Physics and Chemistry at the Naval Academy from 1874 to 1878. His superior scientific attainments were also recognized in his last two years' service at the National Observatory, at Washington. He returned from service in Chinese waters in 1882, and was next on duty in charge of the torpedo station at Newport, R. I. In September, 1886, he was made superintendent of the Naval Academy at Annapolis. After four years' service in that important post, he was placed in command of the San Francisco, and subsequently served as inspector of ordnance at the Washington Navy Yard. In January, 1893, he was made chief of the Bureau of Ordnance. While in this service he ranked as an expert on ordnance and torpedoes; and with Lieutenant Strauss he devised and perfected the superimposed turret system. In June, 1897, after having completed the usual four years' detail, he was placed in command of the battleship Iowa. He was president of the Board of Inquiry which investigated the terrible disaster to the Maine in Havana harbor, Feb. 15, 1898. Shortly after the declaration of war with Spain he was made

acting Rear Admiral and succeeded Rear Admiral Sicard as commander of the North Atlantic fleet. In that capacity he served throughout the War. Under his command the fleet voyaged to Porto Rico, and later bottled up the Spanish fleet in Santiago, whence after a long blockade Cervera came forth to his destruction, July 3, 1898. In September, 1898, he became one of the three commissioners to carry into effect the Spanish evacuation of Cuba under the terms of the treaty of Paris. Oct. 14, 1899, he was appointed to command the Boston Navy Yard and held that post until September, 1901, when he was relieved at his own request. His health had been seriously impaired for some time, and he spent the time until his retirement for age, Feb. 9, 1902, in a vain attempt to regain it."

One scarcely need say that time will but exalt the estimate of this noble citizen of our Republic; who worked and thought and suffered for her for forty years in unselfish devotion. Admiral Sampson is said to have been especially attractive in his own home-life in which his relations were unusually happy. (He was m., first, in 1863, to Margaret Seton Aldrich of Palmyra, N. Y. We give this first marriage because the dau. of his first wife m. a descendant of the Averills.)

Children (by first marriage):

i. Margaret[9] Sampson; m. Lieutenant Commander Roy Campbell Smith, U. S. N., son of Asst. Surgeon General Smith of Va. Confed. Army, and Maria Campbell, dau. of Robert Campbell and Helen Starkweather, who was the dau. of Samuel Starkweather and Marcia Averell (No. 755).

ii. Kate[9] Sampson; m. Lieutenant Richard Harrison Jackson, U. S. N.

iii. Hannah[9] Sampson; m. Lieutenant W. T. Cluverius, U. S. N.

iv. Olive[9] Sampson; m. Lieutenant Henry H. Scott of the Coast Artillery.

(by second marriage to Miss Burling, 1882):

v. Ralph[9] Sampson, b. at the Naval Academy, 1888 (?).

vi. Harold[9] Sampson, b. —— —, 1890 (?).

vii. (A Son)[9] Sampson, b. —— —, ——.

1543. Mary Jane[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 3, 1826, at Scriby, Onondaga Co., N. Y., lived at Onondaga Hill, N. Y. She m. Dec. 17, 1846, at Salina, N. Y., **Rodolphus Look** (son of Chapman Look and Silance Bond, his wife), b. Nov. 24, 1814, at Sullivan, N. Y. She d. Feb. 12, 1895, at Onondaga Hill.

Children (all but Ella b. at Onondaga Hill):

i. Almond Rodolphus[8] Look, b. Oct. 9, 1847; d. Sept. 8, 1851, at Onondaga Hill.
ii. Martha Jane[8] Look, b. Aug. 21, 1849; d. Sept. 3, 1851, at Onondaga Hill.
iii. Ella Maria[8] Look, b. Nov. 6, 1851, at Syracuse, N. Y.; m. Charles M. Britton.
iv. Frank Simeon[8] Look, b. Mar. 26, 1853; d. Aug. 5, 1856, at Onondaga Hill.
v. Mary Ida[8] Look, b. Sept. 14, 1854; m. Dec. 19, 1872, at Onondaga Hill, James H. Partridge, and lives at Syracuse, N. Y.
vi. William Mahlon[8] Look, b. Jan. 26, 1856; d. June 14, 1856, at Onondaga Hill.
vii. Floyd Alfred[8] Look, b. Dec. 20, 1858; d. Feb. 18, 1859, at Onondaga Hill.
viii. Cora Belle[8] Look, b. Feb. 6, 1860; m. Rufus E. Smith.

Ella Maria[8] Look (*Mary*[7] *Averill, Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 6, 1851, at Syracuse, N. Y., lives at Onondaga Hill, N. Y. She m. there, Dec. 24, 1874, **Charles M. Britton.**

Children:

i. Albert[9] Britton.
ii. Edith[9] Britton.
iii. Anna[9] Britton.

1544. William Brooks[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 20, 1828, in Onondaga County, N. Y., was a farmer and for ten years head sawyer in the mills on Muskegon River. He lived at Salina, N. Y., and at Redford, Chester, Muskegon, Casnovia Township and Harrisburg, Mich. He m. Jan. 1, 1855, at Casnovia, **Adeline Jannett Ferguson** (dau. of Case Ferguson and Malinda Olmstead, his wife), b. July 2, 1836, in Oneida County, N. Y. She d. Dec. 31, 1892, at Casnovia.

He d. Sept. 19, 1898, at Muskegon. Mr. Averill moved to Michigan through the influence of his cousin Oscar Averill, and being delighted with his life in that state induced his parents to join him.

Children (all b. at Casnovia):

2790. i. LEROY ("ROY")[8], b. —— —, 1857; d. 1862, at Casnovia.
2791. ii. THIRZA JANNETT[8], b. Oct. 18, 1859; lives at Grand Rapids.
2792. iii. WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 13, 1862; d. 1863, at Casnovia.
2793. iv. MARTHA LOUISA[8], b. Aug. 13, 1862; lives at Crowley, La. She m. Jan. 1, 1885, at Casnovia, James Kennedy.
2794. v. MILLIE ELIZABETH[8], b. Nov. 27, 1866; m. Wm. J. Moorman.
2795. vi. EMMET DOLPH[8], b. Aug. 27, 1873; lives at Chicago, Ill.
2796. vii. EMMA KATE[8] ("Katie"), b. Mar. 10, 1878; m. Henry Falconer.

1546. Eliza[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 24, 1831, at Salina, N. Y., has lived in Orange County, N. Y.; Chester, Iosco, Livingston County, and Casnovia, Mich.; and at Portersville, Cal. She m. Jan. 17, 1849, at Chester, **John W. Hilton** (son of Amos Hilton), b. June 8, 1827, at Oswego County, N. Y. He is a farmer and stock grower.

Children (all but the two youngest b. at Casnovia):

i. ELLEN M.[8] HILTON, b. May 15, 1851; lives in Tulare Co., Cal. She m. there July 14, 1872, Thomas Payne Johnson. They have four children.
ii. JULIA D.[8] HILTON, b. Nov. 30, 1852; m. (1) Byron P. Tasker; m. (2) James Montgomery.
iii. CARRIE A.[8] HILTON, b. Mar. 6, 1855; lives in Tulare Co., Cal. She m. Mar. 15, 1873, at Portersville, George E. Brown.
iv. JOHN FREMONT[8] HILTON, b. Mar. 15, 1859; lives at Portersville, Cal.
v. DELBERT[8] HILTON, b. May 15, 1861; lives at Portersville, Cal.
vi. ADELLA[8] HILTON, b. May 15, 1861; lives in Tulare Co., Cal. She m. July 18, 1882, in Tulare Co., Carl G. Graef; they have four children.
vii. MARY E.[8] HILTON, b. Feb. 16, 1868, in Cal.; lives at Tulare. She m. Apr. 20, 1892, in Tulare Co., Frank E. Woodley; they have three children.
viii. MAUD B.[8] HILTON, b. Sept. 4, 1871, at Portersville; d. there Mar. 26, 1879.

1547. Mahlon Bruce[7] **Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 25, 1833, at Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y.; is a farmer and lives at Ravenna, and has lived at Casnovia, Mich. He m. (1) Dec. 1, 1857, at Chester, Mich., **Margaret "Shunmel"** (dau. of Jacob "Shunmel", really Shunmelfening, and Margaret Ann House, his wife), b. Jan. 20, 1842, in St. Lawrence County, N. Y.; d. Oct. 28, 1881, at Ravenna, Mich. He m. (2) June 18, 1883, at Coopersville, Mich., **Sarah A. (Rogers) Pierce** (widow of Dewitt C. Pierce), b. Apr. 26, 1843, in New York; d. at Ravenna, Feb. 9, 1902.

Mr. Averill, at the age of sixteen, bought and paid for 80 acres of land with the aid of his trusty axe. He has held most of the offices in the gift of a township, and is a devoted member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He has a very retentive memory and a delightful appreciation of human nature and unusual descriptive powers for a man who has had little schooling and made his own way. He is a man of generous and unselfish nature. The compiler is greatly indebted to him for data of his branch of the family.

Children:

2797. i. Mary Jane[8], b. July 1, 1859, at Casnovia; lives at Ravenna. She m. there, Sept. 15, 1878, George Mason Waller (only child of Horace Waller and Abigail Waller his wife and cousin), b. Oct. 3, 1851, in Morrow Co., O. He inherited his father's beautiful farm at Chester, Mich.

2798. ii. Irvin Montrose[8], b. Sept. 15, 1861, at Casnovia; d. there Sept. 19, 1862.

2799. iii. Arthur[8], b. Mar. 7, 1864, at Casnovia; d. Mar. 9, 1864.

2800. iv. Flora Ada[8], b. Nov. 23, 1865, at Casnovia; m. William Holmes.

2801. v. Samuel Edward[8], b. Jan. 8, 1869, at Ravenna; d. there, Feb. 23, 1873.

2802. vi. Nettie Eliza[8], b. Apr. 25, 1874, at Ravenna; d. there, Dec. 17, 1876.

2803. vii. Wesley Wood[8], b. May 1, 1876, at Ravenna; lives at Harrisburg P. O., Chester, Mich.

2804. viii. Guy Terry[8], b. July 14, 1878, at Ravenna; has lived in Mich. and Mont.

1549. Elvira[7] **Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 11, 1838, at Amboy, N. Y.; lived at Chester, Mich. She m. Mar. 29, 1857, at Chester, **David H. Waller,** (son of William G. Waller and Martha Hollester, his

wife), b. Nov. 22, 1835, at Palmyra, O. She d. Oct. 20, 1898, at Chester.

Children:

i. Mary E.[8] Waller, b. Oct. 8, 1859, at Chester; lives at Ludington, Mich. She m. July 8, 1884, at Chester, John D. Hoogstraat.

ii. George E.[8] Waller, b. Sept. 18, 1861, at Chester; d. there, Apr. 18, 1871.

iii. (A Son)[8] Waller, b. Mar. 1, 1875, at Chester; d. there, Mar. 11, 1875.

1550. Walter Smith[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 17, 1841, at Van Buren, N. Y.; was a farmer and for three years a soldier in the Civil War, a member of the 14th Mich. Infantry. He was wounded at Perrysville, was discharged, came home and recovered. He m. (1) 1875 (?), **Minerva Waller**; he m. (2) Mar. 8, 1877, at Chester, Mich., **Annabel Thatcher** (dau. of Edwin Thatcher and Catherine S. Carpenter, his wife), b. Mar. 28, 1853, in Pennsylvania. He d. May 11, 1901, on his farm, called "The Homestead," at Chester, Mich.

Children (all b. at Chester) (by first wife):

2805. i. Olive Minerva[8], b. Mar. 3, 1876; lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m., at Chester, John Harrison.

(by second wife):

2806. ii. Ross Gay[8], b. Dec. 4, 1878; is living at Chester.

2807. iii. Judd Everett[8], b. Jan. 9, 1880; is living at Chester.

2808. iv. Helen M.[8], b. Apr. 14, 1884; is living at Chester.

2809. v. Lee W.[8], b. Dec. 12, 1887; is living at Chester.

2810. vi. Edwin[8], b. June 19, 1889; d. July 11, 1889.

1555. Juliette Maria[7] Averill (*Lyman*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 4, 1825, near Salina, N. Y.; taught school before marriage, and lived at Fairmount, N. Y. She m. Dec. 31, 1847, at Baldwinsville, N. Y., **Guy Terry** (son of Griswold Terry of Simsbury, Conn., and Geddes, N. Y., and Laura Woodford, his wife), b. July 12, 1823, at Geddes. She d. Oct. 30, 1896, at Fairmount, where she had lived from the time of her marriage. Mr. Terry d. Jan. 5, 1906, at Geddes.

Children (all b. at Fairmount):

i. Laura Elma[8] Terry, b. Dec. 24, 1848; m. Burritt Chaffee.
ii. Grace Ellen[8] Terry, b. Nov. 7, 1850; m. Cyrus D. Avery.
iii. Clara Lucelia[8] Terry, b. June 16, 1853; m. Philip S. Knapp.
iv. Alice Adelia[8] Terry, b. May 29, 1856; m. Charles H. Parsons.
v. Myra Lovisa[8] Terry, b. Dec. 26, 1860; d. June 28, 1863.

1559. Adelia Letitia[7] Averill (*Lyman*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 22, 1830, in Onondaga Co., N. Y.; lived at Geddes and Albany, N. Y. She m. Jan. 16, 1850, **Julius Westcott Smith** (son of Stephen Westcott Smith and Elizabeth Newland, his wife), b. Oct. 7, 1826, at Sempronius, N. Y. He was Superintendent of the salt works at Geddes. He d. Apr. 17, 1901, at Albany.

Child:

i. Anna Gertrude[8] Smith, b. Feb. 10, 1856. She lives at Albany, N. Y., where she m. May 23, 1883, Frank Egbert Wood.

1563. Frances Celia[7] Averill (*Lyman*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 16, 1836, at Baldwinsville, N. Y.; lived at Syracuse, N. Y.; Joliet, Ill.; Webster Groves, Warrensburg, and (1873-87) Cape Girardean, Mo. She m. Dec. 23, 1857, at Fairmount, N. Y., **Lucius Harrison Cheney** (son of Lucius Augustus Cheney and Sarah Bicknell, his wife), b. Oct. 9, 1831, at Syracuse, N. Y. He was a school teacher in various places in New York State, and in 1869 removed to Missouri, and taught at St. Louis. He was afterwards Principal of the S. E. Missouri State Normal School at Cape Girardean. During the summer vacation of 1876, on July 14, while exploring with others an Indian mound at Rose Hill, Va., he was killed by the caving in of the excavation. At the time of his death his wife was also teaching in the Normal School at Cape Girardean, and she continued to teach there for many years. She d. Mar. 2, 1888, at Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

i. Robert Carlysle[8] Cheney, b. Dec. 29, 1859, at Syracuse; d. at Joliet, Ill., Aug. 13, 1860.

ii. Lyman Averill[8] Cheney, M. D., b. Jan. 26, 1861, at Joliet, Ill.; is unm. and has been a physician in active practice in New York City since 1889. The compiler of this genealogy is greatly indebted to him for records of his branch of the Averill family.

iii. George Nelson[8] Cheney, b. Apr. 26, 1862, at Baldwinsville; lives at Syracuse, N. Y.

iv. Jerome Lucius[8] Cheney, b. June 18, 1863, at Baldwinsville; was a school teacher and lived principally at Cape Girardean. He was living at Bonne Terre, Mo., when he d. as the result of an accident, Aug. 31, 1889.

vi. Mary Ellen[8] Cheney, b. Dec. 3, 1866, at Baldwinsville; d. Nov. 5, 1874, at Cape Girardean.

vii. Myra Elma[8] Cheney, b. Dec. 3, 1866, at Baldwinsville; d. Nov. 13, 1874, at Cape Girardean.

viii. Clara Adelia[8] Cheney, b. Nov. 18, 1871, at Webster Grove, Mo.; d. Nov. 30, 1872, at Warrensburg, Mo.

1567. Marian Hannah[7] Averill (*Lyman*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 19, 1846, at Geddes, N. Y.; m. Sept. 8, 1869, at Fairmount, N. Y., **William P. Goodelle** (son of Aaron B. Goodelle and Eleanor Prevost, his wife), b. May 25, 1838, at Tully, N. Y. She d. Apr. 9, 1901, at Syracuse, N. Y.

Child (by adoption):

i. Una[8] Goodelle, m. Oct. 31, 1900, Guy F. Brown. They live at Syracuse, N. Y.

1588. William Henry Harrison[7] Averill (*Henry*[6], *Philo*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 18, 1843, in McDonough County, Ill.; lived at Lacomb, Ill.; Albany, Ore. (1852); Brownsville, Summer Lake and Brandon, Ore. His present place of residence is Eastside, Corvallis, Benton Co., Ore. He was m. (1) June 2, 1867, at Sweet Home, Linn Co., Ore., to **Mary Genett Moss** (dau. of McGaguy ("Mac") Moss of Va. and ———— Coyle, his wife), b. May 30, 1849, "crossing the plains." She d. Apr. 1, 1890, at Brandon, Coos Co., Ore. He m. (2) May 1, 1892, near Coquille, Ore., **Martha Jane Robison** (dau. of Samuel Louis and Lucina (Lamson) Robison of Bucks Co., Penn.), b. Dec. 31, 1860, in Cold County, Missouri. Mr. Averill is a Democrat; a member of the M. E. Church, South. The greater part of his life has been spent in the general mer-

chandise business. At one time he was County Commissioner for Curry County, Ore.

Children:

2831. i. Euphemia Ann[8], b. Apr. 2, 1868, near Harrisburg, Ore.; m. Elbert Dyer.

2832. ii. James Stephen Alexander[8], b. Jan. 24, 1871, near Brownsville, Ore.; m. Mina J. Lawrence.

2833. iii. Laurence Alice[8], b. Feb. 26, 1876, at Summer Lake, Ore.; m. Clarence E. Gilbert.

2834. iv. Edgar Francis[8], b. Mar. 24, 1881, in Chet Co., Ore.; was grad. from the Willamette University of Salem, Ore., 1905, with the degree of B. S., and from the College of Oratory of the same institution in the same year. He took up journalism, and at present is city editor of the *Pendleton Daily Tribune*. In politics he is a Democrat; in church affiliations a Southern Methodist. He was m. Oct. 2, 1907, at Pendleton, to Laura Ethel Coutts.

2835. v. Henry Cleveland[8], b. May 9, 1884, at Flora's Creek, Curry Co., Ore.; m. 1907, at Ft. Canby, Wash., Laura Larson. Is in the U. S. Life Saving Service at Ft. Canby.

2836. vi. Harrison Moss[8], b. May 9, 1884, twin to above Henry; lives at Brandon, Ore., where he is also in the U. S. Life Saving Service.

2837. vii. Almira Henrietta[8], b. Feb. 20, 1887, at Brandon; m. Icil P. Smith, Sept. 17, 1906, at Albany, Ore. They live near Corvallis, Ore.

2838. viii. William Samuel[8], b. Oct. 23, 1893, at Brandon.

2839. ix. Warren Lamson[8], b. Mar. 9, 1897, at Brownsville, Ore.

2840. x. Luin O.[8], b. May 21, 1899, at Brownsville, Ore.

2841. xi. Martha Lucina[8], b. Oct. 17, 1901, at Brownsville, Ore.

1589. Alfred Alexander[7] Averill (*Henry*[6], *Philo*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 1, 1845, in Mercer County, Ill.; m. July 11, 1876, in Linn County, Ore., **Sarah Elles Belieu,** dau. of John Belieu. Mr. Averill is living at Brownsville, Ore., and has kindly aided in gathering data for his branch.

Children:

2842. i. Charles Virgil[8], b. May 5, 1878, at Brownsville; m. Pearl Chamberlain.

2843. ii. Leonora Henrietta[8].

2844. iii. (A Child)[8], d. y.

2845. iv. (A Child)[8], d. y.

2846. v. (A Child)[8], d. y.

1593. Henrietta[7] Willametta Averill (*Henry*[6], *Philo*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 19, 1853, in Linn County, Ore.; m. (1) **Walter Lack**; m. (2) **Jack Bently,** and was living at Oakland, Cal.

She had five children (names not known):

i.
ii.
iii.
iv.
v.

1599. Sarah[7] J. R. Averill (*Norman*[6], *Philo*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 18, 1849, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Sept. 15, 1867, in Boon County, Iowa, **Rev. John W. White,** (son of Barney White), b. Nov. 30, 1843, in Clayton County, Ia. He was a minister of the Methodist Church of which she was a member. She d. July 31, 1897, near Albany, Mo. They had ten children. They lived near Lane, Kan.

Children:

i. William Wesley[8] White, b. Jan. 1, 1867, near Lane, Kan.; m. Mary Dunn; 2 children.
ii. Walter Chancellor[8] White, b. Oct. 16, 1870; dec'd.
iii. Estelle Jane[6] White, b. Aug. 21, 1872; d. Mar. 29, 1908.
iv. Edgar Barney[8] White, b. May 29, 1874; d. Jan. 30, 1875.
v. Charles Elsworth[8] White, b. Mar. 11, 1876.
vi. Martha Susan[8] White, b. Jan. 29, 1878; m. (1) Albert Walters; m. (2) Geo. H. Rand.
vii. Elmer Adelbert[8] White, b. Aug. 14, 1880; m. Frances E. Bryant.
viii. Edward Monroe[8] White, b. June 16, 1883, is married.
ix. John Wesley[8] White, b. Aug. 7, 1886.
x. Mary Ada[8] White, b. Mar. 2, 1890; m. Roy Simpson.

1600. Martha E.[7] Averill (*Norman*[6], *Philo*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 22, 1852, in Webster County, Ia.; m. Mar. 26, 1871, near Lane, Kan., **Richard S. Hussey** (son of Thos. J. Hussey of Paola, Kan., and Louisa Buson, his wife), b. Aug. 28, 1852, in Lee County, Ia. They live near Lane.

Children:

i. Quincey Jane[8] Hussey, b. Jan. 12, 1872, near Lane; d. July 8, 1878, near Beagle, Kan.

ii. Martha L.[8] Hussey, b. Aug. 25, 1873, near Osawatomie, Kan.; m. Feb. 1, 1894, at Paola, Luther B. White. They are living at Garnett, Kan., and have seven children.

iii. Thomas J.[8] Hussey, b. Feb. 4, 1875, near Beagle; m. July 29, 1903, at Cestos, Okla., Emma Smith. They are living at Cestos and have five children.

iv. Mary[8] Hussey, b. Nov. 3, 1876; d. Nov. 16, 1876.

v. Richard S.[8] Hussey, b. Jan. 22, 1879, near Lane; m. May 27, 1903, at Garnett, Iva Averill. They live at Pendennis, Kan., and have three children.

vi. Norman C.[8] Hussey, b. Feb. 17, 1881, at Lane; m. May 31, 1905, near Osawatomie, Mattie Burns. They are living near Lane and have four children.

vii. Jennie[8] Hussey, b. Apr. 24, 1883, at Lane; m. June 28, 1905, at Garnett, Kan., Chas. Rupe. They live at Birchtree, Mo., and have three children.

viii. Avis Bell[8] Hussey, b. Jan. 31, 1885, at Lane; m. there, Apr. 8, 1908, Edward Borkes. They live at Lane.

ix. Stella[8] Hussey, b. Oct. 11, 1886, at Lane; m. May 17, 1909, at Garnett, Alonzo Crowl; they live near Lane and have one child.

x. Bethel P.[8] Hussey, b. Feb. 24, 1888, at Lane.

xi. Walter[8] Hussey, b. May 1, 1891, at Lane; d. May 2, 1894.

xii. Birdie[8] Hussey, b. Mar. 27, 1893, at Lane, is living at Bell Hospital, Rosedale, Kan., studying to be a nurse.

1602. Bethel P.[7] Averill (*Norman*[6], *Philo*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 26, 1856, in Boon County, Ia., m. Aug. 15, 1877, at Paola, Kan., **Mary E. Wells** (dau. of Alexander H. Wells of Iowa and Diana A. Roberts, his wife), b. March 16, 1858, in Franklin County, Kan. Mr. Averill is a farmer and sheep grower, and they live at Thurman, Idaho.

Children (all b. at Lane, Kan.):

2847. i. Albert B.[8], b. Jan. 3, 1879; living at Boise, Idaho.

2848. ii. Ollie M.[8], b. Nov. 21, 1880; m. Jan. 25, 1900, at Paola, Kan., Justin Tuel; living at Thurman; has had six children, two are dec.

2849. iii. Effie M.[8], b. Nov. 2, 1882; m. Oct. 27, 1898, at Paola, Kan., Charlie Bone. They are living at Beagle, Kan., and have five children.

2850. iv. Fred M.[8], b. June 12, 1885; living at Thurman.

2851. v. James W.[8], b. Sept. 11, 1890; living at Thurman.

2852. vi. Annie M.[8], b. Nov. 27, 1892; living at Thurman.

2853. vii. Charlie W.[8], b. Feb. 16, 1895; living at Thurman.

1607. Ira Warren[7] Averill (*Allen*[6], *Philo*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 26, 1857, at Tennessee, McDonough Co., Ill., is a coal miner and lives at Mystic, Ia.; m. ———— ————.

Child:

2854. i. ARTHUR ALLEN[8], b. July 11, 1878, at Colchester, Ill.; m. D. P. Zingenfetter.

1610. Stephen A.[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 28, 1804, at E. Machias, Me., was a lumberman, and lived at E. Machias, and on June 15, 1875, was at Northfield, Me. He m. at E. Machias, **Relief Spencer** (dau. of Daniel Spencer of "Merrie Machie", N. B., and Ruth ————, his wife). He d. Dec. 28, 1888, at Machias, aged 84 yrs.

Reg. of Deeds, Wash. Co.; Vol. xvi, p. 520. John C. Jones of Boston, Mass., for $36.00 paid by Stephen Averil and Stephen Berry both of East Machias Co. Washington Me. sells them two lots of Meadow land in E. Machias, lot No. 5, and lot No. 10, as laid down upon the plan of the Proprietors of Machias. July 31, 1826.

Vol. xviii, p. 250. John C. Jones of Boston, Mass for $491.00 pd by Stephen Averil of East Machias sells him land in East Machias bounded by Arthur D. Albee's land, near Hadley's Lake, and by land conveyed by Daniel Averil to sd Albee and by land conveyed by Daniel Averil to Elisha D. Chaloner. This land mortgaged to Stephen Jones 1817, conveyed to John C. Jones and released by Daniel Averill to said John C. Jones. Sept. 3, 1827.

Children (15):

2855. i. HENRY AUGUSTUS[8], b. Nov. 9, 1831, at Northfield, Me.; m. Mehitabel Burpey.

2856. ii. WARREN[8], b. —— —, 1832, at Northfield; lived at Palause, Wash. He m. and had two children.

2857. iii. JULIA ANN[8], b. Jan. 20, 1834; m. (1) Burton Rutherford; m. (2) Otis S. Foss.

2858. iv. LAVINIA[8], b. —— —, 183–; m. George Ira Moore. She d. and he m. (2) Laura Holmes, and lives at Marshfield, Me.

2859. v. CYRUS[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. unm.

2860. vi. LAURA[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Erastus Guptill.

2861. vii. MARY[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Peter S. Weaver.

2862. viii. WILLARD[8], b. —— —, 18—; unm., lived at Machias, Me.; he was a U. S. pensioner and his father was appd. his guardian at Machias Court of June 15, 1875. The 1st account as guardian rendered July, 1885, gave his pension as $2,088.00.

2863. ix. Daniel[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. unm. in Oregon, 1901 (?).
2864. x. Lewis[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Adeline Davis.
2865. xi. Ruth[8], b. —— —, 18—; unm.; d. of diphtheria.
2866. xii. Frank[8], b. —— —, 18—; m. Delia Follansbee.
2867. xiii. Susie[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. of diphtheria.
2868. xiv. Roscoe[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. of diphtheria.
2869. xv. Clara[8], b. —— —, 18—; d. of diphtheria.

1611. Lois[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 27, 1807, at Machias, Me. (*T. R.*, where she is called "Louis"); lived at E. Machias and Wesley, Me., and at Minneapolis, Minn. She m. at Wesley, **Leonard Day**, and d. at Minneapolis.

Children:

i. Lorenzo[8] Day.
ii. Emma[8] Day.
iii. Lois Anna[8] Day.
iv. Abbie[8] Day.
v. John Wesley[8] Day.
vi. Augustin[8] Day.
vii. Harrison[8] Day.

1612. Aaron[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 21 (or Jan. 11), 1809, at Machias (*T. R.* where the name is illegible), Me., was a lumberman and lived at Crawford and Calais, Me. He m. 1833, at Machias, **Ruth Hanscom** (dau. of Nathan Hanscom and Susan Weston, his wife), b. 1815, at Machias; d. 1866, at Crawford. She was a descendant of one of the first settlers in the State of Maine, and wrote a history of the family, which is in the possession of Warren S. Averill, her son. Mr. Aaron Averill d. Aug. 12, 1897, at Calais.

Children (all b. at Crawford):

2870. i. Horatio A.[8], b. Dec. 28, 1835; m. Maria S. Hanscome.
2871. ii. Warren S.[8], b. 1838; m. Isabelle Blake.
2872. iii. Roswell H.[8], b. 1840; d. 1857, at Crawford.
2873. iv. Frank Schoppe[8], b. 1844; m. Maria A. Wormwood.
2874. v. Abbie A.[8], b. 1845; lived at Wesley, Me. She m. 1870, at Wesley, George W. Blake and d. June 5, 1874, at Wesley.
2875. vi. Charles H.[8], b. 1848; lives at Calais, Me.
2876. vii. Emma R.[8], b. 1850; m. (2nd w.) George W. Blake.

2877. viii. JOSIAH W.[8], b. 1852; m. Minnie H. McGlaughlin.
2878. ix. MARY A.[8], b. 1856; m. Samuel M. Wormwood at Calais, Me., where they live.

1613. Sarah[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 25, 1811, at Machias (*T. R.*), Me., lived at E. Machias, Wesley, and Whitneyville, Me. She m. at Wesley, **William Day.**

Children:

i. RUFUS[8] DAY.
ii. DANIEL[8] DAY.
iii. LORIN[8] DAY.
iv. AMANDA[8] DAY.
v. MAXWELL (OR "MAXILL")[8] DAY.
vi. BERNICE[8] DAY.

1615. Adeline[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 23, 1816, at E. Machias, Me., lived at E. Machias and Wesley, Me., and at Watab, Minn. She m. at Wesley, **Reuben Gray.**

Children:

i. CYNTHIA[8] GRAY.
ii. HENRY[8] GRAY.
iii. ANDREW[8] GRAY.
iv. JUSTICE[8] GRAY.

1617. Lavinia[7] Averill (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 9, 1823, at E. Machias, Me., lived at E. Machias and Wesley, Me. She m. 1847, at Wesley, **John Fox** (son of John Fox of Waltham), b. 1815, at Waltham (prob. Me.); d. Dec. 4, 1883, at Wesley. She d. Oct. 4, 1878, at Wesley.

Children (both b. at Wesley):

i. ABBIE MARY[8] FOX, b. Mar. 22, 1848; m. Cyrus C. Rollins.
ii. NETTIE[8] FOX, b. June 25, 1863; m. Daniel G. Rollins.

1618. Abigail[7] Averill, named **Hannah Abigail** (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 8, 1829, at Cape Neddick, Me., has lived at Wesley and at Cape Neddick, Me. She m. Oct. 5, 1850, at Whitneyville, Me., **Buckman Blake** (son of George Blake of Wesley, Me., and of Conway, N. H., and Jane Foster, his wife), b. Mar. 27, 1829, at Cooper, Me.

Children (all b. at Wesley):

i. Frank[8] Blake, b. May 6, 1851; d. Sept. 19, 1872, at Wesley.

ii. Edwin Oscar[8] Blake, b. Aug. 10, 1852; m. Ella Mowder.

iii. Charles Buckman[8] Blake, b. Feb. 27, 1854; m. Nellie Smith.

iv. Mary Olive[8] Blake, b. Feb. 12, 1857; d. Jan. 28, 1866, at Wesley.

v. Daniel[8] Blake, b. Feb. 27, 1866; d. Mar. 23, 1866, at Wesley.

vi. Henry Lewis[8] Blake, b. June 7, 1868; m. Lina Bryant.

vii. Vina Fox[8] Blake, b. June 18, 1874; lives at Neihart, Mont. She m. July 17, 1898, at Wesley, Thomas Westgard.

1620. Jeremiah[7] Averill (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 18—; lived at Machiasport and Cooper, Me.; m. ———— ————.

Children:

2879. i. Mary E.[8], was m. July 7, 1863, at E. Machias, Me. (*T. R.*), by J. A. Lowell, to J. H. Johnson.

2880. ii. A Son[8], killed in the Civil War.

1632. Eliza[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 4, 1819, at Machias, Me.; m. (1) **George Meserve**; m. (2) **Alexander Dilman.** She d. abt. 188-, at Jacksonville, Me., and was buried at Marshfield, Me.

Children (by first husband):

i. Franklin[8] Meserve, d. in Cal.

(by second husband):

ii. Wallace[8] Dilman.

iii. Le Roy[8] Dilman, who d. at Marshfield, Me.

1633. Lucy Jane[7] Averill (*Samuel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 12, 1822, at Machias, Me.; m. **Francis T. Albee.** She d. at Newark, N. J.

Children:

i. Orestus[8] Albee.

ii. Armenius[8] Albee, of Newark, N. J.

iii. A Son[8] Albee.

1634. Alvin, named **"John Alvan" Averill** (*Samuel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 7, 1825, at Marshfield, Me., lives at Northfield, Me. He is a farmer and was in the Civil War, Co. C, Maine Vol., Capt. Hutchinson, coast guards; he was four yrs. in service, and a pensioner at Machias, Me. He m. May 28, 1848, **Caroline A. Bowman** (dau. of ——— Bowman and Lilias ———, his wife), b. Apr. 29, 1831; d. 1894, at Machias.

Children:

2881. i. THURSTON FAIRFIELD[8], b. May 3, 1849, at Northfield; d. there, Mar. 4, 1864, of diphtheria.

2882. ii. LILIAS R.[8], b. Apr. 8, 1851, at Northfield; d. there, Feb. 28, 1864, of diphtheria.

2883. iii. HENRY E.[8], b. Nov. 4, 1854, at Northfield; was a sailor, and was drowned at sea.

2884. iv. MARY E.[8], b. July 29, 1855; d. Mar. 1, 1864, at Northfield, of diphtheria.

2885. v. NELLIE E.[8], b. May 8, 1857; d. Mar. 9, 1864, of diphtheria.

2886. vi. GEORGE A.[8], b. Nov. 23, 1863; is the Prop. of the Eden Café at Bar Harbor, Me.

1637. Phebe Meserve[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 9, 1819, at E. Machias, Me., lived at Wesley, Me., Wendell, New Salem and Athol, Mass. She m. Aug. 5, 1838, at Wesley, **Weare Dow Batchelder** (son of David Batchelder and Mehitable Lang, his wife), b. May 5, 1807, at Barnsted, N. H. He d. Sept. 6, 1886, at Athol, Mass. She d. Aug. 16, 1900, at New Salem, Mass.

Children (all b. at Wesley):

i. IRENE BUNKER[8] BATCHELDER, b. July 18, 1839; lived at New Salem, Mass. She m. June 30, 1859, at Athol, Mass., Erasmus D. Andrews; they had six children. She d. Nov. 14, 1883, at New Salem.

ii. ELBRIDGE AUSTIN[8] BATCHELDER, b. Oct. 31, 1840; lives at Madison, N. Y. He m. at Sangerfield, N. Y., Margarette Welch; they have two children.

iii. DEBORAH MEHITABLE[8] BATCHELDER, b. Oct. 5, 1845; m. Apr. 20, 1865, at Templeton, Mass., Warren Ellis; they have one child.

1638. **Mary Weeks**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 5, 1820, at E. Machias, Me., lived at E. Machias. She m. Mar. 7, 1841, at E. Machias, **Charles Cox** (son of Charles Cox and Mary or Polly ————, his wife), b. Mar. 30, 1819, at Stewiacke, N. S.; d. Sept., 1896, at E. Machias. She d. there, Feb. 15, 1855.

Children (all b. at E. Machias):

i. Mary E.[8] Cox, b. June 30, 1842; is a teacher and lives at E. Machias.

ii. Frances E.[8] Cox, b. Nov. 22, 1844; d. Nov. 12, 1893, at E. Machias.

iii. Charles L.[8] Cox, b. Sept. 3, 1847; lives at E. Machias. He m. 187–, at E. Machias, Harriet L. Moffatt; they have two children.

1640. **Sarah Graves**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 6, 1823, at E. Machias, Me., lived at Baring, Me. She m. 1847, at Wesley, Me., **Samuel F. Hayward** of Baring. She d. at Baring, Apr. 21, 1892 (*E. Machias certified records* give her death Feb. 8, 1855.—Ed.).

Children:

i. George Napoleon[8] Hayward.

ii. Samuel Weare[8] Hayward.

iii. Georgiana Fales[8] Hayward.

iv. Josiah E.[8] Hayward.

v. Charles Sumner[8] Hayward.

vi. Henrietta[8] Hayward.

And three others.

1643. **George Warren**[7] **Averill** (*John*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 10, 1831, at Wesley, Me., was a blacksmith and machinist. He was educated at the E. Machias Academy; was class leader in the M. E. Church many years. He removed to Minneapolis, Minn., abt. 1880. He m. 1855, at Wesley, **Hannah Elizabeth Stanchfield** (dau. of Ezra Stanchfield or "Stinchfield" and Hannah Burbank, his wife), b. Apr. 16, 1837, at Wesley; d. Sept. 3, 1900, at Seattle, Wash. He d. Oct., 1893, at Minneapolis.

Children:

2887. i. ARABELLA SEAVEY[8], b. July 21, 1857, at Wesley; m. Hiram Alexis Libby. Had two daus. She is dec.

2888. ii. GEORGE CLARK[8], b. Nov. 23, 1859, at Wesley; m. Bertha G. Travis, who d. Sept., 1901. He m. (2) Birdie Hollidge. He d. Sept. 5, 1908, of heart failure, in Minneapolis. He had 1 son by his 1st wife, and adopted a dau. He had 1 son by his 2nd wife.

2889. iii. DEBORAH HANNAH[8], b. 1861, at Wesley; d. there, 1863.

2890. iv. JULIA BACON[8], b. 1863, at Wesley, is a stenographer; has lived at Wesley and Milltown, Me., and Minneapolis and St. Paul, Minn. She was bap. (immersed) Mar. 12, 1911, and is now a mem. of the 4th Bap. Ch. of Minneapolis.

2891. v. ABBIE JOHNSON[8], b. 1865, at Milltown; m. Edwin A. Kimball, and resides in St. Paul. Has 2 sons.

2892. vi. CHARLES MERRITT[8], b. 1868, at Milltown; d. June 8, 1888, at Minneapolis.

2893. vii. ZILPAH IRENE[8], b. 1870, at Milltown; d. there, 1872.

2894. viii. JASON MARINER[8], b. Nov. 19, 1875, at Milltown; m. Maude McKinney. Has 1 dau.

2895. ix. MARY ELIZA[8], b. 1878, at Milltown; m. Rexford Kenyon.

2896. x. JOHNNIE[8], b. 1882, at Minneapolis; d. 1884.

THE EIGHTH GENERATION.

1701. Lorenzo C.[8] **Averill** (*Charles*[7], *William*[6], *Stephen*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 21, 1818, at Buffalo, N. Y.; was a farmer and lived in Cambria. He m. **Caramiel Crosby**, dau. of Samuel Crosby. They had one child.

Child:

3005. i. L. Charles[9], b. Sept. 23, 1857; m. Mary E. Weaver, Nov. 20, 1878, at Cambria, N. Y.

1707. Joseph Warren[8] **Averell** (*Lewis*[7], *Frederick*[6], *Stephen*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 1, 1825, at Pomfret, Conn., lived in Pomfret and Boston, Mass. He m. Apr. 22, 1852, in Brimfield, Mass., **Abigail Upham** (dau. of Joshua Upham of Brimfield, Mass., and Anna Hayward, his wife), b. Oct. 3, 1826; d. Aug. 30, 1899. He d. July 31, 1890, at Somerville, Mass.

Children:

3006. i. Arthur Baxter[9], b. Oct. 4, 1854, at Brimfield; m. Apr. 15, 1886, at Cambridge, Mass., Carrie Matilda Snow May (dau. of Isaac May and Caroline Snow, his wife), b. Dec. 28, 1854. He is clerk in the Recorder's Office, Harvard Coll., and lives at Cambridge.

3007. ii. Waldo Burlingame[9], b. Mar. 5, 1872, at Cambridge; clerk in railroad office, N. Y. C. R. R.; has lived in Cambridge and Boston, Mass., Oldtown, Me., and lives now in Bellows Falls, Vt.; married.

1708. Rufus Burton[8] **Averill** (*Lewis*[7], *Frederick*[6], *Stephen*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 29, 1826, at Pomfret, Conn.; has lived at Pawtucket and Central Falls, R. I., and engaged in insurance, real estate and tea business. He m. Dec. 29, 1852, **Eliza Rogers Jenks** of Pawtucket (dau. of George Foster Jenks and Sally Benedict, his wife), b. Apr. 14, 1830, at Central Falls. He d. Nov. 9, 1907.

Children (all b. at Central Falls):

3008. i. Edwin Rufus[9], b. June 17, 1855.

3009. ii. Ellen Jenks[9], b. June 30, 1863; d. July 23, 1864.

3010. iii. George Albert[9], b. Sept. 13, 1868; d. Nov. 29, 1869.

1709. Abigail Elizabeth[8] Averill (*Lewis[7], Frederick[6], Stephen[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 14, 1829, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. (1) Sept. 13, 1854, at Pomfret, **Clement D. Sharpe** (son of Clement Sharpe and Sarah Sharpe, his wife), of Abington, Conn., b. Aug. 30, 1818. They lived at Pomfret, where he d. Apr. 8, 1858. She m. (2) Jan. 13, 1870, **John Selkirk Dawson,** a railroad contractor. He d. July 16, 1894; she d. May 25, 1889, at Putnam, Conn.

Children (by first husband):

i. Ellen Sophia[9] Sharpe, b. Apr. 10, 1856; m. George Eaton Shaw.

ii. Clement Dwight[9] Sharpe, b. Oct. 12, 1857; m. Cora F. Sharpe.

Ellen Sophie[9] Sharpe (*Abigail[8] Averill, Lewis[7], Frederick[6], Stephen[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 10, 1856, in Abington Parish, town of Pomfret, Conn.; lives at Putnam, Conn. She m. May 4, 1875, at Putnam, **George Eaton Shaw** (son of George Shaw of Thompson, Conn., and Abby Carpenter, his wife), b. Jan. 20, 1853, at Thompson, Conn.

Child:

i. Ruth Elizabeth[10] Shaw, b. Mar. 10, 1876, at Putnam, Conn.; m. Oct. 18, 1899, Silas Mandeville Wheelock of Putnam; lives in Putnam.

Children:

i. Sylvia[11] Wheelock, b. Nov. 26, 1900.

ii. Elizabeth[11] Wheelock, b. Oct. 27, 1902.

iii. Sarah Taft[11] Wheelock, b. Aug. 31, 1905; d. Jan. 11, 1909.

Clement Dwight[9] Sharpe (*Abigail[8] Averill, Lewis[7], Frederick[6], Stephen[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 12, 1857, at Abington Parish in Pomfret, Conn.; lives in Putnam, Conn., and is Superintendent of Putnam Water Company. He m. June 23, 1880, **Cora F. Sharpe** (dau. of William H. Sharpe of Putnam, Conn., and Amy Cutler, his wife).

Children (all b. at Putnam):

i. William Dwight[10] Sharpe, b. Dec. 9, 1881.

ii. Arthur Graydon[10] Sharpe, b. Feb. 9, 1886.

iii. Clarence Allan[10] Sharpe, b. Sept. 1, 1888; d. Feb. 29, 1891.

iv. Karl Rupert[10] Sharpe, b. Nov. 20, 1893; d. Nov. 25, 1893.

v. Kenneth Cutler[10] Sharpe, b. Apr. 3, 1896.

1711. **Ann Waldo[8] Averell** (*Lewis[7]*, *Frederick[6]*, *Stephen[5]*, *William[4]*, *William[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. May 1, 1833, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. **Andrew H. Evans** as his second wife. She d. in 1892 at Putnam, Conn. Mr. Evans lived for a time with their daughter, Mrs. Charles Garretson, at Franklin Park, N. Y., and d. Jan. 15, 1906. The burial was at Brooklyn, Conn.

Child:

i. Martha Gertrude[9] Evans, b. —— —, 185– (?); m. Charles B. Garretson of Franklin Park, N. Y., where they live.

Mrs. Garretson and her father showed great interest in the Averell-Averill-Avery Gen., and the former kindly allowed a photograph to be taken from the portrait of Frederick Averell; while the latter loaned freely such Averell data as she had collected.—Ed.

1712. **Hannah Caroline[8] Averill** (*Lewis[7]*, *Frederick[6]*, *Stephen[5]*, *William[4]*, *William[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Oct. 5, 1835, at Pomfret, Conn.; lived at Pomfret; m. there, Feb. 24, 1858, **William Coe Collar** of Roxbury, Mass., Principal of Roxbury Latin School. She d. Jan. 1, 1892, at Roxbury.

Children:

i. Alice Averill[9] Collar, b. Dec. 14, 1858, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. June 28, 1888, at Roxbury, Marshall W. Davis; they live at Roxbury.

ii. Frederick William[9] Collar, b. Jan. 8, 1861; d. May 13, 1861, at Roxbury.

iii. William Henry[9] Collar, b. Sept. 23, 1863; d. Sept. 20, 1867, at Roxbury.

iv. Mildred Averill[9] Collar, b. Apr. 14, 1872, at Roxbury. She is a librarian in the Pratt Inst., Brooklyn, N. Y. She has m.

v. Mary Sibley[9] Collar, b. Oct. 29, 1873, at Roxbury; m. Pinckney Holbrook, and has children.

vi. Herbert Coe[9] Collar, b. June 30, 1875, at Roxbury; m. and has children.

1713. **Charles Henry[8] Averill** (*Lewis[7]*, *Frederick[6]*, *Stephen[5]*, *William[4]*, *William[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Mar. 25, 1838, at Pomfret, Conn.; lives at Hartland, Ill.; m. **Maria Louisa Elliott** of Abington, Conn. He d. Jan. 11, 1911.

Children:

3011. i. Ida[9].

3012. ii. Edward[9], b. —— —, ——; m. May Emily ————; lives at Wisner, Neb., has a son Fred, and other children.

3013. iii. ANNIE[9].
3014. iv. CHARLES[9].
3015. v. WILLIAM[9]; m. and has children.
3016. vi. FRED[9]; m. and has children.
3017. vii. GRACE[9].
3018. viii. MAUD[9].
3019. ix. HOWARD[9].
3020. x. MABEL[9].

1714. Mary Lucretia[8] Averill (*Lewis[7], Frederick[6], Stephen[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 17, 1842, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. Dec. 7, 1865, **Thomas O. Elliott** of Abington, Conn., who is the brother of her sister-in-law, Maria (Elliott) Averill. She d. Dec. 15 or 16, 1903.

Children:

i. HANNAH[9] ELLIOTT; m. Edward Peale, and lives in Abington, Conn.
ii. MARY[9] ELLIOTT, dec.
iii. ROBERT[9] ELLIOTT; m. and has children.
iv. JOSEPH HAWLEY[9] ELLIOTT.

1715. Lewis Frederick[8] Averell (*Lewis[7], Frederick[6], Stephen[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 15, 1845, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1868, at Pomfret, **Mary Ellen Tucker,** dau. of Lucius and Sally (Phillips) Tucker. They were divorced and he m. (2) June 6, 1893, at Killingly, Conn., **Delia Goodell Allen,** dau. of Samuel Allen and Eliza Ingalls, his wife, of Pomfret (see *Allen* and *Ingalls Gens.*).

[In this family is found a legend of Royal Ancestry; but it is not verified by our researches and was received undoubtedly from some of the Groton Averys.—Ed.]

Children (all b. at Pomfret) (by first wife):

3021. i. SARAH[9], b. Mar. 10, 1869; is a teacher in the public schools at Worcester, Mass. She was educated at Lyme, Conn., and Holyoke College, Mass., where she was president of her class.
3022. ii. WARREN WALDO[9], b. June 10, 1874; m. Bertha Blanche Smithies of Springfield, Mass. He has a son, Kenneth Waldo[10], b. June 9, 1901.
3023. iii. LEWIS FREDERICK[9], b. Jan. 1, 1876; d. Feb. 27, 1876.
3024. iv. WALTER TUCKER[9], b. Aug. 31, 1878.
3025. v. HAROLD PHILLIPS[9], b. Aug. 28, 1889; d. Oct. 23, 1895.

(by second wife):

3026. vi. ANNIE ALLEN[9], b. Apr. 10, 1895.
3027. vii. LEWIS ALLEN[9], b. Mar. 11, 1899.

1716. (**Rev.**) **James Olney**[8] **Averill** (*Lewis*[7], *Frederick*[6], *Stephen*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 6, 1848, at Pomfret, Conn.; lived at Rockaway, N. J., and m. Nov. 24, 1880, **Julia Amanda Phillipps.** He was a clergyman. He d. Dec. 16, 1886, at Rockaway. His family lives at Flushing, L. I.

Children:

3028. i. Theodore Burlingame[9].
3029. ii. Mary Halstead[9].

1717. Olive Backus[8] **Averill** (*Frederick*[7], *Frederick*[6], *Stephen*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 31, 1837, at Pomfret, Conn.; lived at Pomfret and Putnam, Conn.; m. Oct. 28, 1863, at Pomfret, **Charles Jerome Allton** of Putnam (son of Daniel Allton of Thompson, Conn., and Nancy White, his wife), b. Feb. 5, 1835, at Thompson. She d. Feb. 23, 1901. He d. Sept. 30, 1901.

Children (all b. at Putnam):

i. Elizabeth Chandler[9] Allton, b. Feb. 18, 1866; m. Dr. Francis M. Bennett of Springfield, Mass. She d. Mar. 3, 1906.
ii. Helen White[9] Allton, b. Dec. 18, 1869; m. Oct. 31, 1894, at Putnam, Earl C. Bohanon. They lived at Putnam, and had two children. She d. Oct. 30, 1903.
iii. Frederick Warren[9] Allton, b. Nov. 1, 1872; d. Sept. 28, 1875, at Putnam.

1718. Albert Frederick[8] **Averill** (*Frederick*[7], *Frederick*[6], *Stephen*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 18, 1838, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. Jan. 8, 1867, at White Pigeon, Mich., **Anna Regina DePuy** (dau. of George Gearhart De Puy and Mary Ann Laird, his wife), b. July 31, 1841, at White Pigeon; d. May 15, 1880, at Pomfret. Mr. Averill is a farmer and still lives at Pomfret.

Children (both b. at Pomfret):

3030. i. Clara Laird[9],* b. Oct. 31, 1867; grad. of Miss Kimball's School, Worcester, Mass.; lives at Pomfret.
3031. ii. Abilene Chandler[9], b. Sept. 13, 1869; also a grad. of Miss Kimball's School.

MEMORANDUM.

* The compiler of this Gen. wishes to express her deep appreciation of the valuable assistance rendered her by Miss Clara L. Averill, in her collection of data relating to the descendants of Stephen Averell, her great-grandfather.

1722. Mary Ann[8] Averill (*Evander[7], Josiah[6], Stephen[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 22, 1818, at Springfield, N. Y.; lived at Clinton, Mich.; m. June 18, 1839, at Elbridge, N. Y., by Rev. Mr. Pomeroy, to **William Aaron Hall** (son of Aaron Hall of Greenville, N. Y.), b. 1809, at Greenville; d. 1868 at Clinton, Mich. She d. July 11, 1860, at Clinton.

Children:

i. Mary Frances[9] Hall, b. 1840, at Clinton, lived there; m. 1871 Ambrose Hall.
ii. Emma Bell[9] Hall, b. 1843, at Clinton; m. 1869, F. M. Clark; d. 1877, at Burlington, Kan.
iii. Charlotte Augusta[9] Hall, b. 1846; m. 1894, in Kansas City, K. Waldron; lives at Jackson, Mich.
iv. William E.[9] Hall, b. 1849, at Clinton; m. 1877, at Burlington, Kan., Candace Mussen.
v. Gilbert A.[9] Hall, b. 1852, at Clinton.
vi. George G.[9] Hall, b. 1854, at Clinton; m. 1876, at Burlington, B. Belle Willett. They lived in 1901 at Burlington, and have three children. He was Pres. of the Burlington Nat. Bank.

1731. Mary[8] Averell* (*James[7], James[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 28, 1815, at Cooperstown, N. Y.; m. Apr., 1835, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., **Thomas Loomis Knapp,** b. Apr. 14, 1806, at New Berlin, N. Y.; d. Sept. 6, 1850, at Pittsburg, Pa. She d. Sept. 21, 1899, at Ogdensburg.

Children (all b. at Brownville, N. Y.):

i. Mary Averell[9] Knapp, b. —— —, ——; unm.
ii. Joseph Moss[9] Knapp, b. —— —, ——; m. Sophia Day; living in New York City.
iii. James George[9] Knapp, b. —— —, ——; m. at Ogdensburg, Annie de Villar Seymour.
iv. Lydia[9] Knapp, b. —— —, ——; d. in infancy.
v. Thomas[9] Knapp, b. —— —, ——; m. Emma Mass.
vi. Emeline Eliza[9] Knapp, b. —— —, ——; m. at Ogdensburg, Louis Hasbrook, and has four children.

MEMORANDUM.

* "Mrs. Knapp was an unusually well read woman as well as a woman of large heart and unbounded charities. She d. at the age of 82 with faculties unimpaired. She and her mother were very handsome women in youth."

1732. **James George**[8] **Averell** (*James*[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 4, 1818, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., was a leading and influential citizen of his native town in which his family held a high social position. Mr. Averell had travelled extensively and his house was a center for a large and interesting circle of friends and acquaintances to whom he was ever most hospitable. He m. (1) Sept. 23, 1846, at Peekskill, N. Y., **Charlotte Hildebrad Seymour** (dau. of Isaac Seymour of Peekskill, N. Y., and Sarah H. Scott, his wife), b. Feb. 25, 1829, at Ogdensburg; d. there Mar. 20, 1862. He m. (2) Sept. 5, 1864, **Harriet Gilbert** of Ogdensburg (dau. of Sylvester Gilbert and Nancy A. Seymour, his wife), b. Sept. 23, 1824. Mr. Averell d. Aug. 11, 1895, at Ogdensburg.

Children (all b. at Ogdensburg) (by his first wife):

3032. i. James[9], b. June 30, 1847.
3033. ii. Isaac Seymour[9], b. June 21, 1850; m. Emily Sibley.
3034. iii. Harriet Seymour[9], b. Aug. 18, 1852; m. George C. Clark.
3035. iv. William John[9], b. Aug. 23, 1860; d. Mar. 20, 1862, at Ogdensburg.

(by his second wife):

3036. v. Sylvester Gilbert[9], b. Apr. 27, 1869.

1733. **William John**[8] **Averell** (*James*[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 23, 1821, at Ogdensburg, N. Y.; m. (1) ———— ————, 1848, at New York City, **Mary Laurence Williamson** (dau. of Capt. Jonathan Dayton Williamson of the U. S. Navy and Sarah Shute, his wife), b. Feb. 22, 1829, at Elizabeth, N. J. She d. June 1, 1876, at Ogdensburg. He m. (2) Sept. 29, 1880, **Mary Perkins** (dau. of William Hanford Perkins of Rochester, N. Y., and Sarah Olivia Dewey, his wife. See *Dewey Gen.*), b. Jan. 27, 1849. Mr. Averell was a banker and a farmer, a man of large means and cultivation, and had travelled extensively both in America and Europe. He d. Feb. 28, 1897, at Ogdensburg.

Children (by first wife):

3037. i. William Holt, 2nd[9], b. Aug. 1, 1849; m. Mary Blossom Buell.

3038. ii. Mary Williamson[9], b. July 23, 1851; m. E. Henry Harriman.

3039. iii. Fanny[9], b. —— —, ——; d. in infancy.

(by second wife):

3040. iv. Chester Dewey[9], b. Nov. 30, 1882.

1734. Jane Russell[8] Averell (*William[7], James[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), was b. Sept. 29, 1833, at Cooperstown, N. Y. She was the only and beloved child of her parents and deeply interested in the family history, as was her father before her. She was m. Oct. 8, 1857, to **William Lawson Carter.** He was b. Mar. 24, 1828, at New Rochelle, N. Y. He was a lawyer of prominence, and son of the Rev. Lawson Carter,* Rector for many years of Trinity Church, New Rochelle, and of Grace Church, Cleveland, O.; and a lineal descendant of Rev. Thomas Carter of Woburn, Mass., 1635.

Mr. Carter died March 30, 1869, at Cleveland, O.; and she d. at the old homestead—which she had inherited, and in which she had lived some years—Jan. 31, 1888.

Children of William Lawson and Jane Russell (Averell) Carter (all b. at Cleveland):

i. William Averell[9] Carter, b. Aug. 2, 1858; d. in 1865.

ii. Jane Russell[9] Carter, b. Dec. 23, 1860; m. in 1878, at Cooperstown, N. Y., to Rev. Philip A. H. Brown. They are living at New York City, and have 8 children.

iii. Mary Gale[9] Carter, b. Aug. 8, 1862; was m. in 1886, at Cooperstown, to George I. Clarke. They live at Cooperstown, and have 4 children.

iv. Anna Grace[9] Carter, b. Aug. 13, 1864; unm.; is living at Cooperstown.

v. Marcia Holt[9] Carter, b. Dec. 7, 1866; d. unm. in May, 1880.

vi. Lawson Averell[9] Carter, b. June 11, 1869; is an attorney of prominence in New York City. He inherited and retains as a summer home the noted Averell homestead at Cooperstown, N. Y., which has been continuously in the ownership of James Averell, Jr. and his lineal descendants, since it was purchased and built in 1793 by the said James Averell, Jr.,—a period of 119 years to this date (1912). The title to this property was conveyed by deed from William Cooper, the founder of Cooperstown, to James Averell, Jr., under date of Jan. 18, 1793.

The compiler is greatly indebted to Mr. Carter for copies of the valuable records of the Cooperstown branch of Averells which are in his possession.

Mr. Lawson Averell Carter was m. (1), in 1895, at Hartford, Conn., to Helen Lispenard Webb, who d. in 1896. He was m. (2), in 1902, at New York City, to Maura McMurray. He has had three children:—one child (dec.) by the first marriage; and two by the second marriage.

MEMORANDA.

* Rev. Lawson Carter m. Mary Ann Steenback Gale, who was the granddaughter of Anthony Steenback, builder of the City Hall of New York City. Rev. Thomas Carter, the ancestor mentioned above, came to America in 1635 on the ship Planter, and was for many years pastor of the church in Woburn. He was a graduate of St. John College, Cambridge University, England. The line of descent to this generation is as follows:

1. Rev. Thomas Carter, b. 1610; m. Mary Walton.
2. Timothy Carter, b. June 12, 1653; m. Anna Fisk, 1680.
3. Benjamin Carter, b. Nov. 18, 1704; m. Sarah Stone.
4. Timothy Carter, b. Dec. 1, 1738; m. Sarah Walker.
5. Timothy Carter, b. Nov. 27, 1768; m. Francis Freeland.
6. Rev. Lawson Carter, b. Nov. 29, 1793; mentioned above.

1745. Jane Webb[8] Averell (*Horatio*(b)[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 28, 1824, at Cooperstown, N. Y., has lived at Cooperstown, Little Falls, Troy, N. Y., and in various U. S. Arsenals, as army life has made necessary. She m. Oct. 2. 1848, at Calvary Church, New York, **Col. Theodore T. S. Laidley,** Ordnance Corps U. S. Army (son of John Laidley of Guyandotte, W. Va., and Mary Hite, his wife), b. Apr. 14, 1822, at Guyandotte. Theodore T. S. Laidley grad. at West Point, July 1, 1842, number six in his class, and was appointed to the Ordnance Corps, in which he served in all the different grades to Senior Colonel of the Corps, when, after forty years' service, he retired, Dec. 9, 1882. He d. Apr. 4, 1886, at Palatka, Fla. Mrs. Laidley retains the old home at Cooperstown, in which she spends part of every year.

Child:

i. Jane Averell[9] Laidley, b. June 28, 1849, in New York City; m. there Oct. 2, 1871, Rev. Henry Harrison Oberly. They live at Elizabeth, N. Y., and have no children.

1747. William Holland[8] Averell (*John Hedge[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 28, 1822, at Wilmington, Vt. He was a shoemaker and lived at Conway, Mass. He was in the Civil War, 37th Mass. Reg., Co. H. He m. Nov. 12, 1846, at Stamford, Vt., **Philena Percis Kimball*** (dau. of William Kimball and Philena Harris, his wife), b. Apr. 21, 1821, at Londonderry, Vt.; d. Oct. 17, 1887, at Gill, Mass. He d. Jan. 10, 1865, at Petersburg, Va., while in service.

Children:

3051. i. Benjamin Holland[9], b. Jan. 17, 1849; m. Caroline Kent Gilbert.

3052. ii. Charles Henry[9], b. July 31, 1853, at Conway, Mass.

MEMORANDA.

* Philena Percis Kimball m. (2) Lauriston F. Washburn of Williamsburg, Mass., Oct. 31, 1867; and m. (3) Albert E. Dean of Gill, Mass., Sept. 30, 1883.

1748. Rhoda H.[8] Averell (*John Hedge[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 22, 1823, at Wilmington, Vt.; m. Sept., 1845, at Pownal, Vt., **George Jones**, who d. several years ago. She d. Jan. 13, 1866, in California.

Children:

i. George Holland[9] Jones, b. at Little Falls, N. Y.

ii. Charles Alonzo[9] Jones, b. at Albany, N. Y.

1749. George Washington[8] Averell (*John Hedge[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 31, 1825; m. Sept, 5, 1847, **Anna G. Morehead**; lives at Wilmington, Vt. Mr. Averell takes great interest in his family history and remembers many facts and legends heard from his parents and relatives.

Child:

3053. i. George W.[9], b. —— —, 18—; m. F. E. Gurney of No. Adams, Mass.; they live at Conway, Mass.

1750. Philetus[8] Averell (*John Hedge[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 4, 1826, at Wilmington, Vt. He was a carpenter and builder and lived at Wilmington, Vt., Hatfield, Mass., and Winstead, Conn. He m.

(1) Sept. 5, 1847, at Conway, Mass., **Harriet Densmore** (dau. of Thomas Densmore of Conway, and Sally Wait, his wife), b. Feb. 9, 1827, at Hatfield, Mass.; d. Mar. 11, 1864, of consumption, at Hadley, Mass. He m. (2) **Emma Augusty Joy** (dau. of Gridley Joy and Sarah Mason, his wife), b. Dec. 24, 1838, at Hardwick, Vt.; d. Feb. 27, 1902, at Hartford, Conn. He d. Oct. 31, 1898, at Winsted.

Children:

3054. i. HATTIE M.[9], b. June 21, 1861, at Hatfield; d. Oct. 23, 1863, at Hadley.
3055. ii. MARY JANE[9], b. —— —, ——, at Conway; m. Frank Bly of N. Adams, and lived at Northampton, Mass.
3056. iii. HENRY HERBERT[9], b. June 30, 1866; m. Minnie Lascar.
3057. iv. EDWARD EVERETT[9], b. Sept. 26, 1869, at Amherst, Mass.; d. unm. at Hatfield, Mass.
3058. v. CARRIE EMMA[9], b. Feb. 10, 1871, at Hatfield; m. Sept. 4, 1895, at Wilmington, Vt., Elbie Pike; lives at Wilmington, has one child.
3059. vi. MINNIE BELL[9], b. Apr. 15, 1873, at N. Adams, Mass.
3060. vii. FRED ARTHUR[9], b. Oct. 24, 1874, at N. Adams, Mass.
3061. viii. MAUD LIZZIE[9], b. Sept. 28, 1876; m. Fred M. Waite.
3062. ix. EVA MAY[9], b. Mar. 22, 1878, at Wilmington; lives at Hartford, Conn.
3063. x. GERTRUDE BLANCHE[9], b. July 9, 1885, at Wilmington; lives at Hartford.

1752. Lovina Hedge[8] Averell (*John Hedge[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 17, 1829; m. (1) Mar. 15, 1846, **David Curtis**; m. (2) Nov. 22, 1860, at Hadley, Mass., **John Baggs** of Hatfield, a farmer, b. at Ludlow, Mass. She d. Mar. 15, 1863, at Hatfield.

Children (by first husband):

i. EMMA[9] CURTIS, b. —— —, 18—; m. Albert Marsh of Hatfield; d. at Hatfield, Mass.
ii. EDGAR[9] CURTIS, b. —— —, 18—; enlisted as gunner in the British Army, Battalion Royal Artillery (?), over fifteen years ago (abt. 1885) under an assumed name, that of Joseph Coburn, 2nd. He was at Newcastle-on-Tyne.

1754. Augusta Frances[8] Averell (*John Hedge[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 1, 1834, at Wilmington, Vt. She lived at Fabius, N. Y., and, after 1869, at Little Falls, N. Y. She m. Mar. 10, 1855, at Halifax, Vt.,

Frank Bramer (son of David Bramer and Electa Rice Snow, his wife, a desc. of Nicholas Snow and Constance Hopkins of Plymouth, Mass.), b. May 23, 1834, at Cazenovia, N. Y. He was an inventor, and d. Dec. 17, 1883, in New York City. She d. Mar. 31, 1899, at Little Falls.

Child:

i. NELLIE[9] BRAMER, b. July 12, 1863, at Fabius, N. Y.; m. Jan. 12, 1887, at Little Falls, N. Y., Rollin Hurlbut Smith; lives at Little Falls.

1756. John Alonzo[8] Averell (*John Hedge[7]*, *Benjamin[6]*, *James[5]*, *William[4]*, *William[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Aug. 23, 1836, at Wilmington, Vt. He is a farmer and lives at Ware, Mass. He m. Nov. 22, 1860, at Hadley, Mass., **Mary Adelia Ingram** (dau. of Robert Ingram and Mary ————, his wife), b. Apr. 14, 1843, at N. Amherst, Mass.

Children:

3064. i. FRANK ALONZO[9], b. Jan. 21, 1863; m. Emily Jane Craig.

3065. ii. EDWARD ROBERT[9], b. July 13, 1865, at Fabius, N. Y.; d. there Dec. 16, 1867.

3066. iii. CHARLES EDWARD[9], b. May 2, 1869, at Little Falls, N. Y.; living at Ware, Mass.

1759. Phebe Jane[8] Averell (*Stephen[7]*, *Benjamin[6]*, *James[5]*, *William[4]*, *William[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Apr. 8, 1838, at Wilmington, Vt.; lived at Wilmington and Brattleboro, Vt.; m. Aug. 8, 1861, at Jacksonville, Vt., **Chandler Wellman** (son of Samuel Wellman of Grafton, Vt., and Martha Bowles, his wife), b. Jan. 16, 1827, at Grafton; d. Oct. 30, 1896, at Wilmington.

Children:

i. FREDERICK[9] WELLMAN, b. June 17, 1863, at Wilmington; d. there, Aug. 20, 1864.

ii. GEORGE FRANKLIN[9] WELLMAN, b. June 4, 1865, at Wilmington; d. there Sept. 13, 1893.

iii. HARRY ONEY[9] WELLMAN, b. Dec. 29, 1867, at Wilmington; m. (1) Nov. 8, 1893, Della Jean Wheeler, who d. Feb. 22, 1894, at Wilmington. He m. (2) Dec. 20, 1899, at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Rose Mabel Corbett; lives at Wilmington.

iv. FLORENCE ESTELLE[9] WELLMAN, b. Apr. 10, 1873, at Brattleboro, Vt.; m. Mar. 23, 1892, at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Jetson Stelson Brown; lives at Wilmington, has three children.

1762. Stephen Franklin[8] Averell (*Stephen[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 22, 1843, at Wilmington, Vt., is an employee at the Great Western Distillery, Peoria, Ill., where he lives. He m. Dec. 25, 1873, at Peoria, **Elizabeth Wilson** (dau. of William Wilson of Peoria and Frances Jane Thorp,* his wife), b. June 20, 1856, in Woodford Co., Ill. This is a family of good characteristics, the men Republicans in politics, all industrious citizens, but not church attendants. (This family so highly honors its physicians that the name of each who was at the birth of the children is given in the data furnished the Ed.)

Children (all b. at Peoria):

3067. i. Clarence William[9], b. Dec. 25, 1874; lives at Peoria, Ill.
3068. ii. Flora Etta[9], b. Mar. 26, 1877; lives at Peoria, Ill.
3069. iii. Charles[9], b. Aug. 25, 1880; lives at Peoria, Ill.
3070. iv. Mamie[9], b. Feb. 25, 1883; lives at Peoria, Ill.
3071. v. Goldie[9], b. Mar. 19, 1885; lives at Peoria, Ill.
3072. vi. Maud[9], b. Jan. 3, 1891; lives at Peoria, Ill.

1764. Lucius Wilcox[8] Averell (*Stephen[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 27, 1846, at Wilmington, Vt. He is a farmer and has lived at Bennington and Brattleboro, and now lives at Wilmington, Vt. He m. Oct. 3, 1870, at S. Halifax, Vt., **Helen Stratton**, b. Jan. 18, 1852, at Bennington; d. Dec. 3, 1875, at Brattleboro.

Children:

3073. i. Louis Stratton[9], b. June 6, 1872, at Wilmington; d. there, Nov. 8, 1894.
3074. ii. Lottie Helen[9], b. Aug. 22, 1875, at Brattleboro; m. Sept. 5, 1894, at Bennington.
3075. iii. William Coulter[9]; lives at Shaftesbury, Vt., and has 2 children.

1765. Mary Cliffordier[8] Averell (*Stephen[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 30, 1850, at Wilmington, Vt.; lived at Brattleboro and Wilmington, Vt.; m. June 1, 1871, at Westmoreland, N. H., **John Franklin Lyon** (son of Franklin Lyon of Boston, Mass., and Ellen Coffey, his wife), b. Apr. 2, 1850, at Boston; she d. Apr. 6, 1875, at Wilmington.

Children:

i. Frank Baker[9] Lyon, b. Dec. 16, 1871, at Wilmington; m. at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Gertrude Pike; lives at Brattleboro; has one child.

ii. Arthur John[9] Lyon, b. June 20, 1874, at Wilmington; still lives there.

1767. Emerette Louisa[8] Averell (*Stephen*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *James*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 4, 1854, at Wilmington, Vt.; lived at Wilmington and Jacksonville, Vt.; m. Dec. 4, 1879, at Wilmington, **Charles Russell Gifford** (son of Rev. Jeremiah Gifford of Wilmington, Vt., and Jane Stafford of Monroe, Mass., his wife), b. July 3, 1850, at Cummington, Mass.; d. Aug. 22, 1898, at Jacksonville, Vt. Mrs. Gifford is living at Wilmington.

Children (all b. at Wilmington):

i. Mary Leone[9] Gifford, b. June 6, 1880; m. Dec. 25, 1897, at Wilmington, Dickerman Rider; lives at Wilmington.

ii. Evalina Belle[9] Gifford, b. May 18, 1883; d. Nov. 23, 1888, at Jacksonville.

iii. Nellie Etta[9] Gifford, b. May 7, 1885; lives at Wilmington.

1768. Rev. Alexander McCormick[8] Averill (*Joseph*[7], *Shadrach*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), m. ——, 1842, at Plympton, Mass., **Rebecca F. Morton,** dau. of Nathaniel Morton and Sally Sherman, his wife. He was a clergyman, educated at Andover and Newton, Mass., and grad. at Newton Theological and Literary Institute in 1853. He received the honorary degree of A. M. from Colby University, Me., 1857, and was in active service in the Baptist ministry in Massachusetts, Colorado, Kansas and Texas. He lived at Boston, Cambridge, Middleton and Holyoke, Mass., and at West Somerville, Mass., from 1900 to date of his death, Feb. 13, 1904. Their family legend was that the Averills of Kennebunkport, Me., came from the North of Ireland.

Children:

3076. i. Alexander Morton[9], b. 1843; m. Louisa Trowbridge.

3077. ii. Walter Irving[9], b. 1847; m. Cornelia Knight.

3078. iii. Horace Melville[9], b. 1848, at Portsmouth, N. H.; d. 1848.

3079. iv. Carrie[9], b. 1851; m. Christopher C. Slaughter.

3080. v. Sarah Jones[9], b. 185–, at Cambridge, Mass.; d. when four years of age.

1781. Capt. George Washington[8] Averill (*Thomas[7], William[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 20, 1822, at Cape Kennebunkport, Me.; called generally Capt. Avery, but calls himself Averill; m. **Nancy Gilbert Look.** He was for many years a sailor, mate and captain of various vessels. At the age of 76 his memory was excellent, and he was much interested in the family history and familiar with the Kennebunkport-Arundel Averill records. He was very proud that his son Dr. Henry Dexter Averill was in the Spanish-American War.

Children:

3100. i. HENRY DEXTER[9], b. May 1, 1856, was a practising physician of ability and served during the Spanish-American War.

3101. ii. CHARLES F.[9], b. Feb. 26, 1861.

1791. James Judson[8] Averill (*James[7], James[6], James[5], Jabez[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 20, 1843, at or near Kennebunkport, Me.; m. **Kate Lydia Woodward.**

Child:

3102. i. CLARA[9], b. Mar. 20, 1870; d. May 12, 1899.

1794. George C.[8] Averill (*James[7], James[6], James[5], Jabez[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 28, 1857, at Thomaston, Conn.; passed his early life in Greenfield, Mass. He was also in Northampton for a time; but he has been President of the Vermont National Bank at Brattleboro, Vt., for some years, and for more than 17 years one of the most influential citizens of that town. He has been active in the Congregational Church and in benevolent organizations, and has large interests in many business enterprises of the town. He was m. Oct. 12, 1888, at Boston, Mass., to **Nellie E. Chubbuck** (dau. of Leopold F. Chubbuck of Boston, and Caroline Mushaway, his wife), b. Oct. 21, 1860, at Nevada City, Cal.

Children:

3107. i. MARGARET C.[9], b. —— —, 1889 (?), at Northampton, Mass., was educated at Holyoke College. She m. George E. Adams. They live at Springfield, Mass., and have 3 children.

3108. ii. RICHARD C.[9], b. —— —, 189–, at Brattleboro; m. Florence G. Putnam. They live at Brattleboro and have 1 child.

1800. John Wheeler[8] Averill (*William Browning[7], Daniel[6], Gideon[5], Jabez[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 29, 1851, at Portageville, N. Y. He is U. S. Inspector of River and Harbor Improvements, especially on Potomac Flats, and has lived in New York, Herndon, Va., Michigan, North Carolina, and Washington, D. C. He m. (1) Jan. 6, 1879, at Washington, D. C., **Emily Downing** (dau. of Alonzo Downing of Washington, formerly of Maine), b. Sept. 20, 1851, in Maine; d. Dec. 7, 1886, at Washington. He m. (2) Apr. 16, 1890, **Arabella Howard Barrows** (dau. of Joseph Henry Barrows of Maine and Martha Ann Blanchard, his wife), b. May 8, 1866, at Lockhaven, Pa.

Children (by first wife):

3109. i. CHARLES[9], b. May 5, 1880, at Washington; d. Feb. 1, 1883, at Herndon, Va.

3110. ii. WILLIAM[9], b. May 7, 1883, at Herndon; d. June 23, 1894, at Washington.

3111. iii. BELLE[9], b. Sept. 1, 1886, at Herndon; d. July 4, 1887, at Herndon.

1803. Fred Crosby[8] Averill (*William Browning[7], Daniel[6], Gideon[5], Jabez[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 2, 1860, at Portage, N. Y., is a farmer; has lived at Portage, N. Y., and Herndon, Va. He m. Feb. 11, 1890, at Washington, D. C., **Effie May Hutchinson** (dau. of Manly Ashford Hutchinson of Floris, Va., and Nancy Ward Cockerill, his wife), b. Nov. 29, 1871, at Woodville, Va.

Children:

3112. i. JULIA BROWNING[9], b. July 11, 1893, at Herndon; d. there Jan. 11, 1898.

3113. ii. ALTON WHEELER[9], b. Mar. 1, 1902, at Herndon.

1806. Oren Daniel[8] Averill (*Latham Hull[7], Daniel[6], Gideon[5], Jabez[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 21, 1858, at Plainfield, Mich., a railroad clerk, lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. He m. Apr. 2, 1884, at Plainfield, **Hattie Everett** (dau. of Moses Everett of Grand Rapids and Eunice Birdsill, his wife), b. June 17, 1859, at Grand Rapids.

Child:

3114. i. MAUD WINIFRED[9], b. June 11, 1891.

1809. Annie Frances[8] Avery (*Henry[7], William[6], William[5], Jabez[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 15, 1857, at Chelsea, Mass., lived at Belfast, Me., Boston and Chelsea, Mass., and Brooklyn, N. Y. She m. Feb. 15, 1877, at Dorchester, Mass., **Joseph Putnam Bradlee Carlton** (son of Daniel F. Carlton and Emma Fenno, his wife), b. July 20, 1851, at Boston, Mass.; d. Mar. 3, 1893, at Dorchester. He was a shipchandler.

Children (all b. at Dorchester):

i. William Leeds[9] Carlton, b. Dec. 20, 1877.
ii. Henry Avery[9] Carlton, b. May 19, 1880; in Harvard, 1899.
iii. Lawrence Fenno[9] Carlton, b. Oct. 30, 1881; in Harvard, 1899.
iv. Margaret[9] Carlton, b. July 31, 1888.

1823. Hannah Jane[8] Averell (*Albert Augustus[7], Moses[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 7, 1841, at Salem, Mass.; m. Feb. 10, 1857, at S. Reading (now Wakefield), **James W. Hurd.** She d. Apr. 29, 1877, at N. Weare, N. H.

Children (all d. in childhood):

i. Annie Leaurie[9] Hurd, d. Jan. 17, 1865.
ii. Charles Albert[9] Hurd, d. Feb. 3, 1865.
iii. Lizzie Abby[9] Hurd, d. Feb. 4, 1865.
iv. James Albert[9] Hurd, d. Apr. 29, 1877.

1824. Archann Maria[8] Averell (*Albert Augustus[7], Moses[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 21, 1845, at Rowley, Mass.; m. Mar. 10, 1861, **Otis M. Clement,** at Middleton, Mass. She was divorced from him and m. (2) Jan. 14, 1871, **Edward D. Hawkins,** at Wakefield, Mass. He d. Mar. 8, 1897, at Stoneham, where they resided.

Child (by first husband):

i. Elmer Averell[9] Clement, m. Oct. 10, 1895, at Northwood, N. H., Evie Moses; they live at Northwood.

1834. Cyrus Austin[8] Averell called Austin (*Cyrus[7], Solomon[6], Daniel[5], Jacob[4], Nathaniel[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 10, 1834, at Topsfield, Mass.; lived there on an estate which had descended to him in direct line from Nathaniel[3] (William[2],

William[1]). He m. Apr. 6, 1864, **Margaret Yetter Sweeney** (dau. of Charles Sweeney of Boston and Anna Hobbs Lake his wife, who was b. at Newburyport, Mass.), b. July 22, 1837, at Boston, Mass. Mr. Averill d. at Topsfield, Mar. 26, 1900, aged 65 years, 7 mos., 16 days.

Children (all b. at Topsfield):

3115. i. ALBION FRANCIS[9], b. May 4, 1865; lives at Topsfield.

3116. ii. CHARLES JUSTIN[9], b. June 12, 1871; lives at Topsfield.

3117. iii. FREDERICK AUSTIN[9], b. Apr. 10, 1879; lives at Topsfield.

3118. iv. MARIAN ELIZABETH[9], b. Dec. 17, 1880; lives at Topsfield.

All are living at the old home at Topsfield (1900).

1839. David Alonzo[8] Averill (*David[7], Obed[6], Asa[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 26, 1833, at Westminster, Vt., is a farmer. He lived at Sibley, Osceola Co., Ia., and is now living at Los Angeles, Cal. He m. July 3, 1872, at Cedar Falls, Ia., **Catherine Amelia Klock** (dau. of Peter G. Klock and Lucinda Altenberg, his wife), b. Jan. 14, 1852, at Pekin, Genesee Co., N. Y. Mr. Averill is a member of the Congregational Church, and a Republican; his two elder daughters are members of the Episcopal Church, and are said to be good singers.

Children:

3119. i. HATTY MAY[9], b. Sept. 28, 1874, at Sibley; m. Mar. 2, 1898, Elmor Robert Jeffery, at Los Angeles, Cal.

3120. ii. MARY ETHEL[9], b. Apr. 9, 1877, at Sibley; lives at Los Angeles.

3121. iii. IDA FREDERICA[9], b. May 18, 1894, at Le Mars, Ia.; lives at Los Angeles.

1841. Henrietta[8] Averill (*David[7], Obed[6], Asa[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 9, 1835, at Westminster, Vt.; m. 1850, at San Francisco, Cal., **Sidney Newell.** They live at Stockton, Cal.

Children:

i. SIDNEY[9] NEWELL JR., m. ———— ————; has two children, lives at Stockton.

ii. ALLEN[9] NEWELL; m. ———— ————; has two children, lives at Stockton.

1848. Angelia Alice[8] **Averill** (*Oramel*[7], *Amos*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 31, 1854, at Woodstock, Vt.; m. there, Aug. 23, 1879, **Edgar Henry Thomas** of Enosburg Falls, Vt., and now of Malden, Mass.

Child:

i. JOHN AVERILL[9] THOMAS, b. May 22, 1884.

1835. John S.[8] **Averill** (*Volney*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 17, 1838, at Northfield, Vt., was a baggage master, and lived at Northfield. He m. Nov. 22, 1871, **R. Calista Graves** (dau. of John Graves of Northfield and Rosaline C. Brown, his wife), b. Oct. 22, 1847, at Barton, Vt.

Children (all b. at Northfield):

3132. i. MINNIE HARRIET[9], b. Jan. 22, 1872; m. Rolla G. Steele.

3133. ii. JENNIE MARY[9], b. Sept. 22, 1873; m. Fred H. Kathan.

3134. iii. GEORGE F.[9], b. Feb. 26, 1875.

3135. iv. LIZZIE MAUDE[9], b. Dec. 10, 1877; m. Wed., June 14, 1899, at Northfield, Fred E. Kerr; they live at Montpelier, Vt.

3136. v. GERTIE BELLE[9], b. May 11, 1881.

1855. Charles[8] **Averill** (*Volney*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 14, 1843, at Northfield, Vt.; m. 1872, at Bellows Falls, Vt., **Hattie Bowtell.**

Child:

3137. i. VOLNEY[9].

1863. Jefferson[8] **Averill** (*Thomas*[7], *Jesse*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 20, 1847, at Northfield, Vt., was a teacher there and at Hammonton, N. J., Lawrence, Texas, and Paw Paw, Mich. He served the last eighteen months of the Civil War. He m. Sept. 10, 1874, at Paw Paw, **Jennie (Gilman) Phillips** (dau. of Joseph Gilman of Paw Paw, and Annis Dole Gilman, his wife), b. Nov. 13, 1844. He d. May 30, 1885, at Paw Paw, where his family still occupies a desirable position.

Children:

3145. i. FANNY GILMAN[9], b. May 25, 1875, at Lawrence, Tex.; m. June 5, 1901, at Benton Harbor, Mich., Edwin C. Edmunds.

3146. ii. Mary Evelyn ("Mollie")[9], b. Sept. 22, 1877, at Paw Paw; m. there, July 22, 1903, Dana Harrison Hinckley. She lived at Benton Harbor before her marriage and lives now at Brutus, Mich.

3147. iii. Rex Gilman[9], b. Dec. 2, 1880, at Paw Paw.

1867. Lucy Arabella[8] Averill (*Thomas[7], Jesse[6], Thomas[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 29, 1858, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Aug. 23, 1882, at Northfield, **George Elwyn Gilman** (son of Joseph Gilman of Paw Paw, and Annis Dole, his wife), b. July 31, 1855, at Paw Paw. They live at Brattleboro, Vt.

Children (all b. at Paw Paw):

i. Beryl[9] Gilman, b. Mar. 22, 1884.

ii. Dana Howes[9] Gilman, b. Oct. 19, 1885.

iii. Mina Annie Gilman[9], b. July 26, 1891.

1868. Jesse Howes[8] Averill (*David[7], Jesse[6], Thomas[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 7, 1853, at Northfield, Vt., is a physician and lives at Brockton, Mass. He was educated at the common and high schools of Northfield, Dartmouth Coll. Med. Sch., 1875, N. Y. University, Med. Dept., 1878. He is a member of the Mass., Med. Soc., and trustee and consulting surgeon to Brockton Hospital. He m. (1) Apr. 22, 1880, at Danville, Vt., **Orpha R. Davis** (dau. of George B. Davis of Danville and Flora Thompson, his wife). He was divorced from her, 1890; and m. (2) July 29, 1891, at Brockton, **Charlotte R. Keith** (dau. of Albert Keith and Charlotte Pearce, his wife), b. Jan. 14, 1865.

Children (by first wife):

3148. i. Leslie[9], b. Nov. 11, 1881, at Brockton, Mass.; d. Mar. 31, 1884.

(by second wife):

3149. ii. Jessie[9], b. June 8, 1894, at Brockton, Mass.

3150. iii. Edith[9], b. Mar. 17, 1898.

3151. iv. Charlotte[9], b. July 23, 1900, at Brockton, Mass.

1870. Flora Howes[8] Averill (*David[7], Jesse[6], Thomas[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 14, 1858, at Northfield, Vt.; lives at Brockton, Mass. She m. Oct. 9, 1889, at Brockton, **Charles Henry Huff** (son of Charles Perkins Huff of Biddeford, Me., and Henrietta Staples, his wife), b. Mar. 18, 1862, at Bidde-

ford. Mrs. Huff was a graduate of the Emerson School of Oratory at Boston, Mass.

Child:

i. Charles Lloyd[9] Huff, b. May 17, 1890, at Northfield; lives at Brockton.

1871. Hon. Wilson Albert[8] Averill (*Albert John*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 5, 1844, at Northfield, Vt., is a farmer and influential citizen. He has lived at Warren and E. Warren, Vt. He was educated at the M. E. Seminary, Newbury, Vt., and has been Selectman, Justice of the Peace, Supt. of Schools, School Director, and was Representative in State Legislature, 1901. He m. Dec. 25, 1871, at Roxbury, Vt., **Ida May Wiley** (dau. of Clark Wiley of Roxbury and Betsey Jane Merrill, his wife), b. Oct. 14, 1857, at Roxbury. They live at Warren.

Children:

3152. i. Anna Jane[9], b. May 30, 1874, at Warren; m. Aug. 25, 1898, at Warren, Edmund W. Slayton, and lives there.

3153. ii. Henry Wilson[9], b. Apr. 4, 1876, at Warren; unm.; lives at Waltham, Mass.

3154. iii. Bertha Wiley[9], b. Feb. 11, 1886, at Roxbury; lives at Warren.

3155. iv. Laura May[9], b. July 20, 1889, at Warren, and is living there.

1872. Charles Heman[8] Averill (*Albert John*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 10, 1846, at Northfield, Vt., has lived at Northfield and Roxbury, Vt. He m. May, 1872, at Roxbury, **Emma D. Snow.**

Child:

3156. i. Philip A. J.[9], b. —— —, ——; dec.

1873. Marion Eliza[8] Averill (*Albert John*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 1, 1850, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Apr., 1872, at Roxbury, Vt., **Ira H. Fiske.** They live at Pasadena, Cal.

Children:

i. Harold A.[9] Fiske.

ii. Maude E.[9] Fiske.

1884. Rev. Martin Van Buren[8] Averill (*Laureston[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 30, 1837, at Irvington, N. Y., was a priest of the Episcopal Church and lived at Irvington, N. Y., Indianapolis and Elkhart, Ind., Green Bay and Manitowoc, Wis., Naperville, Ill., and Ripon, Wis. He m. May 2, 1867, at Indianapolis, Ind., **Rosetta Badge Wilson** (dau. of Joseph Barlow Wilson of Cincinnati and Rosetta Cezanne Kelsey, his wife), b. Feb. 4, 1842, at Cincinnati, O. He d. Apr. 28, 1888, at Naperville.

Children:

3170. i. Edward Wilson[9], b. Mar. 13, 1870, at Elkhart, Ind. He lives at Peru, Ind. He is Rector of Trinity Ch. (Episcopal), Peru.

3171. ii. Rosa Elizabeth[9], b. Oct. 17, 1871, at Ripon, Wis.; m. Edward Janes Bell.

3172. iii. William Armitage[9], b. Aug. 31, 1880, at Manitowa, Wis., was a Junior, Classical Course, at the Univ. of Chicago, Class 1902 (at date of correspondence). He was named for Bishop Armitage.

1890. Angelina[8] Averill (*Edwin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 17, 1843, at St. Joseph, Mich., lived at Erie and in Cott Co., and at Collin Center, N. Y. She m. Mar. 26, 1866, **Antoine Setter** (son of Antoine Setter of Eden, N. Y., a native of Germany, and Susan Winter, his wife), b. Mar. 26, 1847.

Children:

i. Joseph A.[9] Setter, b. Dec. 23, 1867, at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y.; m. May 7, 1890, at Buffalo, N. Y., Bethiah T. Lang. They live at Collin Center and have five children.

ii. Alonzo[9] Setter, b. Jan. 30, 1869, at Warren, Penn.; m. 1894, Myrtle Potter, at Collin Center. They live there and have one child.

iii. Bertha[9] Setter, b. May 10, 1883, at Buffalo, N. Y., lives at Collin Center.

1893. Esther[8] Averill (*Edwin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 9, 1856, at Mansfield, N. Y., lived at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y., Port Allegheny and Claysville, Pa. She m. 1877, at Forestville, N. Y., **William H. Shaffer** (son of Adam Shaffer of (near) Philadelphia, Pa., and Dora ———, his wife), b. July 20, 1856, near Philadelphia, Pa.

Children:

i. GURDIE J.[9] SHAFFER, b. Sept. 30, 1878; m. Cleora Day.

ii. LULU LAETITIA[9] SHAFFER, b. Jan. 13, 1881, at S. Dayton, N. Y., was grad. at Claysville High School, 1900, and lives at Claysville.

Both of the above named children are musicians and members of the Baptist Church.

1894. Jerusha[8] Averill (*Edwin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr., 1852 (or 1858?); m. **George Coleman.**

Children:

i. BESSIE[9] COLEMAN, b. Sept. 3, 1884.

ii. BLANCHE[9] COLEMAN, b. Aug. 1, 1886.

1900. Sophronia[8] Averill (*Lorin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 3, 1850, at Gowanda, N. Y., lived there and at Collins, N. Y. She m. Mar. 31, 1871, **John Stevens** (son of Henry Stevens of E. Bethany, N. Y.), b. Apr. 5, 1851, in England. He came from England when about six months old, and his mother, whose name is unknown, d. when he was two years of age. Mrs. Stevens d. Apr. 2, 1896, at Gowanda.

Children:

i. WILLIAM BURNELL[9] STEVENS, b. Jan. 14, 1875, at Collins; lives at Gowanda.

ii. EDITH MAY[9] STEVENS, b. July 15, 1877, at Gowanda; m. Spencer Camp, and has two children.

iii. NEIL BURTON[9] STEVENS, b. July 30, 1881, at Collins Center, N. Y.; lives at Gowanda.

iv. HARVEY LE ROY[9] STEVENS, b. May 13, 1889, at Perrysburg, N. Y., lives at Gowanda.

1901. Harvey Marion[8] Averill (*Lorin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 24, 1852, at Gowanda, N. Y., has been a harness-maker, merchant and travelling salesman; and has lived at Eagle Village, Franklinsville and Rochester, N. Y. He served three years in the regular army; was discharged on account of his having contracted inflammatory rheumatism, as the result of taking cold while his regiment was escorting Pres. Grant to the White House (1876). He m. Feb. 19, 1878, at Eagle Village, **Emma Navamore** (dau. of Stephen

N. Navamore of Eagle Village and Delila Morey, his wife), b. June 8, 1855, at Wetherfield, N. Y.

Child:

3173. i. RAY STEPHEN[9], b. Jan. 19, 1879, at Eagle Village, lives at Rochester.

1906. Clara[8] Averill (*Lorin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 17, 1865, at Gowanda, N. Y., was educated at Gowanda Academy, and is a member of the Baptist Church; has lived at Dayton, Jamestown and Gowanda, N. Y. She m. Oct. 7, 1885, at Gowanda, **Louis Williams** (son of Gus S. Williams of Springfield, Mass., and Emma Machol, his wife), b. Dec. 13, 1861, at E. Hampton, Mass.

Children:

i. RAYMOND BURTON[9] WILLIAMS, b. May 22, 1887, at Dayton, N. Y.

ii. HAROLD LEWIS[9] WILLIAMS, b. Mar. 17, 1889, at Jamestown, N. Y.

1908. Sarah[8] Averill (*Lafayette[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 13, 1849, at Persia, N. Y.; m. 1867, at Silver Creek, N. Y., **Gridley Christy,** b. at Hanover, N. Y.; d. 1890. She d. Feb. 12, 1896, at Erie, Pa.

Children:

i. ARTHUR[9] CRISTY, b. at Hanover, N. Y.

ii. GLENNIE[9] CRISTY, b. Mar. 25, 1882, at Irving, N. Y.; m. Feb., 1900, at Buffalo, N. Y., William Castin.

1909. John Jabez[8] Averill (*Lafayette[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 25, 1852, at Lockport, N. Y. He is a farmer and lives at Gowanda, N. Y.; m. Feb. 13, 1879, at Irving, N. Y., **Jennie Derby** (dau. of Morgan Derby of Gowanda and Hannah Snyder, his wife), b. May 22, 1855, at Persia, N. Y.

Children:

3174. i. EVAH MAUD[9], b. Jan. 4, 1881, at Gowanda, N. Y.

3175. ii. HARRY VERNON[9], b. Feb. 4, 1883, at Gowanda, N. Y.

1910. Ida "Euphemia"[8] Averill (*Lafayette[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], John[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 3, 1854, in Niagara Co., N. Y., lived at Irving and Gowanda, N. Y., and at Erie, Pa. She m. (1) Jan. 1, 1872, at Gowanda, **Dorr Tinney**

(son of Frank Tinney of Irving, N. Y., and Esther Fuller, his wife), b. Dec. 19, 1848, at Irving Chant, N. Y.; d. Aug. 11, 1889, at Gowanda. She m. (2) abt. 1890, **Walter Harbarger** of Buffalo, N. Y.

Children (by first husband):

i. ALBERT[9] TINNEY, b. Apr. 12, 1873, at Irving, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; d. there, Apr., 1874.

ii. FREDERICK[9] TINNEY, b. Apr., 1875, at Irving; d. there, Apr., 1876.

iii. ELLA ELIZA[9] TINNEY, b. July 14, 1877, at Persia, N. Y.; m. Sept. 17, 1896, at Gowanda, Thomas Durkin, and lives at Erie, Penn. They have two children.

iv. HATTIE LOUISE[9] TINNEY, b. Dec. 16, 1880, at Persia; m. July 4, 1896, at Dunkirk, N. Y., Jack Bowes, and lives at Erie; has one child.

v. IDA BELLE[9] TINNEY, b. Jan. 5, 1883, at Persia. She has taken the name of her step-father and lives at Erie, Penn.

vi. EDITH MAY[9] TINNEY, b. Mar. 8, 1885, at Persia; lives at Erie, and she also has taken the name of her step-father.

vii. HOWARD[9] TINNEY, b. June 28, 1888, at Persia; d. Feb., 1889, at Gowanda.

1911. Denton[8] Averill (*Lafayette*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 10, 1856, at Lockport, N. Y., is a farmer and lives at Dayton, N. Y.; m. Mar. 21, 1886, at Gowanda, N. Y., **Rachel McMillen** (dau. of Wm. McMillen of Dayton and Cornelia Shephard, his wife), b. Dec. 8, 1868, at Dayton.

Children (all b. at Dayton):

3176. i. NONA BLANCHE[9], b. Dec. 28, 1886.

3177. ii. LEOLA[9], b. May 10, 1889.

3178. iii. BEULAH MAY[9], b. Feb. 22, 1891.

3179. iv. DENTON CECIL[9], b. Feb. 27, 1895.

3180. v. EDNA RACHEL[9], b. Mar. 20, 1899.

1912. William[8] Averill (*Lafayette*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 14, 1859, at Lockport, N. Y.; m. **Eliza Griener.** He d. of consumption, Dec. 2, 1887.

Children:

3181. i. JESSIE[9], b. 1882; has lived at Dayton, N. Y., and is now at Tonawanda, N. Y.

3182. ii. HOYT[9], b. 188–; has lived at Dayton and Tonawanda.

1913. Alfred[8] **Averill** (*Lafayette*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 23, 1865, at Persia, N. Y., is a farmer and has lived at Gowanda and Dayton, N. Y. He m. 1886, at Gowanda, **Anna Bernhart** (dau. of Albert Bernhart, or Barnhart, of Gowanda, and Lydia Pierce, his wife), b. 1865, in Minnesota.

Children (all b. at Persia):

3183. i. RUBY[9], b. 1889.
3184. ii. ROY[9], b. 1892.
3185. iii. IRENE[9], b. 1896.
3186. iv. INA[9], b. 1898.

1917. Mary J.[8] **Averill** (*Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 1, 1835, at Highgate Springs, Vt.; m. Mar. 27, 1856, at Prophetstown, Ill., **Earl S. Ellithorp,** b. Nov. 21, 1833, at Edinburg, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

Mrs. Mary (Averill) Ellithorp is much interested in the family history and with Mr. Arthur T. Averill, her brother, has added much to the data of this branch. She writes, "We have the legend of two Averill brothers who came from England and landed at Salem, Mass., and that all the Averills sprang from them. Their names were never heard." Mrs. Ellithorp lives at Battle Creek, Mich., and has been an active and valued member of the State Federation of Women's Clubs.

Child:

i. LUANNA[9] ELLITHORP, b. Oct. 27, 1862, at Prophetstown; d. there, unm., Aug. 10, 1895.

1918. Wales[8] **Averill** (*Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1837, at Highgate Springs, Vt., was a farmer and lived at Lake Tahoe, Cal., and at Virginia City, Nev. He m. Apr. 8, 1862, at Sacramento, Cal., **Christina Teresa McLaulin** (dau. of James Stuart McLaulin and Margaret Morton, his wife), b. May 15, 1840, at Mount Stuart, Prince Edward Island. He d. at Carson City, Nev., Dec. 1, 1896.

Children (all but the first b. at Virginia City):

3187. i. ARTHUR JOSEPH[9], b. Aug. 12, 1863, at Lake Tahoe; d. Jan. 17, 1866, at Virginia City.
3188. ii. MARK RICHARD[9], b. Nov. 8, 1866; m. Ella Portia Geiger.

3189. iii. James Paul[9], b. Aug. 25, 1869; m. Alice Baldwin Brady.
3190. iv. Adah Mary[9], b. Dec. 29, 1871; m. Jules Francis Hancock.
3191. v. Harriet Teresa[9], b. Oct. 11, 1873; m. B. G. Haas.
3192. vi. Louis Volney[9], b. Aug. 11, 1875; m. July 1, 1902, at San Rafael, Cal., Helen von Raetz (dau. of Ernst von Raetz of Berlin, Germany, and Marie Toennies, his wife). They live at Seattle, Wash.

1920. Harriet A.[8] **Averill** (*Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 3, 1841, at Highgate Springs, Vt.; m. May 22, 1867, at Prophetstown, Ill., **Charles A. Sanford** (son of Charles D. Sanford of Vermont, and Susan Hawes, his wife), b. Oct. 6, 18—, at Pittsford, Vt.

Child:

i. Lewis Averill[9] Sanford, b. June 17, 1878, in Calhoun Co., Ia., was at Armour Inst., Chicago, 1899, and prob. graduated there later, from the Electrical Engineering Dept., in which he was taking a course.

1921. Arthur Tappan[8] **Averill** (*Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 14, 1843, at Highgate Springs, Vt., lived at Vineland, N. J., Paw Paw, Mich., Prophetstown, Ill., and at Cedar Rapids, Ia., where he was a man of influence, honored by many offices, which prove the regard in which he was held. He was President of many corporations, among them the Cedar Rapids National Bank; Averill Grocery Co. (wholesale); Cedar Rapids Gas Light Co., etc., etc. He m. Oct. 22, 1868, at Cedar Rapids, **Allie R. Doolittle** (dau. of Miles Doolittle and Almira Morse), b. Nov. 26, 1845, in New York State. Mr. Averill d. Feb. 14, 1910, and Mrs. Averill d. the day following.

Children:

3193. i. Glenn M.[9], b. July, 1869; m. Edith Sherman.
3194. ii. Arthur V.[9], b. Nov., 1871, at Cedar Rapids; d. there, Dec., 1871.
3195. iii. Jennie M.[9], b. Dec., 1876, at Cedar Rapids.

1922. Volney[8] **Averill** (*Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 12, 1847, at Highgate Springs, Vt., is an orchardist, and highly respected as a man of integrity and ability. He lives at Wrights, Cal. He m. June 2, 1873, at Santa

Arthur Tappan Averill (No. 1921).

3189. iii. James Paul, b. Aug. 24, 1870; m. Alice Baldwin Brady.
3190. iv. Anna Mary, b. Dec. 20, 1871; m. John Francis Hamrick.
3191. v. Ramona Theresa, b. Jan. 11, 1873; m. F. G. Hess.
3192. vi. Lewis Calvert, b. Aug. 11, 1875; m. Aug. 1, 1901, at San Francisco, Cal., Verna von Saenz (dau. of Paul von Saenz of Berlin, Germany, and Maria Theresa, his wife). Engineer at Seattle, Wash.

1920. **Harriet A.**[7] **Averill** (*Mark*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 8, 1841, at Highgate Springs, Vt.; m. May 22, 1867, at Prophetstown, Ill., **Charles A. Sanford** (son of Charles D. Sanford of Vermont, and Susan Hawes, his wife) b. Oct. 6, 18—, at Pittsford, Vt.

Child:

i. Lewis Averill Sanford, b. [illegible], 1870, in [illegible], [illegible]; m. [illegible], [illegible], at [illegible]. [illegible] Dept. [illegible].

1921. **Arthur Tappan**[7] **Averill** (*Mark*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 11, 1843, at Highgate Springs, Vt.; removed at Vineland, N. J., Paw Paw, Mich., Prophetstown, Ill., and at Cedar Rapids, Ia., where he was a man of influence, honored by many offices, which prove the regard in which he was held. He was President of many corporations, among them the Cedar Rapids National Bank; Averill-Koontz Co. (wholesale); Cedar Rapids [illegible] Co., [illegible]. He m. Oct. 22, 1868, at Cedar Rapids, Ida H. Ioanthe (dau. of Miles Doolittle and Almira Mosier), b. Nov. 26, 1845, in New York State. Mr. Averill d. Feb. 14, 1901, and Mrs. Averill d. the day following.

Children:

3193. i. Glenn M.[8], b. July, 1868; m. Edith Sherman.
3194. ii. Arthur V.[8], b. Nov., 1874, at Cedar Rapids; d. there Dec., 1881.
3195. iii. Jennie M.[8], b. Dec., 1876, at Cedar Rapids.

1922. **Volney**[7] **Averill** (*Mark*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 12, 1847, at Highgate Springs, Vt. [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Clara, Cal., **Alice Schulthers** (dau. of John Martin Schulthers of Wrights and Susan Ermida Byerley, his wife), b. Dec. 23, 1856, at Wrights. Mr. Averill was in the Civil War, Co. B, 34th Ill. Inf., and was honorably discharged after serving 10 months. He and his son are Republicans.

Children (all b. at Wrights, except the last):

3196. i. ANNA AGNES[9], b. Nov. 15, 1874.
3197. ii. FREDERICK LEWIS[9], b. Aug. 26, 1877.
3198. iii. MARY REGINA[9], b. Sept. 5, 1879.
3199. iv. FLORENCE ESTELLE[9], b. Dec. 4, 1881.
3200. v. ELIZABETH[9], b. July 22, 1885.
3201. vi. ALICE[9], b. Apr. 27, 1888.
3202. vii. ARTHUR EARL[9], b. May 13, 1893, at Santa Cruz, Cal.

1925. Gulia[8] Averill (*Sidney*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 18, 1842, at Westbury, L. I., has been a teacher and has lived at Rahway, N. J., Attleboro, Pa., and West Vienna, N. Y. She m. Oct. 10, 1862, at West Vienna, **Henry D. Eaton** (son of Alexander H. Eaton and Mary Dickinson, his wife), b. July 22, 1835, at West Vienna, where he d. May 12, 1892. Mrs. Eaton is still living there or near there, on a farm near Oneida Lake.

Children (all b. at West Vienna):

i. ALEXANDER HAMILTON[9] EATON, b. Mar. 13, 1864.
ii. ELMIRA AVERILL[9] EATON, b. July 23, 1870.
iii. HARRY WILLIAM[9] EATON, b. June 1, 1882.

1927. James Parnell[8] Averill (*Sidney*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 16, 1848, at Rahway, N. J.; m. Oct. 22, 1878, at Chambersburg, Pa., **Jennie Northrap** (dau. of Charles B. Northrap of Westfield, Mass., and Lydia Louise Smith, his wife), b. Feb. 15, 1857, at Newark, N. J. Mr. Averill is a teacher and does newspaper work; he is a Unitarian and a Socialist.

Children:

3203. i. ANNA LOUISE[9], b. Oct. 15, 1879, at Traer, Ia.; m. G. F. Anderson.
3204. ii. OLIVE ALICE[9], b. Mar. 30, 1882, at Fiskilwa, Ill., living at Cherryville, Ore.
3205. iii. LILLIAN BERTHA[9], b. May 16, 1891, at Wyanet, Ill., living at Cherryville.
3206. iv. ARCHIBALD ROGER[9], b. Apr. 23, 1894, at Wyanet.

1929. Elmira[8] Averill (*Sidney*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1857, at Attleboro, Pa., lived at Wyanet, Ill., and Wilson, Kan. She m. 1878, at Wyanet, **Frank Petty** (son of John G. Petty of Harvey, Ill.), b. 1853, at Wyanet. He was warden and vestryman of the Episcopal Church, and left a good name, respected by all who knew him. Mrs. Petty had a fine mind and strong nature; she was educated by her father, and wrote often for the newspapers. She d. 1890, at Wilson, leaving a promising family of young children.

Children:

i. Eugene[9] Petty, b. 1882, at Tiskilwa, Ill.
ii. Earl Petty[9], b. 1884, at Wyanet, Ill.
iii. Anna[9] Petty, b. 1886, at Wilson, Kan.
iv. William[9] Petty, b. 1888, at Wilson, Kan.

1930a. Ella Mathilda[8] Averill (*Justin*[7], *Jacob*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 31, 1854, at Joliet, Ill.; was m. July 8, 1874, to **Henry Hildreth Ellison,** and lives at Battle Creek, Mich. She is a woman with gentle manners, a generous nature, and most pleasing appearance. She has been active in club life, and in the Mich. State Fed. of Women's Clubs, where her spirit helped solve many problems in a satisfactory way. Mrs. Ellison is now living at 115 North Avenue, Battle Creek.

Children:

i. Justin George[9] Ellison, b. May 31, 1876, at Battle Creek, Mich.; m. Apr. 11, 1899, Ada Guyon; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 29, 1909.
ii. Cornelia Jane[9] Ellison, b. June 29, 1878, at Battle Creek; m. Feb. 3, 1904, by Rev. Wm. Potter, at Battle Creek, to George W. Ferguson, of Lenox, Mass. (son of David Ferguson, of Andes, and Elizabeth Pierce, his wife), b. April 10, 1865, at Andes, N. Y. They live at Lenox.
iii. Ella Ruth[9] Ellison, b. Dec. 10, 1881; m. April 17, 1912, at Lenox, Mass., to Ernst Louis Ruby. They live at 16 S. 13th St., Richmond, Ind.

Child:

i. Ellison Averill Ruby[10], b. July 15, 1912.

1936. Emma L.[8] Averill (*John*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 15, 1858, at Stockbridge, Vt.; m. Nov. 17, 1874, at Woodstock, Vt., **Elmer W. Merrill**

(son of Jonathan Merrill of Reading, Vt., and Susan Bisbee, his wife). They live at Bridgewater Corner, Vt.

Children:

i. KATE ELMER[9] MERRILL, b. July 7, 1876, at S. Woodstock, Vt.; m. Feb. 12, 1893, at Bridgewater, Almon D. Miner. They live at Reading, Vt.

ii. LUNA ELNORA[9] MERRILL, b. June 17, 1883, at Gaysville, Vt.; m. June 17, 1903, at Woodstock, Frank R. Stevens. They live at Bridgewater.

iii. JULIAN ELMER[9] MERRILL, b. Nov. 2, 1889, at Hartland, Vt., lives at Reading, Vt.

1940. Anna Frances[8] Averill (*Granville[7], Eben[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 15, 1843, at Milford, N. H.; lived at Milford, Wilton and Amherst, N. H. She m. (1) July 19, 1864, at Milford, **Elbridge D. Clark** (son of Samuel Clark and Abigail Howe, his wife), b. Mar. 24, 1839, at Acworth, N. H.; d. Aug. 14, 1874, at Wilton. She m. (2) May 29, 1878, at Peterboro, N. H., **Ephraim Adams Parkhurst.** She d. Sept. 26, 1901, at Amherst.

Child (by first husband):

i. LOUIS E.[9] CLARK, b. Feb. 14, 1866, at Milford; m. and has two children; lives at Amherst, N. H.

1945. Ann M.[8] Averill (*Eben[7], Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 28, 1837, at Hermon, Me.; lives at Prentiss, Me.; m. Aug. 6, 1854, at Prentiss, **Cyrus A. Rowe.** She d. 1894, at Presque Isle, Me.

Children:

i. HERBERT[9] ROWE.

ii. SAMUEL[9] ROWE.

iii. NETTIE[9] ROWE.

iv. MATTIE[9] ROWE.

1946. Isabell[8] Averill (*Eben[7], Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 12, 1843, at Prentiss, Me.; lives at Drew Plantation, Me. She m. Mar. 28, 1865, at Springfield, **Me., Alonzo R. Page.**

Child:

i. PITT M.[9] PAGE.

1947. Alberta M.[8] **Averill** (*Eben*[7], *Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 12, 1852, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Oct. 12, 1871, at Springfield, Me., **George B. Gates.**

Children:

i. George M.[9] Gates.
ii. Thad[9] Gates.

1948. Perte Edna[8] **Averill** (*Eben*[7], *Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 6, 1856, at Prentiss, Me.; lives at Danforth, Me. She m. Oct., 1875, at Prentiss, **Edwin L. Schellinger.**

Children:

i. Pitt L.[9] Schellinger.
ii. Isabell[9] Schellinger.

1949. Pitt E.[8] **Averill** (*Eben*[7], *Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 6, 1856, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Mar. 2, 1880, at Springfield, Me., **Lucy Edna Muzzy** (dau. of Edward Muzzy of Carroll, Me., and May Lathrop, his wife), b. June 4, 1862, at Carroll; lives at Prentiss.

Children (all b. at Prentiss):

3227. i. Fay Eben[9], b. Oct. 10, 1881; m. Sept., 1905, at Lee, Me., Viola Rich.
3228. ii. Pearl Edna[9], b. Dec. 2, 1883.
3229. iii. Benjamin ("Bennie")[9] Osgood, b. Nov. 29, 1885.
3230. iv. Asa Millard[9], b. Oct. 10, 1887.
3231. v. Edmund M.[9], b. Sept. 15, 1889.
3232. vi. Eleanor Vere[9], b. Nov. 15, 1891.
3233. vii. Georgia May[9], b. Dec. 23, 1893.
3234. viii. Alonzo Page[9], b. Oct. 1, 1895.
3235. ix. Hazel Bell[9], b. Sept. 28, 1897.
3236. x. Theodore Roosevelt[9], b. Apr. 13, 1899.
3237. xi. Blaine[9], b. June 11, 1901.
3238. xii. Dorothy Mabel[9], b. Jan. 28, 1903.
3239. xiii. Helen Gould[9], b. Jan. 18, 1905.

1950. Asa M.[8] **Averill** (*Eben*[7], *Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 23, 1859, at Prentiss, Me.; lived at Kingman, Me. He m. 1881, **Nettie Beatham.** He d. Jan. 8, 1892, at Kingman.

Child:

3240. i. Goldie[9], b. —— —, 18—.

1951. Ada Mabel[8] Averill (*Eben[7], Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 23, 1859, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Apr. 10, 1878, at Carroll, Me., **George A. Larabee,** and lives at Kingman, Me.

Children:

i. Theo H.[9] Larrabee.
ii. John Asa[9] Larrabee.
iii. Charles[9] Larrabee.
iv. Clifford[9] Larrabee.

1952. Benjamin Dunn[8] Averill (*Ira[7], Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 18, 1844, at No. 7 Plantation, now Prentiss, Me., is a farmer and lives at Prentiss. He m. Feb. 4, 1866, at Prentiss, **Louisa Merrill Rowe** (dau. of Samuel Rowe and Deborah A. Merrill, his wife), b. Aug. 2, 1847, at Springfield, Me. He has aided the compiler of this history very much by securing data of his branch of the family.

Children:

3241. i. Edith Amanda[9], b. Dec. 13, 1866; m. Joseph Ardron.
3242. ii. Ira Ralph[9], b. Mar. 7, 1871; m. Rebecca May King.

1953. Anna M.[8] Averill (*Ira[7], Asa[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 1, 1846, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Dec. 10, 1867, at Springfield, Me., **Clark G. Potter.** They live at Drew Plantation, Me.

Children:

i. Ira Guy[9] Potter, b. May 12, 1869; d. Sept. 12, 1869.
ii. Ernestine[9] Potter, b. Sept. 2, 1870.
iii. Susie Ella[9] Potter, b. Sept. 24, 1872; d. Apr., 1879.
iv. Benjamin Averill[9] Potter, b. Sept. 16, 1875.
v. Bret Hart[9] Potter, b. Sept. 3, 1878.
vi. Philip Burton[9] Potter, b. Sept. 7, 1880.
vii. Mary Edith[9] Potter, b. Jan. 6, 1883.
viii. Ardron Clark[9] Potter, b. Mar. 5, 1887.

1958. Alphonso Barton[8] Averill (*David[7], Ethan[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 24, 1850, at Portland, Me.; m. June 25, 1875, at Portland, **Eleanor Reid Dennis** (dau. of John Dennis of Portland and Susan A. Washburne, his wife), b. July 4, 1855, at Gardiner, Me.; d. Aug. 21, 1885, at Colfax, Washington Ter. He is a printer and lives at Portland, Ore.

Children:

3243. i. Martha Morton Dennis[9], b. Mar. 23, 1876, at Portland, Me., living at Portland, Ore.

3244. ii. Maurice Emery[9], b. Aug. 5, 1877, at Portland; d. there, Mar. 19, 1878.

3245. iii. William Dennis[9], b. Nov. 17, 1879, at Colfax; d. there, May 13, 1881.

3246. iv. Howard Washburne[9], b. Sept. 27, 1881, at Colfax; d. Mar. 20, 1893, at Portland, Ore.

1961. David Morton[8] Averill (*David[7], Ethan[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 3, 1867, at Portland, Me., is a curio dealer; has lived at Chelsea, Somerville, Cambridge, Mass., Portland, Me., Oakland, Cal., and is living at the present time at Portland, Ore. He m. Sept. 16, 1888, at Portland, Ore., **Mary Ida Swain** (dau. of George Russell Folger Swain of Dillon, Mont., and Amanda Maria Barnes, his wife), b. May 9, 1871, at McMinnville, Ore. Mr. Averill has been of very great assistance in obtaining data of his branch of the family.

Children (all b. at Portland):

3247. i. Zenas Emery[9], b. Feb. 10, 1889.

3248. ii. Zarah May[9], b. Apr. 1, 1890.

3249. iii. Karl Breckenridge[9], b. Aug. 14, 1894.

3250. iv. Vida Morton[9], b. June 2, 1899.

3251. v. David Jordan[9], b. July 14, 1900.

3252. vi. Beatrice Jeannette[9], b. Feb. 14, 1902.

1966. Effie F.[8] Averill (*David[7], David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 23, 1876, at Lincoln, Me.; m. July 24, 1894, at Bangor, Me., **Harry Weymouth.** They live at Howland, Me.

Child:

i. George Averill[9] Weymouth.

1969. Bessie[8] Averill (*Nathan[7], David[6], David[5], Ebenezer[4], John[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 14, 1873, at Winn, Me.; m. Apr. 30, 1892, at Lee, Me., **Geo. F. Stevens** (son of Frank C. Stevens and Ella O. Rowe, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1870, at Lee. They live at Orono, Me.

Children:

i. Charles A.[9] Stevens, b. Sept. 6, 1893, at Winn.
ii. Vaughn P.[9] Stevens, b. Sept. 14, 1896, at Winn, living at Orono.
iii. Helen G.[9] Stevens, b. Mar. 13, 1899, at Orono, is living there.
iv. Mary O.[9] Stevens, b. Aug. 8, 1902, at Orono, is living there.
v. Lloyd R.[9] Stevens, b. July 2, 1906, at Orono; d. there, Aug. 20, 1907.

1972a. James[8] **Averill** (*Moses*[7], *Moses 2nd*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 2, 1821, at ————, Mass.; m. Dec. 15, 1846, at Temple, Me., **Sarah Perry** (dau. of Joseph Perry of West Boylston, Mass., and Selah Sawyer, his wife), b. Aug. 24, 1821, at Wilton, Me. She d. at Wilton, Sept. 7, 1902. Although James Averill lived for a time at Farmington, North Jay and Temple, Me., his place of residence after 1853 was at Wilton. He was a general business man and also a farmer. He d. at Wilton, Dec. 26, 1895.

The children of James and Sarah (Perry) Averill were:

3253. i. Foresto E.[9], b. July 9, 1850, at Temple; m. Rose Clayton.
3254. ii. Rosellyn[9], b. Jan. 14, 1852, at Temple; m. at Phillips, Me., Jan. 6, 1878, Alonzo Pease. They live at Avon, Me.
3255. iii. Evelena[9], b. Aug. 18, 1854, at Wilton; m. John R. Perham.
3256. iv. Albert Perry[9], b. Feb. 22, 1857, at Wilton; m. Cora Wilkins.

1972g. David C.[8] **Averill** (*Moses*[7], *Moses 2nd*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 18, 1837, at Temple, Me.; m. Aug. 1, 1858, at Wilton, Me., **Rhoda Ann Farmer** (dau. of Jacob Farmer of Temple and Martha Todd, his wife), b. Mar. 29, 1837, at Temple. Mr. Averill is a farmer and is living at Wilton.

Children (all b. at Wilton):

3272. i. Martha Ella[9], b. Sept. 5, 1859; d. at five years of age.
3273. ii. Nora[9], b. Feb. 10, 1862; d. y.
3274. iii. Ida E.[9], b. Aug. 7, 1863; m. Herbert L. Knapp.
3275. iv. Plummer M.[9], b. July 27, 1865; m. Aug., 1904, at Wilton, Olive Dodge. They live at Wilton and have three children.
3276. v. Minnie B.[9], b. Jan. 26, 1868; m. Sherman I. Bean. They live at Jay, Me., and have six children.

3277. vi. EDGAR ADALBERT[9], b. Dec. 26, 1869; m. at Belton, Mo., Ida Eaton. They live at Kansas City, Kan., and have three children.

3278. vii. MYRTIE VIRA[9], b. May 7, 1874, is living at Somerville, Mass.

3279. viii. MATTIE LELA[9], b. Nov. 21, 1878; m. Dec. 18, 1901, at Wilton, Arthur Rowe. They live at Jay.

1973. Samuel[8] Averill (*Nathaniel[7]*, *Samuel[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Job[4]*, *Job[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. abt. 1837 (?), at Frankfort, Me., is a blacksmith, and lives at East Boston, Mass. He m. (1) at Lowell, Mass., **Eliza Lord** (dau. of ———— Lord and Sophronia Walton, his wife); he m. (2) at East Boston, ———— ———— (name unknown to correspondent).

Children:

3290. i. LOUIS(a)[9].

3291. ii. HENRY[9], twin brother to Helen.

3292. iii. HELEN[9], twin sister to Henry; m. Frank Butter, lives at East Boston, has one child.

3293. iv. LOUIS(b)[9].

3294. v. NATHANIEL[9].

1975. Capt. Henry[8] Averill (*Nathaniel[7]*, *Samuel[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Job[4]*, *Job[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. at Frankfort, Me., was a sea captain; m. at Frankfort, **Sarah Treat** (dau. of Jonathan Treat and Lucy Ham, his wife). She d. abt. 1865, at sea, and he, also, d. at sea, abt. 1869. Their place of residence was Frankfort.

Child:

3295. i. MARY N.[9], b. abt. 1865, at sea; m. Charles Ordway; they have one child.

1980. Charles F.[8] Averill (*Nathaniel[7]*, *Samuel[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Job[4]*, *Job[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Feb. 6, 1839, at Frankfort, Me., keeps a livery stable there. He m. 1892, at Frankfort, **Hattie Dorr** (dau. of Jonathan (or Zachariah?) Dorr of Boston, Mass., and Almie or Almira Treat, his wife). Both are living at Frankfort.

Children:

3296. i. ELIZABETH[9], b. —— —, 1893, at Frankfort.

3297. ii. HELEN[9], b. — ——, 1895, at Frankfort.

1982. William[8] Averill (*Nathaniel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 20, 1846, at Frankfort, Me., is a stone cutter and lives at Frankfort. He m. Oct., 1878, at Winterport, Me., **Tryphena Page** (dau. of Benjamin Page of Frankfort and Elizabeth Bassack, his wife), b. July 19, 1859, at Frankfort.

Children (all b. at Frankfort):

3298. i. NINA MAY[9], b. Mar. 22, 1879.
3299. ii. GERTIE[9], b. Mar. 31, 1880.
3300. iii. BLANCHE[9], b. Nov. 26, 1886.
3301. iv. GRACE[9], b. Oct. 29, 1887.
3302. v. FRANCES[9], b. July 21, 1889.
3303. vi. ABBY[9], b. Jan. 3, 1895.
3304. vii. VICTOR[9], b. Oct. 29, 1897.

1985. George Baxter[8] Averill (*Elihu*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 4, 1838, at Eddington, Me.; m. at Lynn, Mass., **Lydia A. Brown** of Dover, Me., and lives at Whitewater, Wis.

Children:

3305. i. MAUD MAY[9], b. Sept., 1871, at Chicago, Ill.; m. Herman Leibenberg.
3306. ii. FLORENCE *Mildred*[9], b. Aug. 12, 1873, at Chicago, Ill.
3307. iii. ALICE *Margaret*[9], b. Dec. 26, 1876, at Chicago, Ill.
3308. iv. GEORGE BAXTER[9], JR., b. June 2, 1881, at Chicago, Ill.
3309. v. GRACE CUSHING[9], b. May 29, 1883, at Chicago, Ill.

1989. Willard Cushing[8] Averill (*Elihu*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 12, 1847, at Dover, Me.; m. May, 1880, at Beaumont, Texas, **Eliza McFadden** of Beaumont. They live at Beaumont, where he is an esteemed citizen, and he and his family are well known socially.

Their children (all b. at Beaumont) are:

3310. i. BARR CUSHING[9], b. June 18, 1881; m. Bessie Deniston.
3311. ii. BERTHA BOYNTON[9], b. June 20, 1883; was grad. at Wells College, N. Y., June, 1904; m. Ralph Parsons Kinney.
3312. iii. WILLIAM MCFADDEN[9], b. Feb., 1886.
3313. iv. WILLARD CUSHING[9], b. Nov., 1888.

1993. Anna Boynton[8] Averill (*George*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. at Alton, Me., Feb. 25, 1843, is the oldest of ten children, and the poet of our stock. She is not only a noble woman, but by those who know her well (and how successfully she has met many demands on her large heart, fine spirit and delicate body!) she is considered as brave as any famed warrior; and she is loved by them as only a fine woman can be. Her home is at Sunnyslope, a farm on the outskirts of Foxcroft, Me., commanding views that must delight a poet's nature. There she works and writes, and when possible allows herself to dream of the realization of great visions.

We are indebted to her for the dedication poem to our common ancestor, the first in America: William Averell. In *Poems of Places,* edited by Henry W. Longfellow, we find that he,—our loved and honored American poet,—gave place to Miss Anna Boynton Averill's beautiful poem called *Birch Stream, Me.* This is in the New England selections. It is also in Whittier's *Songs of Three Centuries,* and in the later edition of *Bryant's Library of Poetry and Song.* Among many other poems of note we would mention as evidence of the range of her talent, *In Dreams, Oblivion, The Sphinx's Riddle, A Quatrain, Through the Heart of Maine, The Cry of the Human, Asleep,* and the *Swallow Song.* A few years ago *Birch Stream and Other Poems,* a complete collection of her best poems, was published.

1997. Ellen Savage[8] Averill (*George*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 17, 1852, at Alton, Me.; m. Oct., 1874, at Boston, Mass., **Lewis B. Chase**; they live at Woodburn, Ore.

Children:

i. Lewis Flint[9] Chase, b. July 13, 1876; m. ——— ———; d. Sept. 26, 1905, had one son, Kenyth.

ii. Addie Florence[9] Chase, b. Mar. 6, 1879; m. Mr. Cooley, has two children, Bernice and Alice.

iii. May[9] Chase, b. May 2, 1881; m. Mr. Hamilton, has two children, Marie and Perle.

iv. Ellen[9] Chase, b. Jan. 26, 1883; m. Mr. Commack; has two children, Clyde and Dorothy.

v. Fred[9] Chase, b. Dec. 8, 1888; d. Dec. 11, 1888.

vi. George Averill[9] Chase, b. Aug. 22, 1891.

Anna Boynton Averill (No. 1993).

1951. Anne Boynton[5] Averill (*George*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1], *William*[1]), born Minn., Feb. 26, 1843, is the object of [illegible] in the pages of our book. She is not only a [illegible] but by [illegible] and [illegible] she is possessed of many talents and charms of heart, mind and character. She is considered as brave as any naval warrior; and she is loved by those as only a one woman could. Her home is at Sunnyslope, a farm on the outskirts of Fremont, Mich., commanding views that must delight a poet's nature. There she works and writes, and when possible allows herself to dream of the realization of great visions.

We are indebted to her for the dedication poem to our common ancestor, the first in America, William Averell. In *Poems of Places*, edited by Henry W. Longfellow, we find that he—our [illegible] ancestor—gave place to Miss [illegible] Boynton [illegible] selected [illegible] *Mr. Pole* in the New England collection. It is also in Whittier's *Songs of Three Centuries* and in the [illegible] of Bryant's *Library of Poetry and Song*. Among many other poems of note we cannot mention as evidence of the range of her talent, *In Images*, *Within Two Spirits Kissed*, *A Question*, *Through the Heart of Wine*, *The Cry of the Human*, *Asleep*, and the *Sweden Song*. *A Few Years Ago*, *Birch Spring and Other Poems*, a complete collection of her best poems, was published.

* 1997. Ellen Sawyer[5] Averill (*George*[4], *John*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1], *William*[1]), b. June 1, [illegible], Mass.; m. Oct. 1874, at [illegible], Mich., [illegible] Howe; they live at Woodburn, Ore.

Children:

i. [illegible] Howe Chase, b. Aug. 17, 1876; m. [illegible]; d. Sept. 26, 1903, unmarried, at Kenyth.

ii. Anne Florence[6] Chase, b. Mar. 6, 1879; m. Mr. Cooley, has two children, Dorothy and Alice.

iii. [illegible] Chase, b. May 2, 1881; m. Mr. Hamilton, has two children, Marie and Pete.

iv. Edith Chase, b. Jan. 26, 1883; m. Mr. Comstock; has two children, Clyde and Dorothy.

1998. Luther Martin[8] Averill (*George[7], John[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 22, 1855, at Alton, Me., is a farmer, and has lived at Alton, Dover, and (1898) Foxcroft, Me. He m. Oct. 31, 1888, at Dover, **Amy Wilson** (dau. of Charles Wilson of Atkinson, Me., and Elizabeth Grosse, his wife), b. Sept. 7, 1867, at Atkinson, Me.

Children (all b. at Foxcroft):

3314. i. Fred Wilson[9], b. Nov. 30, 1891; d. Oct. 31, 1892.
3315. ii. Elizabeth Boynton[9], b. Dec. 7, 1893.
3316. iii. Eugene Wilson[9], b. Feb. 15, 1897.
3317. iv. Luther Robert[9], b. Oct. 22, 1901; d. Mar. 25, 1906.

1999. Janet Turner[8] Averill (*George[7], John[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 20, 1858, at Alton, Me.; m. Sept. 9, 1890, at Dover, Me., **Hiram Farmer**; they live at Charleston, Me.

Child:

i. Maurice[9] Farmer, b. Oct. 5, 1892.

2002. Florence Malvina[8] Averill (*George[7], John[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 25, 1866, at Dover, Me.; m. Oct. 4, 1893, at Dover, **Alonzo Woodbury Gerrish**; they live at Grenville, Me.

Children:

i. Edna Louise[9] Gerrish, b. Oct. 28, 1898; d. May 8, 1899.
ii. Kenneth Averill[9] Gerrish, b. Feb. 21, 1901.

2031. Lydia Lincoln[8] Averill (*Thomas[7], Thomas[6], Benjamin[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 26, 1845, at Middleburg, Tenn., has lived at Middleburg and Boliver, Tenn., and Quincy, Mass. She m. (1) Nov. 5, 1865, at Quincy, **William Hayward Follett** (son of George Follett of Quincy and Betsey Hobart, his wife), b. Feb. 14, 1836, at Quincy; d. there, Apr. 24, 1871. She m. (2) Feb. 3, 1887, at Quincy, **George Woodbury Morton** (son of William Saxton Morton of Roxbury and Quincy, Mass., and Mary Jane Woodbury Grimes of Francestown, N. H., his wife), b. May 2, 1842. They live at Quincy.

Mrs. Morton is said to resemble her father, Lieut. Averill, in many ways, and to be a woman of great ability and many interests.

Child (by first husband):

i. Frank Child[9] Follett, b. Sept. 10, 1866, at Quincy, Mass.; d. there, Sept. 14, 1884.

2033. Caroline[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], William[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 4, 1825, at Alna, Me.; m. Oct., 1842, **Joseph Leighton, Jr.** She d. Feb. 9, 1844, at Alna, and her sister, Sarah Anne Trask Averill, became the 2nd wife of Mr. Leighton.

Child:

i. Enos[9] Leighton, d. in infancy; buried at Sheepscot, Me.

2034. Wilmot[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], William 2nd[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 2, 1826, at Sheepscot, Me. (Alna), was a ship-builder, and lived at Alna, New Castle, Boothbay, Bath, Me., and at East Boston and Malden, Mass. He m. (1) May 7, 1848, at Boothbay, **Lizzie Jane Kelley** (dau. of John Kelley of Boothbay, and Mary Sherman, his wife), b. at Boothbay; d. at East Boston, and was buried at Boothbay. He m. (2) **Nellie Kelley** of Boothbay, an own cousin of his first wife. She had no children and died some years ago. Mr. Averill d. Mar. 14, 1910, at Boothbay. Interment at Boothbay.

Children (by first wife):

3318. i. Elizabeth Cunningham[9], b. at New Castle (Sheepscot), Me.; m. Porter Evans Chase, at East Boston, Mass.; d. there and was interred at Boothbay, Me. She had three children, Jennie, Hiram, and another dau.

3319. ii. Wilmot Jr.(a)[9], b. at Bath, Me.; d. y.

3320. iii. Wilmot Jr.(b)[9], b. at Boothbay; d. y.

3321. iv. Edward Scott[9], b. Mar. 14, 1864; m. Annie L. Ryder.

2035. Sarah Ann[8] Trask Averill (*Joseph[7], William 2nd[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 25, 1828, at Alna, Me.; m. (1) May 24, 1845, at Alna, her brother-in-law, **Joseph Leighton, Jr.,** (son of Joseph Leighton of Alna, and Sara Chase, his wife), b. Oct. 11, 1820, at Alna. He d. there, May 15, 1889.

Mrs. Leighton m. (2) Apr. 26, 1900, **Edward G. Roffe** of Malden, Mass., where she resided, but spent her summers in the old home so dear to her at Sheepscot. She d. there, Sept. 9, 1907, and is buried at Sheepscot. Edward G. Roffe d. at Malden, Dec. 11, 1909, and was buried at Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.

Children (all b. at Alna, Me.) :

i. Ella Augusta[9] Leighton, b. Aug. 18, 1845, was Principal of the Hillside School at Medford, Mass. She has resided at Malden, Mass., for some years. Her valuable assistance in obtaining data for her branch of the family, is gratefully acknowledged by the Editor.

ii. Angelia[9] Leighton, b. Jan. 16, 1848, is a dressmaker at East Boston.

iii. Edward Chase[9] Leighton, b. Dec. 12, 1854; m. May 3, 1882, at Decatur, Ill., Julia Billington. He is a woodturner by trade, and also a farmer, at Sheepscot, Me. He has seven children.

iv. Albert Wright[9] Leighton, b. July 10, 1863; d. Feb. 15, 1864, at Alna.

v. Nora Arletta[9] Leighton, b. Dec. 10, 1864; m. Oct. 12, 1885, at Alna, Roscoe M. Chase. They live at Sheepscot, E. S., and have six children.

2036. Jotham Donnell[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 25, 1830, at Alna, Me., was a farmer and lumberman and lived at Alna and Jefferson, Me. He was an energetic man and an indefatigable worker; a member of the Methodist Church and a Republican. He m. (1) Aug. 30, 1853, at New Castle, Me., **Catharine Campbell,** b. 1828, at Prince Edward Island; d. Apr. 30, 1882, at Sheepscot, Me. He m. (2) **Mrs. Minerva Peaslee** (a widow), b. at N. Whitefield. He d. July 3, 1905.

Children (by first wife) :

3322. i. Lavinia C.[9], b. July 1, 1854; m. at Alna, Me., Samuel F. Hatch. She d. Apr. 23, 1882, at Sheepscot (*New Castle Cem. Records*), aet. 27 yrs. 9 mos.

3323. ii. Jotham Edward[9], Jr., b. Oct. 8, 1861; m. Annie Maddocks, at Snohomish, Wash.; was a lumberman there; d. Feb. 7, 1902.

3324. iii. Elizabeth C.[9], b. —— —, 185–; m. at Alna, Charles Peaslee of Jefferson, Me., has two children.

3325. iv. William[9], b. —— —, 186–; m. at Jefferson, Maggie Moody of Jefferson.

2037. William[8] Averill 2nd (*Joseph[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 30, 1832, at Alna, Me., was a ship-carpenter, and worked at his trade at New Castle for some years. About 1863 he moved with his family to

San Francisco, Cal. He was a remarkably fine singer and a very handsome man. He m. (Int. pub. July 22, 1855) **Mary Ann Nolan.** He d. —— —, 187-, at San Francisco.

Child:

3326. i. WILLIAM[9], JR., b. 185–; d. when he was abt. 21 yrs. of age prob. at San Francisco.

2038. Emmeline Trivett[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 30, 1835, at Alna, Me.; m. May, 1852, at New Castle, Me., **Eben Dodge** of Edgecombe, Me. She d. Jan. 14, 1890, at New Castle.

Children:

i. ALFARATA[9] DODGE.
ii. WILLARD[9] DODGE.
iii. HENRY P.[9] DODGE.
iv. IDA[9] DODGE.
v. CLAUDE[9] DODGE.
vi. EDA ELLA[9] DODGE.

2039. Charles Baker[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 29, 1839, at Alna, Me., was Captain of a river craft, and lived at Wiscasset, Dresden and Alna, Me. He was a soldier in the Civil War, and stationed at Baton Rouge, Ia. He was a mild-tempered, easy-going man, and an excellent singer; in religion, a Methodist; and in politics, a Republican. He m. (1) June, 1858, at Alna, **Lydia Dickinson** (dau. of Joseph Dickinson of Wiscasset, Me., and Jane Walker of Woolwich), b. Dec. 5, 1835, at Wiscasset; d. there, Sept. 10, 1890. He m. (2) Sept. 9, 1891, **Mrs. Harriet (Savage) Blackman** of Wiscasset, and d. May 26, 1910.

Children (all b. at Alna):

3327. i. ISAPHENA[9], b. July 15, 1859; m. Americus McKenney.
3328. ii. GEORGIA[9], b. May 8, 1861; m. Charles Gates.
3329. iii. EMMA ROSE[9], b. Apr. 10, 1863; d. Mar., 1891, at Wiscasset.
3330. iv. SCOTT[9], b. Nov. 24, 1864; m. Jan. 11, 1891, at Wiscasset, Nellie Jackson (dau. of Thomas Jackson of Wiscasset).
3331. v. JOSIE ETTA[9], b. Oct. 6, 1865; m. James Pottle.
3332. vi. WALTER HALL[9], b. July 5, 1871; m. Lilla Blackman.
3333. vii. CLARA BELLE[9], b. Oct. 19, 1873; m. July 4, 1896, at Gardiner, Me., Melvin Blackman of Wiscasset.
3334. viii. LYDIA JANE[9], b. July 8, 1876; m. Frederic Hutchins Lewis.

2040. Joseph[8] Averill, Jr. (*Joseph[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 27, 1841, at Alna, Me., was a very handsome, bright and promising young man. He was in the Civil War with his brother Charles B., and was stationed at Baton Rouge as Corporal of Co. H, 21st Me. Regt. He m. Apr., 1859, **Sarah E. Hall** (dau. of Almond G. Hall of Newcastle, Me., and Christie A. Young of Nashwaak, N. B., his wife), b. Apr. 15, 1840. He d. May 2, 1863, of fever, at Baton Rouge, while in the army.

Child:

3335. i. MARCELLA[9], b. July 5, 1861; m. John M. Stilphen of Dresden, Me.

2041. Edward[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 31, 1844, at Sheepscot, in Alna, Me., was a carpenter and painter, and lived at Jefferson, Me., where he was Post-Master. He was a Republican. He served in the Army during the Civil War, and re-enlisted for the rest of the war. He m. Oct. 31, 1870, at N. Whitefield, Me., **Ruth Peaslee** (dau. of Riley Peaslee of N. Whitefield and Sophia Dunton, his wife), b. Feb. 24, 1845, at N. Whitefield.

Children (all b. at Jefferson):

3336. i. ANNIE LAWRIE[9], b. May 13, 1871; d. June 16, 1873.
3337. ii. CHARLES EDWARD[9], b. Sept. 26, 1872.
3338. iii. BLANCHE EDNA[9], b. June 3, 1874.
3339. iv. HENRY WEEKS[9], b. Feb. 26, 1876.
3340. v. WILBERT RILEY[9], b. Jan. 1, 1878.
3341. vi. IVA CLEMENTINE[9], b. Dec. 5, 1881.
3342. vii. MAUD SARAH[9], b. Oct. 31, 1884.

2047. Albert H.[8] Averell (*Hiram[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 27, 1851, at Readfield, Me., is a farmer and lives at Farmingdale, Me. He holds the copy of the bond given by Job (No. 54) Averell to Charles Cushing when he was appointed Deputy Sheriff of Pownalboro. His bond is recorded at Wiscasset. He m. Oct. 29, 1888, at Farmingdale, Me., **Alice M. Brawn** (dau. of John S. Brawn of Green, Me., and Lowell, Mass., and Annie F. Church, his wife), of Windsor, Me., b. Mar. 17, 1872, at Winthrop, Me. Mr. Averell is a very capable, honest and earnest man, ever ready to help a fellow man in need.

Children (all b. at Farmingdale):

3363. i. Ernest W.[9], b. Dec. 5, 1890.
3364. ii. Effie L.[9], b. Dec. 24, 1892.
3365. iii. Charles Irving[9], b. Nov. 26, 1894.

2049. Ida Eleonora[8] Averell (*Hiram[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 30, 1858, at Farmingdale, Me.; m. Oct., 1887, at Gardiner, Me., **Eugene Bachelder.**

Children:

i. Eugene Earle[9] Bachelder.
ii. Ruth May[9] Bachelder.
iii. Calvin Leslie[9] Bachelder.

2052. Lizzie Frances[8] Averell (*Samuel[7], William[6] 2nd, Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William*), b. Nov., 1862, at New Castle, Me.; m. (1?) Mr. ———— **Chase;** m. (2?) **Charles W. Allen.** She d. Dec., 1885, at Medford, Ore.

Children:

i. Willie[9] Chase, b. 1880.
ii. Clara[9] Chase, b. 1882.
iii. Minnie[9] Chase, b. 1883.

2054. Samuel[8] Averell (*Austin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 26, 1856, at New Castle, Me.; m. Jan. 25, 1886, at Alna, Me., **Alma Chester Nelson** (dau. of George T. Nelson of Alna and Eliza West, his wife), b. Jan. 20, 1864. Mrs. Averell d. Jan. 13, 1903, Mr. Averell is still living at Sheepscot (Alna), Me.

Children:

3366. i. Gertrude Eliza[9], b. Dec. 7, 1888; m. Henry Weeks (No. 3339) Averill.
3367. ii. Thelma[9], b. —— —, 189–.

2056. Iva F.[8] Averell (*Austin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 12, 1882; m. June 14, 1899, at Alna, Me., **Howard H. Trussell** (son of John Trussell of So. Newcastle, Me., and Anna Elizabeth Walker, his wife). Mr. Trussell is a merchant and lives at Wiscasset.

2057. Lawrence[8] Averell (*Austin[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 1, 1891, at Alna. He is a student at Clark College.

2058. **Caroline**[8] **Averell** (*Joseph*[7], *James*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 15, 1829, at Prospect (Searsport), Me.; m. Mar. 25, 1855, at Alna, Me., **Samuel T. Lowell** (son of Samuel Lowell of Alna and Elizabeth McFadden, his wife), b. June 14, 1828, at Alna.

Children (all b. at Alna):

i. Mary Jane[9] Lowell, b. Aug. 19, 1858.
ii. Asa[9] Lowell, b. Nov. 13, 1859.
iii. Flora[9] Lowell, b. Mar. 25, 1861.
iv. Nellie[9] Lowell, b. Feb. 28, 1863.
v. Julia A.[9] Lowell, b. Feb. 21, 1866; d. Apr. 17, 1870.
vi. Samuel Truxton[9] Lowell, b. Feb. 7, 1868. (Said to bear a strong resemblance to Mr. Lawrence Lowell, Pres. of Harvard, who is of the same stock.)
vii. Carrie Belle[9] Lowell, b. Mar. 18, 1871.

All the above named children are married except Asa and Samuel Truxton.

2060. **Frank Wilbur**[8] **Averell** (*Joseph*[7], *James*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 10, 1833, at Prospect (Searsport), Me., lived at Alna. He m. **Sarah Elizabeth Simpson,** and died some years ago.

Child:

3368. i. Alice Maria[9], b. at Alna; m. Mr. Wilbur Houdlette.

2063. **Elbridge**[8] **Averell** (*Joseph*[7], *James*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 27, 1840, at Prospect (Searsport), Me., lived at Richmond, Me. He m. (1) **Kate Simmons**; m. (2) **Lucy Marshall.** He d. July 17, 1890, at Richmond.

Child:

3369. i. Ralph[9].

2076. **William Robert**[8] **Averell** (*Robert*[7], *Moses*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 16, 1848, at Orono, Me.; m. (1) **Luella Davis;** m. (2) **Lizzie Lewis.** He was in the Civil War, a private in Co. D, 14th Me. Regt. He d. Feb. 1, 1886, at Orono.

Child (by first wife):

3370. i. Catherine[9].

2077. **Charles Allen**[8] **Averell** (*Robert*[7], *Moses*[6], *William*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 185-, at Orono, Me.; m. **Helen Silsby** of Hamden, Me., and lives at Houlton, Me.

Child:

3371. i. HAROLD[9], b. —— —, 187–.

2078. Nathan Allen[8] Averill (*Robert[7], Moses[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 27, 1852, at Oldtown, Me., is a merchant and has lived at Oldtown and Winn, Me. He m. (1) Dec. 12, 1884, at Bangor, Me., **Charlotte Burnham Chesley** (dau. of William H. Chesley of Winn and Emma J. Morrill, his wife), b. Dec. 17, 1862, at Lincoln, Me.; d. Mar. 27, 1890, at Winn. He m. (2) Oct. 17, 1894, at Bangor, **Sona Grace Wallace** (dau. of James H. Wallace of Carroll, Me., and Susan Moores, his wife), b. Apr. 19, 1865, at Carroll, Me.

Child (by second wife):

3372. i. ROBERT WALLACE[9], b. June 8, 1897, at Winn, Me.

2084. Martha G.[8] Averill (*Luther[7], Moses[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 17, 1863, at Oldtown, Me., has lived at Lincoln Centre and Houlton, Me., and Brookline, Mass. She m. Dec. 25, 1886, at Lincoln Centre, **Hon. Llewellyn Powers** (son of Arbla Powers of Pittsfield, Me., and Naomi Matthews, his wife), b. 1838, at Pittsfield. Mrs. Powers is a cultivated and attractive woman, of fine presence, resembling several other handsome women of the Averell-Averill-Avery stock in her regular features, fair coloring and splendid physique. She is much admired in her native state. Mr. Powers has been for many years a man of marked ability. He was elected Governor of Maine in 1897-8, and 1898-9.

Children:

i. WALTER AVERILL[9] POWERS, b. Apr. 16, 1888, at Brookline, Mass.

ii. MARTHA PAULINE[9] POWERS, b. Apr. 19, 1890, at Brookline, Mass.

iii. DORIS VIRGINIA[9] POWERS, b. May 15, 1892, at Houlton, Me.

iv. RALPH AVERILL[9] POWERS, b. Sept. 24, 1893, at Houlton, Me.

v. MARGARET LLEWELLYN[9] POWERS, b. Dec. 27, 1896, at Houlton, Me.

2088. Miles William[8] Averell (*Miles[7], Ebenezer[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 30, 1838, at Alna, Me., was a farmer and lived at Alna. He m. there, abt. 1860 (?), **Lauretta Pottle** (dau. of Hiram Pottle of Alna, and Eliza Peaslee, his wife). Mr. Averell was a soldier in the Civil War, and

was stationed for a time at New Orleans, where he d. in the hospital, July 21, 1864.

Children:

3373. i. HERBERT[9], b. 1862; is married and lives in Mass.
3374. ii. SARAH[9], b. 1864; is married.

2090. Albion[8] Averill (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 30, 1832, at Alna, Me.; m. Sept. 12, 1858, **Lorintha A. Ross** of Nobleboro, Me. (dau. of John Ross of Ipswich, Mass., and Mary Colwell of Bowdoninham, Mass.). They live at Sheepscot, Me.

Children:

3375. i. LUCY M.[9], b. Jan. 4, 1860; m. Nov. 24, 1880, George L. Marr of Alna, Me. They live at Wollaston, Mass., and have 5 children.
3376. ii. ERVIN H.[9], b. Sept. 3, 1862; m. Dec. 23, 1889, Lucy Moody of Jefferson, Me. They live at Alna and have 1 child.
3377. iii. MELVIN E.[9], b. Oct. 3, 1865; m. Mar. 18, 1890, Edith Benner. They live at Freeport, Me., and have 1 child.
3378. iv. ALBION W.[9], b. Dec. 10, 1870; lives at home, unm.
3379. v. ADDIE M.[9], b. May 3, 1873; m. June 26, 1894, Ernest Weeks of Jefferson, Me.; lives at Jefferson.

2092. Marietta[8] Averill (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], William[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 4, 1837, at Alna, Me., lived at Alna, and after 1866 at Saugus, Me. She m. Oct. 2, 1853, **William Mills Tobin** (son of Richard Tobin of Nobleboro and Christiana Mills, his wife), b. July 8, 1829.

Children:

i. MARY P.[9] TOBIN, b. Sept. 16, 1854, at Alna; d. July 12, 1856.
ii. FLORENCE DUNTON[9] TOBIN, b. Aug. 19, 1857, at Alna; m. Laura A. Bray.
iii. WILLIAM H.[9] TOBIN, b. Jan. 30, 1860; m. Jennie M. Ryan.
iv. EDGAR S.[9] TOBIN, b. Feb. 11, 1865; m. Jane Peabody.

2125. Ezekiel[8] Averill (*Christopher[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 14, 1831, at Richmond, Me.; m. Apr. 19, 1863, at Charlestown, Mass., **Mary J. Niles** (dau. of Joseph W. Niles and Mary P. Rand, his wife), b. July 18, 1830, at Charlestown, Mass. He d. Nov. 14, 1894, at Winthrop, Mass.

Child:

3400. i. GEORGE W.[9], b. Jan. 12, 1864, at Charlestown; lives at Melrose, Mass. He m. Mar. 1, 1891, at Chelsea, Mass., Mary E. Kelley of Chicago, Ill., b. May 31, 1872, at Cambridge, Mass.

2126. Mary Elizabeth[8] Averill (*Christopher[7], Ezekiel[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 16, 1832, at Richmond, Me., has lived at Wiscasset, Winneganee and Bath, Me. She m. Mar. 6, 1860, at Wiscasset, **Alden Morse** (son of Richard Morse and Jane Parker, his wife), b. July 2, 1811, at Winneganee; d. there, Mar. 7, 1875.

Children (all b. at Winneganee):

i. HORACE GRAY[9] MORSE, b. Jan. 7, 1861; d. Oct. 26, 1898; unm.

ii. JOHN A.[9] MORSE, b. July 17, 1862; m. Dec. 15, 1892, at Charlestown, Mass., Leonia Brockway.

iii. CLARINA W.[9] MORSE, b. June 30, 1870; unm.

2129. Emma Clara[8] Averill (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 16, 1852, at Winthrop, Me., has lived at Tioga, Pa., Lake City and St. Paul, Minn., and Washington, D. C. She m. Nov. 13, 1873, at Christ Church, St. Paul, the **Hon. Wm. H. H. Stowell,** member of Congress from Virginia. He was b. July 26, 1840, at Windsor, Vt., and was the son of Sylvester Stowell of Windsor, Vt., later of Boston, Mass., and of Fanny Chandler Bowen, his wife. He comes from fine old New England and Welsh and English stock, being a member of or eligible to most of our patriotic societies. He was graduated at the Boston English High School in 1856; was with the firm of C. O. Whitman and Sons, ship owners and East India importers and sugar refiners. He settled in Virginia in 1865; was U. S. Commissioner (Va.), 1865-69; Collector, Int. Rev. 4th Dist., Va., 1869-71; Mem. 42nd, 43rd and 44th Congresses, 1871-77. His chief work in Congress was on the Post Office Committee for six years, serving with Samuel Randall (afterward Speaker of the House of Representatives), Joseph Cannon, the present Speaker of the House (1908), Thomas C. Platt of New York and other eminent men.

He built pulp and paper mills in conjunction with Gen. J. T. Averill, at Appleton, Wis., where he lived for a time; and blast furnaces at Duluth, 1889, where he also lived a short time. The present place of residence of the Hon. and Mrs. Stowell is St. Paul.

Children:

i. JOHN AVERILL[9] STOWELL, b. Aug. 30, 1875, at St. Paul; d. July 7, 1880, at Appleton.

ii. WILLIAM AVERILL[9] STOWELL, b. Mar. 29, 1882, at Appleton; m. Jan. 14, 1904, at San Bernardino, Cal., Mabel Gardner (dau. of Wm. H. Gardner and Alice ————, his wife, of Buffalo, N. Y.). He was grad. at Princeton University, 1904, and is now a student at Johns Hopkins University at Baltimore, Maryland.

2131. Anna May[8] Averill (*John*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 21, 1859, at Lake City, Minn.; was m. Dec. 17, 1890, at St. Paul, Minn., to **Edwin Amos Jaggard,** one of the most noted jurists of the Middle West. "He was a member of the Supreme Bench of Minnesota. . . . . Before he was a judge, he lectured on medical jurisprudence, and he wrote many papers. . . . . He left behind him *Jaggard on Torts, Jaggard on Taxation, Jaggard on Malicious Persecution, Jaggard on False Imprisonment, Jaggard on Historical Anomalies in the Law of Libel and Slander.*" He was generally admired, and at his death in Bermuda, Feb., 1911, the tributes to his memory were numerous. One of special interest was in the *Baltimore Evening Sun,* Feb. 18, by Henry Edward Warren. He said that Judge Jaggard might have had the Governorship of the state had he not preferred the Bench, and also that the American Bar Association sent him abroad to report on comparative law.

He was especially happy in his domestic life and in a host of friends always glad to be with him in his fishing trips or at his fireside. His wife survives him.

2133. Albert James[8] Averill (*Anson*[7], *James*[6], *John*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 15, 1861, at San Francisco, Cal., is an orchardist, and lives at Monrovia, Cal. He m. July 4, 1896, at San Diego, Cal., **Lillie Virginia Robbins** (dau. of Har-

vey Robbins and Martha Katherine Dobson, his wife), b. July 8, 1862, at Norfolk, Va.

Children (both b. at Monrovia, Cal.):

3401. i. MANLEY L.[9], b. Aug. 17, 1898; d. Aug. 28, 1899, at Los Angeles, Cal.

3402. ii. ALBERT SHERWOOD[9], b. Jan. 8, 1900.

2144. Dora[8] Averill (*Edwin[7], Guy[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—, at Atkinson, Me.; lived at Kenduskeag, Me., and is living now in Massachusetts. She m. **Abner Clemens** of Kenduskeag.

Children:

i. KOSSUTH[9] CLEMENS; d. unm.

ii. NATHAN[9] CLEMENS; d. unm.

2147. Daniel Chase[8] Averill (*Guy[7], Guy[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 24, 1853; lives at Atkinson, Me.; m. (1) **Lucretia P. Walker** (dau. of Charles Walker and Abigail Harrison, his wife), d. Feb. 26, 1886, at Atkinson. He m. (2) Oct. 5, 1896, **Mrs. Lavina (Meder) Chase** or **Mace**, dau. of Joseph Meder.

Children (by first wife):

3403. i. CAROLINE LOUISE[9], b. May 2, 1878, at Atkinson, Me., grad. at high school, Kenduskeag, and normal school, Castine, 1898.

3404. ii. ABIGAIL[9], b. June 18, 1882, at Kenduskeag.

3405. iii. HENRIETTA[9], b. Oct. 16, 1885, lives with Augustus Walker's family at Winterburn, Pa.

2149. Edwin Sumner[8] Averell (*Guy[7], Guy[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 29, 1862, prob. at Atkinson, Me.; m. **Lena Evans.**

Child:

3406. i. HENRY LEWIS[9].

2153. Jennie Gross[8] Averell (*Guy[7], Guy[6], John[5], Job[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 6, 1875, at Atkinson, Me.; lives at Foxcroft, Me. She m. **Anson Tewkesbury** of Atkinson.

Child:

i. ANSON GUY[9] TEWKESBURY.

2188. Walton Felch[8] Avery (*Abiel[7], Joseph[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 30, 1866, at Sacramento, Cal., was for some time a pattern maker at Mare Island Navy Yard. He lived at Sacramento (3 yrs.), Vallejo (14 yrs.), Oakland (5 yrs.), and is living at the present time at San Francisco, Cal. He m. July 30, 1898, at Vallejo, **Helen Barbe** (dau. of Wilhelm Hermann Frederick Barbe of Amsterdam, Holland, and Johanna Christina Van Breemen, his wife), b. July 23, 1876, at Amsterdam, Holland.

Children (all b. at Vallejo):

3417. i. Robert Walton[9], b. May 14, 1899.
3418. ii. Norman Frederick[9], b. July 7, 1900.
3419. iii. Russell Grant[9], b. Nov. 20, 1902.

2201. Elmira Jeanette[8] Avery (*Joseph[7], Joseph[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 18, 1869, at Jefferson, Me., and lived on part of the original farm of her great-grandfather Enoch Averell, and in an interesting old house built by her grandfather Joseph Averell a century ago. Unfortunately this house was burned in 1911. A duplicate of it was built by his brother Enoch at the same time and that also was burned, very many years ago; as both contained unusually interesting and artistic details for farm houses their loss is greatly regretted. With her father's interest in education she, as an only child, was carefully raised and educated, and very naturally was the light of that old home. She was educated at Coburn Classical Institute at Waterville, Me., class of 1887. She was m. May 13, 1893, to **Rev. Geo. H. Hamlen,** a Free Will Baptist missionary, who was the son of Charles Crocker Hamlen and Judith Ann Smiley, his wife. He was b. Feb. 22, 1866, at Sydney, Me. Mr. Hamlen was educated at Coburn Institute, class of 1886, Bates' College, class of 1890, Cobb Divinity School, class of 1893.

After their marriage they were stationed at Balasore, India, about 130 miles from Calcutta. He is Principal of the Balasore Christian High School. Her duties as wife of a foreign missionary are those of a mother with dozens of children, and she seems to perform them with joy. She was in America in 1912.

The children of the Rev. George and Mrs. Elmira (Avery) Hamlen (all b. at India) were:

i. Joseph Avery[9] Hamlen, b. May 19, 1894, at Balasore, India.
ii. Charles Elmer[9] Hamlen, b. Aug. 23, 1898, at Balasore, India.
iii. Frank Henry[9] Hamlen, b. Sept. 8, 1901, at Balasore, India.

2202. Ira[8] Avery (*John[7], Joseph[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 18, 1837, at Richmond, Me.; is a fruit grower, and has lived at Monte Rio and Newcastle, Cal. He m. Sept. 14, 1874, near Auburn, Cal., **Seney Vandevere Bolles** (dau. of Ralph Bolles of Eldorado, Cal., and Jerusha West, his wife), b. July 17, 1849, in Ohio. They are living at Newcastle, Placer Co., Cal.

Children:

3420. i. Burt[9], b. Apr. 14, 1876, at Emigrant Gap, Cal., has lived there and is now in Alaska (1906).
3421. ii. Edith[9], b. July 17, 1884, at Emigrant Gap, was grad. from the Auburn High School, 1906.
3422. iii. John C.[9], b. Oct. 23, 1889, at Blue Cannon, Cal., is living at home.

2204. Franklin[8] Avery (*John[7], Joseph[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 1, 1840, at Richmond, Me.; m. Feb. 21, 1870, at Sacramento, Cal., **Abby Maria Gardner** (dau. of Joseph Gardner and Sarah Jane Haskell, his wife), b. Feb. 19, 1846, at Foxcroft, Me. He lived at Richmond, Me., Sacramento and San Diego, Cal., Tacoma, Wash., and last at Oakland, Cal., where he d. Dec. 15, 1903. He was a railroad foreman.

Children:

3423. i. Alexander Gordon[9], b. Dec. 9, 1870, at Sacramento; m. July 11, 1898, at Tacoma, Wash., Katharine Lee Hardy (dau. of Rufus Coleman Hardy and Sarah Burns, his wife), b. at Virginia, Nev. Mr. Avery studied law in Tacoma, and is now Assistant Division Counsel of the Northern Pacific R. R., and living at Tacoma.
3424. ii. Edna Irene[9], b. July 6, 1876, at Sacramento, is a cultivated and interesting woman and lives at Tacoma.

2212. Enoch[8] Avery, Jr. (*Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 3, 1828, at Frankfort, Me. He lived at Westerly, R. I., for some years. He m. (1) Nov. 19, 1848, **Hannah J. Severance,** b. Jan. 1, 1828, bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, Nov. 2, 1873; d. Oct. 8, 1875, at Winterport, Me. He m. (2) Nov. 24, 1877, **Mrs. Annie Dunbar** (née Ritchie). He d. Nov. 13, 1884.

Children:

3425. i. Melvina J.[9], b. Sept. 2, 1850; d. Apr. 5, 1856.

3426. ii. Enoch Franklin[9], b. Oct. 14, 1854; bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, Aug., 1881; lived at Winterport and Westerly. He m. Mar. 21, 1876, at Grace Church, Westerly, Mary E. Brown. He d. Nov. 19, 1877. His widow m. (2) Mar. 2, 1893, George T. Bacon of Jacksonville, Fla. She had a letter from Grace Church, Westerly, Aug., 1881, to the church in Jacksonville.

3427. iii. Amelia E.[9], b. May 17, 1857; d. Sept. 27, 1862.

3428. iv. Leonora Estella[9], b. Jan. 10, 1861; m. Marcus L. Curtis.

3429. v. Carrie Lizzie[9], b. Mar. 18, 1863; m. Charles E. Shaw.

2214. Sarah J.[8] Avery (*Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 9, 1832, at Frankfort (Winterport), Me., lived at Prospect Ferry and Ellsworth, Me. She m. Dec. 28, 1848, **Parker Witham** (son of Benjamin Witham of Prospect, Me., and Tryphena Harriman, his wife), b. 1829, at Prospect. He d. 1887, at Togus, Me. She d. Jan. 1, 1886, at Ellsworth, Me.

Children (all b. at Prospect):

i. Charles M.[9] Witham, b. 1850; m. Lizzie J. Hurd.

ii. Sarah E.[9] Witham, b. 1852; d. 1873, at Belfast, Me.

iii. Frederick P.[9] Witham, b. 1854; m. Ardella Moore.

iv. Orlando A.[9] Witham, b. 1856.

2215. Mellen[8] Avery (*Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 24, 1834, at Frankfort, Me., was a stone cutter and lived at Winterport, Me. He m. Dec. 26, 1852, **Belinda Bowden** (dau. of Elisha Bowden of Winterport and Silvina Colson, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1832, at Winterport. He d. June 2, 1872, at Winterport; and his widow m. (2) Mr. ———— Littlefield and was living in 1898 (?) at West Hampden, Me.

Children (all but one b. at Winterport):

3430. i. Ella[9], b. June 11, 1858.
3431. ii. Fred[9], b. Jan. 4, 1860; is married.
3432. iii. Ashley[9], b. Jan. 1, 1861; d. July 30, 1869.
3433. iv. Edward[9], b. Mar. 16, 1863, at Blue Hill, Me.; d. Aug. —, 1865.
3434. v. Ida[9], b. Apr. 11, 1865; is married.

2216. Edward[8] Avery 2nd (*Enoch[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 14, 1835, at Frankfort, Me., was a stone cutter and lived at Frankfort, Winterport, Prospect, Vinalhaven and Bangor, Me. He m. Sept. 19, 1857, at Stockton, Me., **Marian Martell Crocker** (dau. of Enoch Crocker of Prospect and Matilda D., his wife), b. Oct. 5, 1842, at Prospect. He d. May 1, 1882, at Vinalhaven. Mr. Avery was a volunteer in the Civil War, his loyalty to the Flag follows down through two generations.

Children:

3435. i. George Walter[9], b. May 3, 1858, at Frankfort; m. Mary E. Coombs.
3436. ii. Charles Wallace[9], b. Aug. 28, 1860, at Winterport; d. Feb. 29, 1864, at Prospect.
3437. iii. Ellen Maria[9], b. July 6, 1862, at Prospect; d. there Aug. 12, 1864.
3438. iv. Albert Lewis[9], b. May 27, 1869, at Prospect; m. Abbie L. Lowell.
3439. v. Cora Frances[9], b. July 16, 1872, at Prospect, was educated at the common schools of Vinalhaven and Bangor and the Bangor High School, and received the Holton Gold Medal. She was afterwards a book-keeper, and d. Sept. 6, 1894, at Bangor.

2218. Mary E.[8] Avery (*Enoch[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 1, 1840, at Frankfort, Me., lived at Winterport, Me. She m. May 17, 1857, **Hiram Holmes** of Frankfort (now Winterport), b. Oct. 18, 1809. He d. Aug. 4, 1884; she d. Mar. 13, 1885.

Children:

i. Harry A.[9] Holmes, b. Mar. —, 1858; d. Mar. —, 1861.
ii. Flora E.[9] Holmes, b. Sept. 9, 1859; m. George L. Gilman.
iii. Luella F.[9] Holmes, b. Apr. 24, 1863; m. Wellington M. Howes.

iv. Lizzie J.[9] Holmes, b. —— —, 186–; d. some years ago.
v. Herbert G.[9] Holmes, b .Mar. 14, 1868, at Winterport; m. Annie Sullivan.
vi. Harriet L.[9] Holmes, b. May 17, 1871, at Winterport; m. George M. Knox.

2220. Melinda Alice[8] Avery (*Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 3, 1844, at Frankfort, Me.; m. May 4, 1867, at Lewiston, Me., **Andrew Conlon,** b. Sept. 8, 1843. They live at Fall River, Mass.

Children:

i. H. Elmer[9] Conlon, b. Mar. 17, 1868.
ii. Ernest P.[9] Conlon, b. Jan. 21, 1872; m. Aug. 17, 1896, Mary A. Albert.
iii. Franklin A.[9] Conlon, b. Feb. 21, 1879; d. Jan. 20, 1883.

2223. Phoebe Eva[8] Avery (*Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 1, 1852, at Frankfort, Me.; m. Feb. 2, 1875, **Leon Carleton** of Winterport, Me. She d. Sept., 1880.

Children:

i. Percy O.[9] Carleton, b. Aug. 12, 1875.
ii. Willie E.[9] Carleton, b. Oct. 14, 1877.

2225. Adoniram Judson[8] Avery (*Lewman*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 16, 1838, at Jefferson, Me., was a stone cutter and lived at Jefferson. He m. Nov. 6, 1859, at Portsmouth, N. H., **Hannah M. Linscott** (dau. of Samuel Linscott of York, Me., and Nancy Nowell, his wife), b. Oct. 8, 1836, at York, Me.

Children:

3440. i. Wesley[9], b. Sept. 7, 1860, at York.
3441. ii. Frank[9], b. Aug. 25, 1863, at Jefferson; d. there, Jan. 9, 1874.
3442. iii. Lilla[9], b. Jan. 5, 1868, at Jefferson.

2227. George E.[8] Avery (*Lewman*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 20, 1848, at Jefferson, is a blacksmith and lives at Weeks Mills and China, Me. He m. **Laura Sprague** (dau. of Charles Sprague of Jefferson, Me., and Eunice Hislar, his wife), b. May 21, 1855, at Jefferson; she d. there, May 28, 1881.

Children (all b. at Jefferson):

3443. i. GEORGIA[9], b. Sept. 11, 1872; d. Oct. 17, 1888.
3444. ii. NELLIE L.[9], b. Mar. 16, 1874.
3445. iii. ADDIE A.[9], b. Mar. 20, 1875.
3446. iv. LAURA B.[9], b. June 17, 1876.
3447. v. GRACE A.[9], b. Dec. 11, 1877.
3448. vi. CLARENCE[9], b. May 28, 1879.
3449. vii. HARRY[9], b. May 16, 1881.

2228. Newell Eddy[8] Avery (*Lewman[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 28, 1850, at Jefferson, Me., is a prosperous farmer and business man, and has lived at Cooper's Mills and Whitefield, Me. He m. May 23, 1876, at Whitefield, **Mary Louise (Howe) Avery**—widow of Joseph Dunton Avery (No. 1187)—and dau. of Hiram E. Howe of Whitefield, Me., and Louisa B. Kincaid, his wife. She was b. Nov. 14, 1845, at Whitefield.

Children (both b. at Whitefield):

3450. i. MARY E.[9], b. Sept. 16, 1878.
3451. ii. EDNA F.[9], b. July 14, 1882.

2230. Mercy Ann[8] Avery (*Prentiss[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 3, 1841, at Carmel, Me.; m. **Isaiah A. Crockett.** She d. Oct. 31, 1862, at Bucksport, Me.

Child:

i. ALBERT[9] CROCKETT, d. y.

2234. Eunice Mayo[8] Avery (*Prentiss[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 14, 1849, at Boyd's Corner, Winterport, Me., and lives at Winterport. She m. there, Oct. 13, 1867, **Charles E. Campbell** (son of Theodore McIntire Campbell of Frankfort, Me., and Barbara Grey of Sedgewick, Me., his wife), b. May 2, 1845, at Frankfort.

Children:

i. MINNIE MAY[9] CAMPBELL, b. Apr. 2, 1872, at Prospect, Me.
ii. AVERY[9] CAMPBELL, b. Aug. 14, 1877, at Winterport, Me.
iii. ELIZA ETHEL[9] CAMPBELL, b. Oct. 24, 1879, at Winterport, Me.

2236. Sewell Edwin[8] Avery (*Prentiss[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 19, 1853, at Frankfort (now Winterport), Me., has lived at Frankfort and Vinalhaven, Me., and Bloomington, Ill. He is Supt. of the Reed Stone Quarries at Bedford and Bloomington. He is a Republican and a Free Mason. He m. (1) Nov. 18, 1874, **Susie H. Turner** (dau. of Benjamin Turner of Somerville, Me., and Maria Jones, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1855, at Somerville, Me.; d. there Mar. 31, 1876. He m. (2) Dec. 10, 1878, at Bedford, Ind., **Miranda C. Reath** (dau. of Jacob Reath of Bedford and Theodora Hoffman, his wife), b. Apr. 22, 1858, at Bedford. She is a graduate of the public schools and of Chautauqua, and a member of the Episcopal Church.

Children (by first wife) :

3452. i. Susie H.[9], b. Mar. 26, 1876, at Somerville, Me.

(by second wife) (all b. at Bedford, Ind.) :

3453. ii. Natalia[9] b. Feb. 22, 1880; d. Aug. 22, 1880.
3454. iii. Florence May[9], b. Dec. 6, 1888.
3455. iv. James Melvin[9], b. Jan. 31, 1892.

2237. Charles Delbert[8] Avery (*Prentiss[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 29, 1856, at Frankfort, Me., is a lumber dealer and has lived at Frankfort, Me., and at Detroit, Jackson and Ann Arbor, Mich. He m. (1) Apr. 29, 1878, at Detroit, **Annie Frances Mainville** (dau. of Jean B. Mainville of Amherstberg, Canada (a Frenchman by birth), and Frances Helen Allen (an English woman), his wife), b. Oct. 12, 1856, at Amherstberg. She d. Apr. 8, 1890, at Detroit. He m. (2) May 19, 1891, at St. Johns, Mich., **Cornelia Frances Knapp** (dau. of Elijah Russell Knapp of Churchville, N. Y., and Fannie Parnell Hutchinson, his wife), b. Jan. 18, 1859, at Churchville, N. Y.

Child (by first wife) :

3456. i. Marie Grace[9], b. Feb. 1, 1880, at Detroit, was grad. at the Ann Arbor Conservatory of Music, and is now a teacher of music.

2239. Rev. Newell Augustus[8] Avery (*Edward[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 30, 1847, at Prospect, Me., was educated at Bucksport and at Bates College, Lewiston, Me., and was grad. from Bates Theological

School, now Cobb Divinity School, in 1880. He received a license to preach in 1874, and July 4, 1875, was ordained as minister in the Baptist Church at Islesboro, Me. He held one pastorate before taking his theological course, and one during the course. After graduation he settled first at Epsom, N. H., then in succession at Water Village and Ossipee; and in 1888 was called to Manchester, and in 1895 to Alton, N. H., at which time he was also chosen Chaplain of the New Hampshire Legislature. Illness forced him to discontinue his ministerial work for a time, but he has been since 1906 the Pastor of the Ashland Free Baptist Church, at Ashland, N. H. He was m. May 19, 1881, at Wells, Me., to **Sarah Chase Goodwin** (dau. of George Goodwin of Wells Branch, Me., and Hadessa Chase, his wife), b. June 27, 1847, at Wells. She was grad. from the Maine State Seminary, now Bates College, at Lewiston, Me., class of 1867; and as she had always been identified with the church work in which her parents were actively engaged, and especially her mother, she became a very valuable assistant to her husband in his life work, and in the special work of the Baptist Church.

Child:

3457. i. GEORGE GOODWIN[9], b. July 14, 1882, at Wells, Me., was drowned July 4, 1898, at Robert's Cove, Lake Winnipesaukee, near Alton, N. H.

2240. George Alden[8] Avery (*Edward*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 2, 1849, at Prospect, Me., is a farmer, quarry owner and stone cutter, and lives at Prospect Ferry, Prospect, in the homestead of his father. He is one of the most respected men of the town; a man of scrupulous honesty and sincerity, very loyal to all his friends and faithful to all trusts. He m. Apr. 12, 1873, at Monroe, Me., **Anna Gertrude Pierce** (dau. of Augustus Pierce, who was b. at Salem, Mass., and lived at Prospect, Me., and of Mary Jane Hall of Long Island, Me., his wife). Mrs. Avery is a beautiful Christian woman, a noble wife and mother, and much loved by her friends.

Children (both b. at Prospect):

3458. i. LULU PIERCE[9], b. July 24, 1879, was educated at Bucksport, Me., and at Abbott Academy, Andover, Mass., from

where she was graduated, class of 1902. She taught in the public schools of Winthrop, Me., from the autumn of 1902 until her marriage, Aug. 1, 1907, at her father's residence, to Edwin C. Clifford, Supt. of Public Schools for ten years at Winthrop, Me., where they now reside. Mr. Clifford has three children by a previous marriage.

3459. ii. EDWARD[9], b. July 30, 1886; m. Bertha Mae Pettee.

2241. Edward Franklin[8] Avery (*Edward[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 11, 1851, at Prospect, Me., was trained to work in granite—his father's business. He was an unusually capable and efficient man in this line, doing thoroughly first class work. His splendid strength and accuracy in detail were noted among those who knew him. Ill health forced him to retire from such hard work during the last years of his life. He m. (1) Dec. 14, 1872, **Mary P. Kallah** (dau. of William F. Kallah of S. Thomaston, Me., and Ann Maria Hayden, his wife), b. May 30, 1854, at S. Thomaston, where they lived some years. She d. Sept. 12, 1884, at Vinalhaven, Me. He m. (2) Apr. 8, 1893, at Barre, Vt., **Annie Ruth Brown,** dau. of Philip Brown of Cornwallis, N. S., and Mary A. Hicks, his wife. They lived at Hallowell, Me. Mr. Avery d. May 14, 1910, in the home of his sister, Mrs. Goodwin, at Hallowell, Me.

Children (both b. at S. Thomaston):

3460. i. JOHN FREDERICK[9], b. Oct. 1, 1873; m. Mary Elizabeth Simmons.

3461. ii. JANE ELIZA[9], b. Sept. 22, 1877; m. Harold Edward Jackman.

2242. Byron Cousins[8] Avery (*Edward[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 13, 1853, at Prospect, Me., m. there, Mar. 24, 1878, **Almeda Harriman,** dau. of Albert Harriman of Stockton and later of Prospect, Me., and Rebecca Ginn, his wife. Mrs. Avery comes from good old New England stock, and is one of the leaders in all good works done in Prospect; she is a faithful Christian, a good wife and mother and very highly esteemed. Mr. Avery kept a country store at Prospect Ferry, with his father-in-law, Mr. Harriman, and continued the business for a short time after Mr. Harri-

man's death. He was trained like all his father's sons, in granite cutting, a work in which he is now engaged. They reside at the old Harriman homestead at "The Ferry" on the west bank of the Penobscot, facing Bucksport, and close beside Fort Knox. When troops were last stationed at the Fort, during the Spanish American War, Mr. and Mrs. Avery with other townspeople were especially kind to those who were not well, and to the forlorn young men, who were homesick and ill under the first strain of hard physical labor in this unaccustomed service.

Children (all b. at Prospect Ferry):

3462. i. HERMAN[9], b. Oct. 3, 1879, was m. by Rev. Robert Sutcliffe, at Prospect Ferry, Sept. 18, 19—, to Rose Mudgett (dau. of ———— Mudgett and ———— ————, his wife). He is in the employment of the Union Iron Works of Bangor, Me., and lives at Brewer.

3463. ii. ALBERT EDWARD[9], b. Jan. 9, 1882.

3464. iii. EVELYN ROBERTS[9].

2243. Christiana Cousins[8] Avery (*Edward[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 11, 1857, at Prospect, Me., lives at Hallowell, Me. She m. Apr. 19, 1878, at Bucksport, Me., **Frederick Roscoe Goodwin,** son of George Goodwin of Wells Branch, Me., and Hadassa Chase, his wife. Mrs. Goodwin's brother, Rev. Newell A. Avery, m. Mr. Goodwin's sister, so these two families are especially united. Mrs. Goodwin inherited the musical instincts of her family, and combined with her duties as wife and mother has been identified with church choirs, both as singer and organist, and has also taught music. Mr. Goodwin is a specialized granite worker at Hallowell. He is very fond of music, a fine vocalist, and has been a leading singer in Augusta and Hallowell churches for many years. As their children are also musical and all are interested in the annual music festivals now held in Maine, their home—a remarkably cheerful and happy one—is a center for music lovers.

Children (both b. at Vinal Haven, Me.):

i. HERBERT ROSCOE[9] GOODWIN, b. Jan. 5, 1879; was grad. at the Hallowell High School. He is one of the partners of a leading boot and shoe firm at Augusta, Me. He is also a leader in ch. choirs.

ii. Clara Avery[9] Goodwin, b. Sept. 20, 1882, was grad. at the Hallowell High School, class 1900, and sings with her father in the choir of the M. E. Ch. at Hallowell. She was m. Aug. 20, 1907, to Mr. Clarence Henry Turner, of Hallowell. Their dau. Margaret Christine Turner was b. July 4, 1909, and was bap. June 19, 1910.

2244. Edward Orlando[8] Avery (*Newell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 23, 1844, at Bradley, Me., was educated at the public schools of Port Huron, Mich., and entered Kalamazoo College, Mich., at the opening of the Civil War. The fever of patriotism spread so fast in this small college that it carried away very many of the students; and he, being also infected, enlisted there before he was eighteen. With his father's consent he remained in the army, serving in the Third Michigan Infantry in Co. H, as a non-commissioned officer, under Col. John Atkinson, from 1863 to the close of the War, and was associated in the service with many of his own town and college mates.

After the War he entered the lumber yards of Avery, Murphy and Co., at Chicago, Ill., where he remained a few years learning this business; he was then transferred to the lumber yards of Bodley, Avery and Co., at Toledo, Ohio, in which his father was interested, and in which he became a partner.

He was m. at Port Huron, Sept. 14, 1869, by Rev. James H. Hoyt, to **Flora Thompson Huntington** (dau. of Franklin Willis Huntington of Port Huron, formerly of Canton, N. Y., and Susan Maria Kingsbury, his wife), b. Jan. 27, 1846, at Canton (see *Huntington Gens.*). They resided for a time at Toledo, but soon removed to Alpena, Mich., where he became a partner in the firm of Richardson, Avery & Co., lumber manufacturers, in which his father, and Mr. Simon J. Murphy, his father's business associate, were partners. By mutual consent this partnership was dissolved in 1876, and Mr. Avery engaged in the lumber business at Alpena by himself, personally superintending all of his business. In 1881 he rebuilt a large saw mill located on the shore of Thunder Bay, and continued to operate this mill, one of the finest in the State, until his death, which occurred at the residence of his mother, Oct. 8, 1899, at De-

troit, Mich. Mr. Avery owned some farms and fine stock and was very fond of farming, and especially noted for his Jersey herd of cattle, which was sacrificed to the tuberculosis craze.

He was a member of the Advisory Council on Farm Culture of the World's Fair Congress, which convened in Chicago in 1893.

His hospitality was noted, and his family enjoyed with him the pleasures and cares of entertaining throngs of friends at their summer home at Long Lake (now the Alpena Country Club), and at his other farms, where their guests had the best of hunting and fishing in their seasons.

Mr. Avery was a Republican, and active in the politics of his town and state, and at one time a nominee for Mayor. He was deeply interested in the development of his city and county, toward which he rendered active and practical aid. He was a member of the Grand Army of the Republic, a man of high standing, and charitable to an unusual degree in ways not made public.

His death occurred after a severe illness, and was pronounced "a public calamity." He was called "a man without an enemy; a citizen without blemish; the personal friend of everybody in town, and universally esteemed and respected by all who knew him."

Mrs. Avery is a woman of very gentle nature, deep affections, and is the most loyal of friends. She survives her husband and resides at Detroit, Mich., keeping a summer home, called Stony Ledge, on the Long Lake Farm.

The child of Orlando and Flora (Huntington) Avery was:

3465. i. Ruth Huntington[9], b. Nov. 6, 1872, at Alpena, Mich., the only child of her parents. She was grad. from the Alpena High School, and was a student at Miss Hersey's School at Boston, Mass. In 1894 she travelled abroad, and after her return became much interested in free kindergarten work in her own town. Later she took at Chicago the prescribed course of study for this line of work, and receiving her diploma, then engaged in the practical work of teaching little children in the Alpena Free Kindergarten Association. She was m. June 14, 1899, at her father's residence at Alpena, to Hon. Henry Killmaster Gustin (son of Richard P. Gus-

tin of Bay City, Mich., formerly of London, Ont., and Rachel S. Killmaster, his wife), who was b. at Bay City, May 12, 1868. He was a student at the University of Michigan (Literary Dept.), 1886, 1888, and in the Law Dept. 1891, '92. He is a lawyer, and has been a member of the State Legislature from the Alpena District. On Oct. 25, 1899, four months after her marriage and two weeks after her father's death, Mrs. Gustin died very suddenly at her home in Alpena—a home, which, as a bride, she had barely entered. She was a beautiful young woman, of rare character, and especially beloved by all classes of people in her home town. At the time of her death she was President of the Alpena Free Kindergarten Association, with which she had closely identified herself for some years; and as a tribute to her memory, and a testimonial of love and esteem, the Association was renamed "The Ruth Avery Free Kindergarten Association."

2245. Darius Newell[8] Avery (*Newell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 10, 1846, at Bradley, Me., lived about twelve years at Port Huron, Mich., where he attended the public schools of that town.

He was at Kalamazoo College, Mich., during a part of the Civil War (1863-4), when the enlistment of his eldest brother (who was also a student there), and of many other students, so diminished the general zeal for study, and his in particular, that he did not continue his college course, but, though a mere youth, became at once an employee in his father's business. He was at this time especially fond of all sorts of out of door sports, and expert in all—hunting, fishing and skating, and was an especially fine marksman. Soon after attaining his majority, he and Charles H. Murphy, a son of his father's chief partner, were established in a business of their own in Michigan, under the name of Avery, Murphy and Sons; a few years later he became the partner of Col. George Fuller of Bangor, Me., later of Michigan, in a large lumbering business in the western part of that State, the firm name being Fuller and Avery. Their mills were at Muskegon where both lived for several years. Mr. Avery was therefore another of the fifth generation in direct line engaged in this business.

He m. June 24, 1873, at Bangor, Me., **Elizabeth Holbrook Dole** dau. of Charles E. Dole, Esq., of Bangor, and later of Portland, Me., and of Abigail Mariner, his wife. They resided first at Detroit and later at Muskegon, but in 1877, after the death of Mr. Avery's father, Mr. Newell Avery, they settled permanently at Detroit, where Mr. Avery as one of the executors of his father's estate devoted himself most unselfishly to its management, assisted by his younger brothers.

In the course of years his timber and lumber interests were extended into a few of the Southern States; and he also engaged in other lines of business. At the time of his death, which occurred at Detroit, May 2, 1899, he was one of the managers of the Newell Avery Estate, Vice Pres. of the Detroit, Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., and Pres. of the Forest Lawn Cem. Co., of which he was an original incorporator.

He was an officer or director in several other organizations, a member of the Detroit Commandery of Knights Templar, and a director of the Old Club (Lake), St. Clair Flats, one of the oldest and most popular fishing and shooting clubs near Detroit, and in which he took great pleasure. His advice was often sought in the business affairs and in the adjustment of the business perplexities of his friends, as he was an eminently just and conciliatory man. He was a very loyal and generous friend, and "a good type of sturdy American manhood."

Mrs. Avery survives her husband, but has no permanent residence. She has a striking resemblance to her father, both physically and mentally, and inherited from him a great love of nature and of poetry, and also a ready wit. She is naturally very gifted, like many other members of her family, and is very domestic in her tastes.

2248. **Nancy Margaret**[8] **Avery** (*Newell*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 16, 1852, at Bradley, Me., passed most of her life at Detroit, Mich. She was educated there at the Detroit Seminary, and studied music in Boston. She m. Oct. 15, 1879, at St. Peter and Paul's Church, Detroit, **Henry Whipple Skinner,** son of Edwin Adolphus Skinner of Detroit and Catherine Sophia Whipple, his

wife, who was the dau. of Maj. John and Archange (Peletier) Whipple. Mr. Skinner* was b. at Detroit, June 8, 1852, and was educated there and at Harvard University, where he was a student (Law School, 1888-91). He was a member of the Harvard Hasty Pudding Club and Colonial Club of Cambridge. He is a member of the University Club of Detroit, and of most of our so called "patriotic" societies. Mr. and Mrs. Skinner were very musical, very domestic, very simple and congenial in their tastes and devoted to their families and immediate friends. She was a gentle and affectionate woman with the nature of a little child. She d. at Detroit, Aug. 24, 1884.

The children of Henry Whipple and Nancy (Avery) Skinner were:

i. (Infant Dau.)[9] Skinner, b. and d. Oct. 5, 1880, at Detroit.
ii. Joseph M.[9] Skinner, b. and d. Aug. 23, 1884, at Detroit.

MEMORANDA.

* Mr. Skinner m. (2) Miss Henrietta Channing Dana, dau. of Richard Henry Dana and Sarah Watson, his wife, of Cambridge, Mass. They have one son, Richard *Dana* Skinner, b. Apr. 21, 1893. He entered Harvard in 1911.

2249. George Edwin[8] Avery (*Newell*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 18, 1854, at Port Huron, Mich., lived nearly all his life at Detroit, Mich. He was educated at the Detroit public schools, and at Olivet College, Mich. He was m. at Detroit, May 8, 1878, by Rev. Zachary Eddy, D. D., to **Fannie Elida Tarbell,** dau. of George Saunders Tarbell of Detroit, formerly of Bromfield, Mass., and Albany, N. Y., and of Frances Barker, his wife. She is a very domestic woman, with gentle manners, and very youthful in appearance. He was President of the Detroit, Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., of the Forest Lawn Association and a director of other organizations. For many years he served as a City Commissioner on the Board of the Detroit House of Correction, being President several times. This was his only public office. This reformatory is one of the most noted institutions of the kind in America, and during the time of his service was a great financial success. Mr. Avery was a Republican in politics; a member of the Detroit Club, and of the Old Club at St. Clair Flats.

He was essentially a man's man, with a genial spirit, a very keen and original sense of humor, and had a large circle of devoted friends. He d. Tuesday evening, Nov. 15, 1910, at his residence, 50 Selden Ave., surrounded by his family and his brothers and sisters. His aged and devoted mother survived him to her great sorrow.

Children:

3466. i. Bessie Tarbell[9], b. Mar. 21, 1879, at Detroit; m. Sherman Miller McFedries.

3467. ii. Newell[9], b. Dec. 6, 1881; drowned June 12, 1897.

3468. iii. George Edwin Jr.[9], b. Oct. 25, 1884; m. Elizabeth Bird.

2250. John Herbert[8] Avery (*Newell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 29, 1855, at Bradley, Me., where the family had returned for a visit, was educated at the Detroit public schools and at the University of Michigan, from which he graduated in the Pharmacy Dept. in 1877. He continued his studies in chemistry at the Mass. Institute of Technology until forced from ill health to retire. He then followed in the foot-steps of his ancestors, obtaining his training in the lumber business in the firm of Eddy, Avery and Eddy at Bay City, Mich. While in business there he was m. by Rev. Moses Freeland (?), Jan. 8, 1880, at Detroit, to **Ella Smith,** dau. of William L. Smith, Esq., a prominent business man of Detroit and Flint, and of Anna Olcott, his wife. The marriage took place at the residence of Mr. Smith. Mrs. Avery was educated at Flint and at Wellesley College, Mass. She is a woman of keen intellect and great energy, and is considered very handsome and attractive. She is very devoted to her family and friends, and is a Colonial Dame and Daughter of the American Revolution. At present she is deeply interested in agriculture, having a fine farm at Oxford, Oakland Co., Mich.

Mr. Avery has been one of the managers of his father's estate, director and officer of the Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., of the Forest Lawn Ass'n, and many other business firms, and an officer of many organizations. He is a Republican in politics, a Son of the American Revolution, a member of Sons of Colonial Wars, and of the Yondatega, Detroit and Grosse Point Country Clubs.

Children:

3469. i. FLORENCE OLCOTT[9], b. Feb. 20, 1881, at Bay City, Mich.; was educated at the Home and Day School, Detroit, Dana Hall, and at Smith College, Mass. She has studied music at home and abroad and has travelled extensively.

3470. ii. KENNETH NEWELL[9], b. Nov. 20, 1882; m. Nancy (Gilcrest) Quereau.

3471. iii. HELEN[9], b. Aug. 5, 1884, at Detroit; d. there, May 1, 1889.

3472. iv. CAROLYN[9], b. Oct. 10, 1893, at Detroit; d. there, Dec. 12, 1896.

3473. v. CLARA ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 10, 1895, at Detroit, has been educated in private schools in Detroit and at Westover, Conn.

2251. Horace Waters[8] Avery (*Newell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 12, 1857, at Port Huron, Mich., was named after his father's cousin, Horace Waters of New York City. He removed to Detroit, Mich., with his parents in 1866, and was educated at the public schools of that city, and at the Penn. Military Academy at Chester, Pa., where he passed two years, 1877-79. He was in Europe and Egypt in 1879-80, and was m. Apr. 21, 1880, at Madison, Wis., to **Lu Ella West** (dau. of Augustus Henry West of Madison, formerly of Detroit, and Henrietta Hume, his wife), b. May 20, 1862.

Mr. Avery was for some time an officer in the Detroit, Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., and later engaged in business in Chicago, when he became seriously ill and was obliged to give up all business. In the endeavor to recover health for himself and family he decided on an out of door life, and to this end (which was attained) he purchased a gasoline launch, named it after his wife, "Lu Ella," and from 1902 to 1910, spent a great deal of time cruising on the inland water ways of the United States. On these trips their winters were passed in the South, and their summers in the North; on one occasion a trip was made from the Gulf to St. Paul and back. The "Lu Ella" once voyaged from Detroit across Lakes Erie and Ontario, down the St. Lawrence River, through Lake Champlain to the Hudson River and New York; crossing New York harbor they passed through

the Raritan River, Bay, and Canal, to the Delaware, and down to Philadelphia. The "Lu Ella" was then shipped to Pittsburg and the trip continued down the Ohio and Mississippi to the Gulf. This launch has made more than 100,000 miles in cruising. Much time was devoted to the Louisiana bayous and canals made famous by Longfellow's poem, *Evangeline.*

Mr. and Mrs. Avery are still wanderers, but not on the "Lu Ella"; and he has quite a reputation as a *raconteur* of Canadian French and of Negro stories.

The children of Horace Waters and Lu Ella (West) Avery are:

3474. i. Llewellyn West[9], b. Dec. 18, 1881, at Detroit; m. Annette C. Voris.

3475. ii. Horace Waters, Jr.[9], b. Sept. 9, 1887, at Detroit; has attended the public and private schools of Grosse Isle and Detroit, and also a Business College. He has received Government and State licenses for Mississippi River navigation, and has familiarized himself with the construction of the Packard automobiles, and is at present with an automobile company in Detroit.

2252. Nellie[8] Avery (*Newell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 29, 1860, at Port Huron, Mich., lived until her marriage at Detroit, Mich. She was at Miss Bryan's School at Batavia, N. Y., and at Smith College, Mass., 1878-80. She has travelled extensively in Europe and in America. She was m. July 2, 1884, at the family residence in Detroit, by Rev. Zachary Eddy, D. D., to **Walter Wheaton Augur,** son of Brevet Major General Christopher C. Augur, U. S. A., and Jane Elizabeth Arnold, his wife, who was the dau. of Gen. Jacob Arnold. Mr. Augur was b. Feb. 5, 1858, at Fort Hoskins, Ore., a military out-post established by his father when Captain in the 4th Inf. (see *The Augur Family,* 1904). He was grad. from the University of Mich. (Literary Dept.), 1878, with the degree of B. A., and from the Law Dept., 1881, with the degree of LL. B. The same year he entered the office of Lawrence, Campbell and Lawrence, eminent attorneys of Chicago, Ill., and was admitted to practise law in Illinois the same year. He was later one of the members of the firm of Jameson, Marston and Augur, which, after the death of Judge

Jameson, became Marston, Augur and Tuttle. At the time of his death he was not associated with any firm, although he retained his offices in the Tacoma Building, Chicago, with his former partners. His death occurred Apr. 22, 1905, after two years of very trying illness. The tributes to his character, ability and worth by his intimate friends and associates are a rich heritage to his family.

Mr. Augur was a member of the University and other clubs, and an officer in all of them at some time during his membership. He was a man of fine presence, mind and tastes, in many qualities resembling his father, Gen. Augur.

Mrs. Augur resembles many Avery-Averell women of the Maine and New York branches of this large family, being above the average in stature, well proportioned, unusually erect, and with a dignified carriage. She is fair in coloring, sanguine in temperament, has a bright mind and ready wit, and is as devoted to her friends as they are to her. She is a member of the Chicago "Friday Club," and other literary, artistic and charitable organizations. With similar tastes, great fondness for music and literature, Mr. and Mrs. Augur had an unusually attractive home life, and drew around them a small but united and congenial group of friends. Mrs. Augur, after having travelled extensively, has again settled in Chicago and is living at 46 Cedar Street.

Children (all but one b. at Chicago) :

i. MARGARET AVERY[9] AUGUR, b. Apr. 18, 1885, at Evanston Ill., was grad. with honors from Rosemary Hall, Greenwich, Conn., 1903, and entered Bryn Mawr the same year. She was pres. of her class two years, 1903-5. Through ill health she was unable to finish her course at Bryn Mawr, but studied for a time in Paris, and was graduated from Barnard College, Columbia University, with the degree of A. B. in 1912.

ii. WHEATON[9] AUGUR, b. July 18, 1888; was grad. from The Hill School, Pottstown, Pa., 1905, and entered Yale the same year, class 1909 (Literary), grad. with his class. He studied law at Harvard, grad. 1912; was a member of the Review from the first year. He received the honorable mention of Cum Laude at graduation. He entered the office of Lincoln, Isham and Beale of Chicago, the same year.

iii. Ellen Adair[9] Augur, b. Dec. 8, 1891; was educated at private schools in Chicago and at Rosemary Hall, Conn. She has studied music in New York.

iv. Newell Avery[9] Augur, b. Dec. 2, 1897; entered the Hotchkiss School in 1911.

2257. Benjamin Weeks[8] Avery (*Judson[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 9, 1844, at Jefferson, Me., was one of a family who for three generations have occupied the old Avery homestead in that town. He was a good farmer, a good citizen and most highly esteemed. He was noble both in character and appearance; had an unusually fine head, regular features, dark blue eyes and dark hair. He was uniformly kind in disposition and very gentle and quiet in manners. He was m. May 11, 1869, at Jefferson, by Rev. Wm. Tilley, to **Rosa Frances Glidden** (dau. of Alexander Glidden of Jefferson and Hannah Weeks, his wife), b. Feb. 3, 1845, at Jefferson. He d. Feb. 16, 1900, at the old homestead, and Mrs. Avery d. Dec. 6, 1909.

Children (both b. at Jefferson):

3476. i. Albert Judson[9], b. Apr. 22, 1870; m. Harriet H. Coombs.

3477. ii. Affie Ella[9], b. June 4, 1873; m. June, 1903, Charles Erskine.

2258. Annie Laurie[8] Avery (*Judson[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 13, 1846, at Jefferson, Me.; was m. there, May 13, 1869, by Rev. Wm. Tilley, to **Edwin Dexter Andrews** (son of John Andrews of Jefferson and Lois Trask, his wife), b. 1844, at Jefferson. She d. there, July 23, 1894, leaving a large and interesting family to whom she had been a loving and conscientious mother. Her daughters were well educated and now are married; two sons were at Bates College.

Children (all b. at Jefferson):

i. Delia I.[9]* (see mema., p. 867) Andrews, b. June 23, 1870; m. Hartwell Plummer of Jefferson, Me.

ii. Annie Belle[9] Andrews, b. Oct. 2, 1871; m. William Plummer of Jefferson, Me.

iii. Lulu* Evelyn[9] Andrews, b. July 3, 1873; m. Frederick Allen of Whitefield, Me.
iv. John F.[9] Andrews, b. Jan. 6, 1875; m. Nora Hart of Union, Me.
v. Adelbert E.[9] Andrews, b. July 1, 1876.
vi. Judson[9] Andrews, b. Sept. 4, 1878.
vii. Linwood[9] Andrews, b. Apr. 7, 1881.
viii. Grace[9] Andrews, b. July 22, 1882; m. Mr. ——— Jacobs.
ix. Waldo[9]* Andrews, b. Apr. 10, 1885.
x. Earl[9] Andrews, b. June 5, 1886; d. Oct. 21, 1886.
xi. Carl[9] Andrews, b. Apr. 13, 1889.

MEMORANDA.

* Three of this family were named in remembrance of a visit paid by Mrs. Andrews to her uncle and aunt, Mr. and Mrs. Sewell Avery, whose children bear the names of Idella, Lulu and Waldo.

2259. Edwin Augustus[8] Avery (*Judson*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 31, 1848, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer there, held several town offices, and was a successful and influential citizen. He lived on a part of the property first owned by his great-grandfather, *Enoch Avery,* or *Averell,* who was the first one of this branch to be called "Avery." He m. at Jefferson, Feb. 19, 1874, **Ella Dunton** (dau. of John Dunton of Gardiner, Me., and Ruth Weeks* of Jefferson, his wife), b. Nov. 14, 1852, at Jefferson. After May, 1897, they moved to Lewiston, Me., where Mr. Avery entered business. He d. there, very suddenly, Mar. 9, 1898; the burial was in the family lot in the old Shepherd Burying Ground at Jefferson. Mrs. Avery and her family removed to Jefferson soon after.

Children (all b. at Jefferson):

3478. i. Amy Florence[9], b. Aug. 29, 1876; m. June 9, 1895, at Jefferson, Charles W. Besse, and still lives there.
3479. ii. Ina Ruth[9], b. Nov. 15, 1881.
3480. iii. Eugene[9], b. Sept. 28, 1883.
3481. iv. Helen E.[9], b. Oct. 25, 1893.

MEMORANDUM.

* Ruth Weeks was the dau. of Benjamin Weeks of Jefferson and own cousin of Mrs. Rosa (Glidden) Avery, wife of Benjamin Weeks Avery.

2260. Waldo Allard[8] **Avery** (*Sewell*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 14, 1850, at Bradley, Me., is a lumberman, and a large timber owner in connection with his extensive lumbering interests. He is also one of the five generations in lineal descent engaged in lumbering with his own mills and timber lands. He has lived at Port Huron and East Saginaw, now called Saginaw, Mich., but has resided for many years at Detroit, Mich., which is still the center of his business interests; but his permanent and country residence is at Grosse Point Farm, near Detroit. He m. (1) Feb. 18, 1872, at Detroit, **Ellen C. Lee** (dau. of Charles Lee of E. Saginaw, Mich., and Ellen Sterritt, his wife), b. Feb. 23, 1849, at Leesville, Mich. She was the mother of his children, and d. Apr. 25, 1882, at E. Saginaw. He m. (2) Aug. 7, 1885, at Ashtabula, Ohio, **Christine Morrison** of Kincardine, Ont., Canada (dau. of Norman Morrison of Scotland, and later of Kincardine, and Mary Matheson, his wife), b. July 15, 1867, in the island of Lewis, one of the Hebrides, Scotland.

Mr. Avery is a very prosperous and highly esteemed business man in the middle West, and he has learned, like many men of his generation, how to take and enjoy leisure in spite of large business interests. He has been President of the American Exchange National Bank of Detroit, is Vice President and Director of the Second National Bank of Saginaw (which stands first in Michigan, according to the Michigan Blue Book of Banks), is a partner in the Richardson & Avery Lumber and Timber Lands Co., Hawgood & Avery (Marine) Transit Co. of Cleveland, Ohio, and in the United States Gypsum Co. of Chicago, Ill. He owns half of the large Majestic, an office building on one of the principal sites in Detroit, and has many other interests. He is a member of several clubs and very fond of out-door sports, and is also an extensive traveller. As the only son of his father he became the chief executor of his father's estate; and his fidelity to this and other trusts has won him additional regard.

Children (all b. at Saginaw) :

3482. i. Sewell Lee[9], b. Nov. 4, 1873; m. Hortense L. Wisner.

3483. ii. Arla Sterritt[9], b. May 11, 1875; educated at Pellam Manor, N. Y.; was a very attractive young lady; d. Dec. 17, 1897, at Detroit.

Waldo Allard Avery.

3484. iii. Waldo Allard, Jr.[9], b. Oct. 19, 1878; m. Ruth Adele Baumgardner.

2261. Ara L.[8] Avery (*Sewell*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*)[1], b. Mar. 16, 1853, at Bradley, Me., has lived at Port Huron and Saginaw, Mich., and Chicago, Ill., and in Montana. She m. Oct. 30, 1873, at E. Saginaw (now Saginaw), **Herbert C. Sanborn** (son of Cummings Sanborn of New Hampshire and Charlotte Fish, his wife), b. Dec. 13, 1850, at Port Huron, Mich. Mrs. Sanborn is a very handsome and attractive woman, with unusually attractive social qualities, and a great favorite in any circle she enters. Like all her sisters she is very musical. At the present time Mrs. Sanborn, her son Herbert, and her dau. "Morley," reside at Stevensville, Montana.

Children:

i. Herbert Woods[9] Sanborn, b. Aug. 15, 1874; was m. to Margaret Oborn Roberts (dau. of Mrs. Robert N. Roberts), Aug. 26, 1908, at Waupaca, Wis. They live in Montana. They had one dau., b. 1910, d. 1912.

ii. Cummings Avery[9] Sanborn, b. Apr. 17, 1877, at Port Huron, has lived at Saginaw, Mich., Seattle, Wash., and in Mobile, Ala., where he was associated in business with his brother. He was m. Apr. 20, 1910, at New Orleans, La., to Mary Moore (dau. of Mrs. Andrew M. Moore). They lived till June, 1912, in Mexico. A dau. Cynthia was b. Aug. 12, 1912.

iii. Newell Avery[9] Sanborn, twin brother of the above, b. Apr. 17, 1877, at Port Huron; d. there, June, 1877.

iv. Florence[9] Sanborn, b. Jan. 19, 1880, at Port Huron; has lived at Saginaw; was educated at Miss Mason's School, "The Castle," Tarrytown, N. Y., and in Boston; is now studying music in Italy.

v. Lulu *Morley*[9] Sanborn, b. Mar. 18, 1882, at Port Huron, was educated at Rye Academy, Rye, N. Y., and was grad. at Smith College, 1907; m. Aug. 11, 1913, at Bitter Root, Montana, to Mr. Raymond Aaron Linton, Pres. of his class at West Point Military Academy.

2264. Alma[8] Avery (*Sewell*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 19, 1859, at Port Huron, Mich., has lived most of her life at Saginaw, Mich. She m. Sept. 21, 1881, at E. Saginaw (now Saginaw), **Frank D. Ewen** (son of James Ewen of New York City, and Isabella

Milton of St. Catherine's, Ont., Canada, his wife), b. Sept. 13, 1854, at Fond du Lac, Wis. Mr. and Mrs. Ewen have a large circle of friends and are identified with the general social and philanthropic interests of their town. He is a fine business man with interests in many organizations, and is Superintendent of the Michigan Sugar Co., and Manager of the Morley, Ewen & Co., coal business, with interests in the coal mines of his town.

Child:

i. Helen ————[9] Ewen, b. Aug. 24, 1893, at Saginaw, Mich.; was educated at the public schools at Saginaw, entered Vassar College in 1911, Class of 1915, with her cousin, Elizabeth Ewen. She is naturally very musical, although her voice has not yet been trained.

2291. Luetta[8] Avery (*James[7], Nathan[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June, 1854; m. **Aubrey G. Lothrop** of Lewiston, Me.

Children:

i. Theodore A.[9] Lothrop, b. 1880.

ii. Clyde[9] Lothrop, b. 1887.

2292. Georgia[8] Avery (*James[7], Nathan[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept., 1857; m. in 1884, **Charles F. Andrews.** They live at Brockton, Mass.

Children:

i. Chadburn A.[9] Andrews, b. 1885.

ii. Lyman L.[9] Andrews, b. 1887.

2294. Imogene T.[8] Avery (*Nathan[7], Nathan[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 29, 1852, at Schenectady, N. Y.; m. Nov. 2, 1875, at Wyoming, N. Y., **Thomas Fisher.** They lived at Pavilion, N. Y.; Mrs. Fisher d. there, May 17, 1890.

Children:

i. Homer[9] Fisher.

ii. Charles[9] Fisher.

iii. Grace[9] Fisher.

iv. Charlotte[9] Fisher.

2296. Harriet E.[8] **Avery** (*Nathan*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 2, 1858, at Wyoming, N. Y.; m. Feb. 15, 1882, at Warsaw, N. Y., **Walter B. Ayres.** They lived at Bradner, Ohio. Mrs. Ayres d. Apr. 25, 1893, at Toledo, Ohio.

Children:

i. ————[9], d. in infancy.
ii. ————[9], d. in infancy.

2297. Horace W.[8] **Avery** (*Nathan*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 29, 1863, at Warsaw, N. Y.; m. there (1) Mar. 17, 1885, **Emma Langdon;** m. (2) **Nettie Hamilton.** They live at Warsaw.

Children:

3500. i. PEARL[9].
3501. ii. EMERSON[9].
3502. iii. HELEN[9].

2298. Alice L.[8] **Avery** (*Nathan*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 17, 1866, at Orangeville, N. Y.; m. Sept. 25, 1888, at Wyoming, N. Y., **Ray C. Capwell.** They are living at Linden, N. Y.

Children:

i. AVERY[9] CAPWELL.
ii. RENA[9] CAPWELL.
iii. FRANK[9] CAPWELL.

2299. Anna M.[8] **Avery** (*Nathan*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 17, 1866, at Orangeville, N. Y.; m. Sept. 18, 1889, at Wyoming, N. Y., **Chester Hamilton.** They are living at Russellville, Ky.

Children:

i. WALTER[9] HAMILTON.
ii. GEORGE[9] HAMILTON.
iii. MARLOW[9] HAMILTON.

2305. Almon[8] **Avery** (*Israel*[7], *Israel*[6], *Israel*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), was b. Mar. 27, 1850, at St. Albans, Me., and still lives there. He m. Oct. 31, 1874, at Lawrence, Mass., **Adelaide Anderson,** dau. of George Anderson of Boothbay, Me., and Emeline Lewis, his wife.

Children:

3503. i. LULU[9], b. July 13, 1876, at Lawrence.
3504. ii. ARTHUR[9], b. July 31, 1879, at St. Albans.
3505. iii. BERNARD[9], b. May 27, 1887, at St. Albans.

2307. Eliza[8] Avery (*Israel[7], Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 24, 1862, at St. Albans, Me., lives at Ipswich, Mass. She m. Feb. 18, 1891, at Ipswich, **John F. Wippich,** son of John M. Wippich.

Children:

i. HELENE[9] WIPPICH, b. Jan. 6, 1892.
ii. JOHN[9] WIPPICH, b. June 15, 1893; d. y.

2308. Junius[8] Avery (*Israel[7], Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 4, 1866, at St. Albans, Me.; m. there (1), Aug. 25, 1889, **Augusta** (called **"Gustie"**) **Nelson** dau. of George Nelson and Jane Mathews, his wife. She d. soon after her marriage. He m. (2) at St. Albans, Oct. 6, 1893, **Blanche Ross,** dau. of Henry Ross. They live at St. Albans.

Children of Junius and Blanche (Ross) Avery:

3506. i. GLENICE[9], b. June 4, 1898, at St. Albans.
3507. ii. CHALMER[9], b. Sept. 3, 1902, at St. Albans.

2311. Bert Mark[8] Avery (*Mark[7], Israel[6], Israel[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 2, 1866, at Harmony, Me., attended the Maine Central Institute at Pittsfield, Me., from the fall of 1880 to the summer of 1882; finished preparing for college at Nichol's Latin School, Lewiston, Me., 1883-84. He entered Bates College, Lewiston, in 1884, was grad. 1888. During his college course he taught school during the winters and worked in hotels during the summers. Soon after graduating he was elected, 1899-1900, Principal of Monmouth Academy, and during the second year there was also Superintendent of the Town schools. In 1891 he took a post-graduate course at Bridgewater Normal School, Bridgewater, Mass. From there he went to Reed's Ferry, N. H., as Principal of McGaw Institute, and later to Athens, Me., as Principal of Somerset Academy. After resigning there, he entered a wholesale store in Portland, and later bought a store at Garland, Me., in which he and his parents were associated in company for over ten years. He m. Feb. 28, 1889, at Waldo, Me., **Lucinda A. Clements** (dau. of Almond

Clements of Waldo, Me., and Rachel Foster, his wife), b. July 11, 1872, at Waldo. They live at Garland.

Children:

3508. i. ALMA W.[9], b. June 16, 1890, at Monmouth, Me.

3509. ii. INEZ M.[9], b. Dec. 11, 1892, at Somerville, Mass.

2319. James William[8] Averill (*Benjamin[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 22, 1834, at Ipswich, Mass., lives at Salem, Mass. He is a business man; was a member of the Salem Common Council two years, Alderman three years, and Overseer of the Poor. He m. Dec. 13, 1865, **Martha J. Leavitt** (dau. of Amos Leavitt of Hampton, N. H., and Abigail ————, his wife). Mr. Averill is one of the most respected men of his town; has been deeply interested in the history of his family, and most generous to all who have turned to him for information on that subject. The Editor is indebted to him for great assistance, and (with few exceptions) for the data here given referring to the descendants of Samuel[4] Averill.

Child:

3510. i. ARTHUR LANE[9], b. Jan. 26, 1867, at Salem; was grad. at the Saltonstall Grammar School, and at the Boston University Law School. He is a prominent attorney at Salem.

2332. Lydia Manning[8] Averill (*William[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 7, 1842, at Ipswich, Mass.; lived at Ipswich. She m. there, Nov. 29, 1866 (*T. R.*, Book 4), **Charles W. Bamford** (son of Charles Bamford of Ipswich and Mary Patch, his wife), b. June 2, 1842, at Ipswich. He has been Town Clerk of Ipswich for many years—the Editor thinks at least for twenty. Mrs. Bamford d. there, Jan. 26, 1870.

It is through this family and their ancestor, Benjamin[6], that we received the tradition of Devonshire, England, as the place of origin of William[1] Averell.

Children (all b. at Ipswich):

i. CHESTER WAYLAND[9] BAMFORD, b. Aug. 17, 1867; m. Apr. 9, 1888, at Ipswich, Lucy Symonds Stone. He is a stove manufacturer.

ii. Charles William[9] Bamford, b. Jan. 26, 1870; d. Jan. 27, 1870, at Ipswich.

iii. Harry Manning[9] Bamford, twin brother of ii., b. Jan. 27, 1870; d. Mar. 13, 1870, at Ipswich.

2338. Caroline Augusta[8] Avery (*John*[7], *John*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4] *Averill, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), was b. Oct. 27, 1855, at Whitefield, Me. She had a very happy home life, was educated at schools in Massachusetts, and in a convent in Maine, and is a cultivated and interesting woman of unusually fine nature. She was m. Jan. 21, 1896, at North Whitefield, Me., to her cousin, **Judge Oscar Avery Marden,** son of *Stephen P. Marden* and *Julia Avery* (No. 1180), his wife (see p. 684). Mr. Marden was educated at Westbrook Seminary, Westbrook, Me., and at Boston University Law School, where he received the degree of LL. B. in 1876. He has had a law office in Boston, Mass., since 1876, and also one in Stoughton, Mass., but he and Mrs. Marden have resided since August, 1877, at Stoughton, passing the winters only since 1902 in Boston. He was appointed a trial Justice in 1877 and heard cases in that capacity until 1890, when the District Court of Southern Norfolk was created by the Legislature, its district embracing the four towns of Stoughton, Canton, Sharon, and Avon. Mr. Marden was appointed Judge of this Court, which office he still holds. He has been a "Visitor" to Boston University Law School, and President of its alumni, President of the Norfolk Bar Association, of which he is a charter member, and he has also served on school committees for 17 years. In the Odd Fellows and the Masons he has held high offices. He was Grand Patriarch of the Encampment in Massachusetts in 1893, and has gone as Grand Representative from that State to the conventions at Atlanta and Indianapolis. In the Masons he is Past Master of Rising Star Lodge and a Past District Deputy Grand Master. He also belongs to the Chapter and Council. Judge and Mrs. Marden are members of the Universalist Church, and influential in that Society. They have travelled extensively at home and abroad, and have a wide circle of friends. (For the only son of Judge Marden,—Edgar Avery Marden,—see p. 687.)

Judge Oscar Avery Marden.

n. Charles Warren, Pearson, b. Jan. 26, 1870; d. Jan. 27, 1870, at Ipswich.

o. Harry Maxwell Pearson, twin brother of n, b. Jan. 27, 1870; d. Dec. 13, 1870, at Ipswich.

2884. **Caroline Augusta**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Jacob*[3], *Jacob*[2], *William*[1]), was b. Oct. 27, 1855, at Whitefield, Me. She had a very happy home life, was educated at schools in Massachusetts, and in a convent in Maine, and is a cultivated and interesting woman of unusually fine nature. She was m. Jan. 21, 1880, at North Whitefield, Me., to her cousin, **Judge Oscar Avery Marden**, son of *Stephen P. Marden* and *Julia Avery* (No. 1140); his wife (see p. 581). Mr. Marden was educated at Westbrook Seminary, [illegible], 1871; at Boston University Law [illegible] LL. B. in 1876. [illegible] in Boston, Mass., since 1876, and also [illegible] Stoughton, Mass., but he and Mrs. Marden have resided since August, 1877, at Stoughton, passing the winters only since 1892 in Boston. He was appointed a trial Justice in 1877 and [illegible] in that capacity until 1890, when the District Court of Southern Norfolk was created by the legislature, its district embracing the four towns of Stoughton, Canton, Sharon, and Avon. Mr. Marden was appointed [illegible] of this court, which office he still holds. He has been a Trustee of Boston University Law School [illegible] of the alumni. President of the Norfolk Bar Association, of which he is a charter member, and he has [illegible] several committees for 12 years. In the Odd Fellows [illegible] Masons he has held [illegible] offices. He was Grand Patron of the Department in Massachusetts in 1892, and has gone as Grand Representative from that State to the conventions at Atlanta and Indianapolis. In the Masons he is Past Master of Rising Star Lodge and a Past Illustrious Deputy Grand Master. He also belongs to the Cooperative Council. Judge and Mrs. Marden are members of the Congregational Church, and influential in that Society. They have traveled extensively at home and abroad, and have a wide circle of friends. [illegible] for the only son of Judge Marden.—Edgar Avery Marden, [illegible].

JUDGE OSCAR AVERY MARDEN.

2344. Mae Belle[8] Avery (*George[7], Robert[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4] Averill, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 11, 1873, at Lisbon, Me.; lives at Exeter, N. H. She m. Oct. 20, 1892, at Lisbon, Me., **Cyrus Robinson.**

Children:

i. Lewis Avery[9] Robinson.
ii. Christine Eleanor[9] Robinson.

2346. Harrison Samuel[8] Averill (*Harrison[7], Paul[6], Paul[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1833, at Otterville, Ont. He is a real estate dealer and lives at Saginaw, Mich. He was four years in the Civil War, and was in Sherman's march to the sea. He m. Mar. 14, 1876, at Bowmanville, Can., **Augusta Hawley,** b. 1846, at Mapance, (?) Can. She is an Episcopalian.

Children:

3531. i. Maud[9], b. 1876; m. Emory William Pickering, has lived at Lancaster and Columbus, Ohio. (Many Pickerings are in that part of Ohio.)
3532. ii. Harry[9], b. 1881; he is a newspaper reporter and lives at Saginaw, Mich.
3533. iii. Frank Alexander[9], b. 1883; is in a dry goods house and lives at Saginaw, Mich.

2363. Harrison[8] Averill (*Hugh[7], Paul[6], Paul[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. about 1857 (?). He is a farmer and lives at Coopersville, Mich. He m. Oct. 17, 1882, **Hezza Stiles** (dau. of Justus Stiles and ———— Streeter, his wife), b. Sept. 16, 1861.

Children:

3544. i. Verine H.[9], b. May 23, 1883.
3545. ii. Harry J.[9], b. July 30, 1886.
3546. iii. Earl M.[9], b. July 13, 1888.
3547. iv. Ralph S.[9], b. July 20, 1901.

2375. Eugene F.[8] Averill (*William[7], Paul[6], Paul[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1854, at Wright, Ottawa Co., Mich., lives at Tampa, Fla. He m. 1875, at Kalamazoo, Mich., **Sarah J.** ————, b. 1855, in Auglaize Co., O.

Children:

3548. i. William W.[9], b. Oct. 15, 1878, at Dunlap, Ia., lives at Tampa, Fla.
3549. ii. Minnie[9], b. Apr. 21, 1885, at Grand Rapids, Mich., lives at Tampa, Fla.

2382. **William M.**[8] **Averill** (*Daniel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Paul*[5], (?)*Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 20, 1843, at Coopersville (?), Mich.; m. Aug. 2, 1865, **Electa Gay.**

Child:

3550. i. Frank M.[9].

2392. **Cora Belle**[8] **Averill** (*Lanador*[7], *David*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 16, 1858, at Medina, O., lives at Sherman, Mich. She m. Jan. 9, 1879, at Dorr, Mich., **Chester Cyrus Daugherty** (son of Charles H. Daugherty of Grand Rapids, Mich., and Nancy Armina Inman, his wife), b. Apr. 12, 1856, at Spencer Township, Medina Co., O.

Children:

i. Eleanor[9] Daugherty, b. Mar. 18, 1881, at Dorr; d. Sept. 19, 1881, at Sherman.

ii. John J.[9] Daugherty, b. Aug. 29, 1886, at Dorr.

2404. **Lucius Lanador**[8] **Averill** (*Edward*[7], *David*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 8, 1850, at York, Medina Co., O. He is a farmer and lives at Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich. He m. Nov. 25, 1874, at Byron, Kent Co., Mich., **Alida V. Lilly** (dau. of David V. Lilly, who was killed at the battle of Antietam, and of Harriet B. Terrell, his wife), b. July 29, 1856, at Byron.

Children (all adopted):

3552. i. Ralph Branch[9] Burdoin, b. Jan. 25, 1875, at Wadsworth, Medina Co., O., adopted May 4, 1880. He was the son of Marsh and Laura Burdoin. His mother d. when he was 5 years old and gave him to Alida V. Averill. His father would not sign any papers of adoption.

3553. ii. Leavitt[9] De Camp, b. Feb. 29, 1880, at Corinth, Mich., adopted Mar. 26, 1880. He was the son of William and Marion De Camp; his mother d. when he was b.; his father d. 3 years later.

3554. iii. Laura Olive[9] Williams, b. Feb. 7, 1885, in Wisconsin, adopted Jan. 9, 1900. She was the dau. of Frank and Ida De Long; at 5 years of age she was given by adoption to Emma and Edward Williams. When 12 years of age she was left to care for herself until adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Averill. Her own and first parents by adoption are all alive.

3555. iv. CHARLIE[9] BERA, b. June 17, 1888, adopted Aug. 26, 1900. He was the son of Olin and Carrie Bera. His mother (Carrie) was a dau. of Charles Robert Averill (see No. 1236).

2412. William Sherman[8] Averill (*Charles[7], David[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 13, 1866, at Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich.; is a farmer and lives at Dorr. He m. Jan. 1, 1889, at Wayland, Allegan Co., Mich., **Grace** ————, b. at Akron, Summit Co., O.

Children:

3556. i. JOSEPH MARTIN[9], b. Apr. 21, 1890, at Leighton, Mich.
3557. ii. GEORGE BARRETT[9], b. Aug. 17, 1892, at Dorr.
3558. iii. "GLADICE" (Gladys?) MAY[9], b. Oct. 18, 1894, at Dorr.
3559. iv. CARL WILLIAM[9], b. Apr. 14, 1897, at Dorr.
3560. v. CHARLES LEON[9], b. Oct. 1, 1900, at Dorr.

2413. Carrie Adelle[8] Averill (*Charles[7], David[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 186- (?); m. **Olin Bera.** Both dec.

Child:

i. CHARLES[9] BERA, b. June 17, 1888; adopted Aug. 26, 1900, by Lucius Lanador Averill.

2416. Clara Lavan[8] Averill (*Hiram[7], David[6], Thomas[5], Ichabod[4], Thomas[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 13, 1866, at Dorr, Mich., lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m. 1885, at Plainwell, Mich., **Charles Newman** (son of Ferdinand Newman, b. in Germany, but lived at Dorr, and Mary Ann Bartz, his wife), b. Mar. 10, 1863, at Dorr, Mich.

Children:

i. CHARLES F.[9] NEWMAN, b. Oct. 27, 1886, at Dorr.
ii. EARL[9] NEWMAN, b. May 26, 1889, at Grand Rapids.
iii. VERNA MARIE[9] NEWMAN, b. Apr. 6, 1893, at Grand Rapids.
iv. LLOYD HIRAM[9] NEWMAN, b. Nov. 10, 1897, at Grand Rapids.

2512. Nehemiah[8] Averill (*Daniel[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 18—; m. **Chastina Gunnison**; lived at Barre, Vt. Both had died before Apr., 1900.

Children:

3561. i. Oscello William[9], b. Jan. 24, 1864, at Barre; m. Aug. 11, 1891, Inez Blanche[8] Choate (Edwin[7], William[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]), b. May 2, 1870, at North Montpelier, Vt. She was the dau. of Edwin Ruthven[7] and Mary R. (Griffin) Choate (see *Choates in America* by Jameson). No children were mentioned. They lived at Barre.

3562. ii. Nellie[9], b. 18—; prob. at Barre, and lived there.

2513. Sabrina[8] Averill (*Daniel[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 18—; m. **Chauncey Goodrich.**

Children:

i. Triphena[9] Goodrich.
ii. Daniel[9] Goodrich.
iii. Sabrina[9] Goodrich.

2514. Sarah[8] Averill (*Daniel[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 18—; m. **Mr.———— Smith;** removed to Boston, Mass.

Child:

i. Fanny[9] Smith.

2515. Leonard[8] Averill (*Daniel[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 18—; m. ———— **Lamphere;** lived and d. at Barre, Vt.

Children:

3563. i. Henry Leonard[9].

3564. ii. Daniel David[9].

2516. Fanny[8] Averill (*Daniel[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 18—; m. **Lewis Waterman** of Barre, Vt.

Child:

i. Frances[9] Waterman; m. Mr. Shephard; d. before 1900.

2517. Mahala[8] Averill (*David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 30, 1809, in New Hampshire, prob. at Mont Vernon; m. Nov. 3, 1833, at Barre, Vt., **Thomas Wilson;** She d. Mar., 1886, at Barre.

Children (all b. at Barre):

i. Mercy Newton[9] Wilson, b. Sept. 13, 1834; m. Feb. 14, 1861, Orville Wood, of Barre, and lived at Las Vegas, New Mex. They had five children, three sons and two daughters.

ii. Marancy G.[9] Wilson, b. Nov. 6, 1835; m. Lewis Keith.
iii. John[9] Wilson, b. July 6, 1838; d. Apr. 18, 1841.
iv. Mahala[9] Wilson, b. Sept. 28, 1842; m. Clinton Keith.
v. Betsey[9] Wilson, b. Oct. 18, 1845; d. Apr. 13, 1846.

2518. Weston David[8] Averill (*David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 17, 1810, prob. in New Hampshire, possibly at Barre, Vt., was a farmer. He lived for a time at Orange, Vt. (1836 or '37 to 1842), returning to Barre, where he lived thereafter. He m. May 2, 1836, **Mercy Wilson** (dau. of John Wilson of Barre and Mary Newton, his wife), b. Dec. 15, 1813, at Newport, N. H. Mr. Averill d. at Barre, Oct. 9, 1849, "leaving his widow with a large family of small children, the eldest twelve years of age, the youngest only four months." She was patient, self-sacrificing and brave, and brought her children up well, living to the age of eighty years in spite of an arduous life. She d. at Barre, Aug. 25, 1894.

Mr. Averill purchased Jan. 19, 1842, at Barre, Lot No. 1, second division, of the original right of Joseph Williams, for $2,500.00, which sum he paid to James Britain, the owner. (*Barre Deeds;* vol. x, p. 502. See also vol. xii, p. 438.)

Oct. 12, 1849, Samuel Willson of Barre was appd. admr. on the estate of Weston D. Averill late of Barre, dist. of Washington, Vt. (*P. R.*, Bk. O, p. 332).

Children:

3565. i. Loretta Lavina[9], b. June 7, 1837; m. George Bradford.
3566. ii. David Merrill[9], b. Mar. 14, 1839, at Orange, Vt., was a teacher in Mich. in 1860; enlisted in the 23d. Mich. Vols., as Orderly Sergt., and served with Sherman's army through the campaign of Georgia, being promoted for meritorious service from time to time until he became Captain. He was killed near Franklin, Tenn., Nov. 30, 1864, and had a thirty days' furlough in his pocket at the time of his death.
3567. iii. John Wilson[9], b. July 7, 1841; m. Adela Mary Trow.
3568. iv. James Weston[9], b. July 7, 1841; m. Emma S. Trow.
3569. v. Samuel Wilson[9], b. July 23, 1844, at Barre; d. there, Sept. 5, 1846.
3570. vi. Sophronia Sabrina[9], b. Jan. 25, 1847, at Barre; d. there, Dec. 14, 1848.
3571. vii. Thomas Wilson[9], b. June 14, 1849; m. Margaret J. Perry.

2520. Hiram Harrison[8] Averill (*David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 27, 1814, at Barre, Vt., was a farmer and lived most of his life at Barre. He m. there, 1839, **Roxana Atilda Pease** (dau. of Benjamin Pease of Orange, Vt., and Lydia Luther, his wife), b. Dec., 1816, at Orange, Vt.; she d. there, Dec. 15, 1896. He d. at Barre, Aug. 21, 1883.

Nov. 8, 1838, Luman and Simeon Strong of Barre sold to Hiram H. Averill of Barre, for $1,000.00, about 90 acres of land, Lot No. 27, First Range, Third Division, original right of Obediah Noble. He became possessed of considerable land near his home which was within the corporate limits of the village of Barre, and which was in the possession of his heirs in 1894 (see the *Souvenir of Barre*).

Children (both b. at Barre):

3572. i. Luther Merrill[9], b. Mar. 10, 1846; m. Lizzie A. Beckley.
3573. ii. Louis Kossuth[9], b. July 9, 1852; m. Sarah A. Wheaton.

2521. Lavina[8] Averill (*David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 1, 1815, at Barre, Vt.; m. **William Paine.** They lived at Barre, where she d. Mar. 20, 1890.

Children:*

i. Harriet[9] Paine, b. —— —, ——; m. J. G. Felton; lives at Eldorado, Ia.
ii. "Dr." Kendall[9] Paine, b. —— —, ——; m. ———— ————; lives at Mantiwater, Wis.; has three children.
iii. Emma[9] Paine, b. —— —, 18—; d. unm.
iv. Elbridge[9] Paine, b. —— —, 18—.
v. Charles[9] Paine, b. —— —, 18—.

MEMORANDUM.

* There may have been other children whose names were not given to the compiler.

2523. Anthony Wilson[8] Averill (*David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 11, 1819, at Barre, Vt., was a farmer, hotel-keeper and starch manufacturer, and lived at Barre and Elmore, Vt. He m. 1852, at Hyde Park or Morristown, Vt., **Lodema Maria Clark** (dau. of Roswell Williams Clark of Morristown, Vt., and Patty Maria Parker, his wife), b. Feb., 1827, at Morristown. She d. Nov. 4, 1876, at Elmore; he d. there, Mar. 12, 1868.

Children (both b. at Elmore):

3574. i. ALICE WATERMAN[9], b. May 14, 1855; m. Wm. E. Colby.
3575. ii. CADY ORLO[9], b. Apr. 19, 1861, lives at Barre.

2524. Sophronia[8] Averill (*David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 6, 1821, at Barre, Vt.; m. June 1, 1851, at Fond du Lac, Wis., **Strathern A. Matoon,** who d. Apr. 21, 1900.

Child:

i. VIOLA F.[9] MATOON, b. May 27, 1852; m. Jan. 1, 1870, Thomas A. Perrin. They have two or more children.

2525. Ambrose Bradford[8] Averill (*David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 31, 1823, at Barre, Vt., is a farmer and dealer in real estate, and lives at Barre. He m. (1) Sept. 10, 1850, at Barre, **Elizabeth Seviah Meaker** (dau. of Orrin Meaker of Charlotte, Vt., and Lucretia Ball, his wife), b. May 10, 1833, at Peru, N. Y. She d. May 23, 1893, at Barre. He m. (2) Nov., 1898, at Salem, Mass., **Alice Emma Imperial.** He bought the "Old Britton Farm" near East Barre of the estate of his brother Weston (*Barre Deeds,* vol. xii, pp. 436, 438). They lived there seven years, and then he bought the Judge Kettle Farm, moving there in 1857. Seven years later they bought the Abram Barker homestead and farm; and have now one of the best kept farms in the State. He has given each of his sons a college education and a good start in life. (See *Souvenir of Barre.*)

Children (all b. at Barre):

3576. i. ELLA LUCRETIA[9], b. June 19, 1852; d. Oct. 18, 1857, at Barre.
3577. ii. ARTHUR CHENEY[9], b. Jan. 19, 1854; m. Estella Tilden.
3578. iii. CHARLES WESTON[9], b. Feb. 6, 1859; m. Rose J. Carpenter.
3579. iv. LINLEY AMBROSE[9], b. May 13, 1861; m. Frances Bigelow.
3580. v. ELNORA ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 21, 1866; d. Nov. 28, 1876, at Barre, Vt.
3581. vi. SARAH PAGE[9], b. Mar. 11, 1873; m. George L. Morris.

2529. George Woodbury[8] Averill (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 10, 1829, at Mont Vernon, N. H., where he has always lived. He has been many times Selectman of his town, and is a highly honored citizen

and skilful farmer. He m. Nov. 10, 1857, at Amherst, N. H., **Nancy Esther Lamson** (dau. of William Lamson of Mont Vernon, and Seviah Jones, his wife), b. Oct. 7, 1827, at Mont Vernon.

Children (all b. at Mont Vernon):

3582. i. Ella Augusta[9], b. Nov. 21, 1858; m. Henry F. Robinson.
3583. ii. Caroline Frances[9], b. Aug. 24, 1861; m. Charles H. Trow.
3584. iii. George Franklin[9], b. Apr. 18, 1866; is an enterprising grocer at Milford, N. H. He m. Oct. 26, 1893, at Mont Vernon, Fannie L. Carlton (dau. of John A. Carlton of Mont Vernon and Amanda Wilson of Manchester, N. H., his wife), b. Oct., 1866, at Mont Vernon.

2534. Sarah Frances[8] Averill (*Trask[7], John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 24, 1836, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lived at Boston, Mass. She m. Oct. 19, 1858, at Manchester, N. H., **Capt. Brown S. Flanders.** She d. Sept. 15, 1881.

Child:

i. Lillie M.[9] Flanders.

2537. Dr. Woodbury Trask[8] Averill (*Trask[7], John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 6, 1841, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was an osteopath and a great sportsman. He lived at Hancock, N. H., 1873-77; and afterwards at Manchester, N. H., and Boston, Mass. He m. Apr., 1865, at Amherst, N. H., **Rebecca Jones** (dau. of George Jones of New Boston), who d. Mar. 23, 1885, at West Medford, Mass. He d. Feb. 23, 1895, at Boston.

Children* (all b. at Mont Vernon?):

3585. i. Alonzo W.[9]
3586. ii. Isabelle ("Belle")[9], b. —— —, ——; m. July 3, 1894, John Sheppard of Peabody, Mass. (*T. R.* Ipswich, Mass.).
3587. iii. Willie[9], b. 1875; d. 1884.

MEMORANDUM.

* It is probable that there were other children whose names have not been learned.

2538. Josephine Eliza[8] Averill (*Trask[7], John[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 23, 1843, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lives at Greenfield, N. H. She m. (1) Oct. 13, 1869, at Mont Vernon, **Stephen G. Clement,** b. 1833. He d. Oct. 21,

1888, at Mont Vernon. She m. (2) Sept. 23, 1892, **Frank Brooks** and d. May 20, 1901.

Child (by first husband):

i. GERTRUDE E.[9] CLEMENT, b. Nov. 30, 1872.

2539. Mary Henrietta[8] Averill (*Trask*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 27, 1846, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. May 7, 1868, at Mont Vernon, **Samuel Leadbeater,** and lived at East Boston, Mass., where she d. Aug. 27, 1882.

Children:

i. WILLIAM[9] LEADBEATER.

ii. ————[9] LEADBEATER.

2541. Charles Eugene[8] Averill (*Trask*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 6, 1855, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lived at Nashua, N. H. He m. Sept. 1, 1875, at Antrim, N. H., **Ruth Annette ("Nettie") Fairfield** (dau. of Alvino (?) Fairfield of Antrim, and Lydia A., his wife), b. Nov. 12, 1853. He d. Sept. 20, 1883, at Nashua.

Child:

3588. i. ERNEST[9].

2546. Eliza M.[8] Averill (*Jesse*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), was b. 1824 (*T. R.*), family records give 1827, at Mont Vernon, N. H., and lived there most of her life. She m. 1846, at Manchester, N. H., **Newell D. Foster** (son of Isaac Foster of Hudson), b. 1824, at Hudson, N. H. (?), and d. 1892, at Wilton, N. H. She d. 1850, at Mont Vernon.

Children:

i. CHARLOTTE A.[9] FOSTER, b. 1847, at Mont Vernon; m. J. S. Locke.

ii. GEORGE N.[9] FOSTER, b. 1849, at Waltham (Mass.?); m. Mary Parker.

iii. CHARLES W.[9] FOSTER, b. 1851, at Mont Vernon; m. at Manchester, N. H., C. W. Dewey (?), and had four children.

2547. Charlotte W.[8] Averill (*Jesse*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 6, 1827, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. before May 7, 1850, **George H. Chandler** (now living at Lowell, Mass.). She d. Jan. 3, 1854, at Manchester, N. H., and was buried at Mont Vernon.

Children:

i. IDA[9] CHANDLER, who lives at Barre, Vt.
ii. CHARLOTTE[9] CHANDLER.

2548. Joseph Woodbury[8] Averill (*Jesse*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 1, 1829, at Mont Vernon, N. H., is a carpenter and has lived at Mont Vernon, but is now living at Warren, N. H. He was a good singer, and, in his youth, a member of the church choir. He remembers hearing that his grandmother was a sweeter singer than her sister Mary who was so noted. He m. Dec. 3, 1857, at Milford, N. H., **Sabrina Baldwin** [dau. of Timothy Baldwin of Mont Vernon and Sylvia Averill (No. 1308)], b. Mar. 15, 1836, at Mont Vernon; she d. there, June 16, 1896.

Child:

3589. i. CHESTER BALDWIN[9], b. Jan. 17, 1867; m. Edith M. Leonard.

2551. Angelia M.[8] Averill (*Jesse*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 1835, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. after 1850, **Jonathan F. Williams** of Sutton, N. H., a machinist. She d. Apr. 15, 1898, at Manchester, N. H.

Child:

i. GEORGE AVERILL[9] WILLIAMS, who lives at Lowell, Mass.

2552. George Franklin[8] Averill (*Franklin*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar., 1829, at Manchester, N. H., lived at Sheldonville (part of Wrentham), Mass. He m. prob. 1850, at Lowell, Mass., **Asenath Cummings.** He was Superintendent of the Boston Branch of the American Express Co. He had a residence at Sheldonville, but remained in the City during the week. He d. Dec. 23, 1907.

Child:

3590. i. WILLIAM CUMMINGS[9], who lives at Sheldonville, Wrentham, Mass. He m. Hannah Wilson.

2553. Sarah Ann[8] Averill (*Franklin*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec., 1831, at Manchester, N. H., lived at Salem and Boston, Mass. She was a beautiful woman, stately and commanding in presence, vivacious in conversation, with keen perception and a well stored mind. She had a rich

alto voice—said to have been like that of her grandmother—Sarah (Leavitt) Averill, and of her aunt Martha (Averill) Skinner, and which was probably an inherited talent. She was m. Dec., 1847, at the house of her aunt, Mrs. Martha (Averill) Skinner, in Danvers, Mass., to **John D. Skinner,** nephew of Marshall Skinner, her aunt Martha's husband. She was like a daughter to this uncle and aunt, having been brought up by them after her father's death. Mr. John D. Skinner was many years the Station Master of the North Union Station of Boston. He d. at Boston, Feb., 1871, and she d. there four years later, Apr., 1875.

Children:

i. JOHN *Franklin*[9] SKINNER; d. in childhood.
ii. NELLIE DAY[9] SKINNER; d. in childhood.

2554. Martha Jane[8] **Averill** (*Franklin*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 26, 1833, at Manchester, N. H., has lived at Manchester, S. Lyndeboro and Mason Village, N. H., Philadelphia, Peru, Newark, N. J., and Woburn, Mass. She m. Dec. 7, 1851, at Mason Village (now Greenville), N. H., **William Russell Putnam** (son of Israel Putnam of Lyndeboro, N. H., and Ruth Sargent, his wife), b. Oct. 17, 1821, at S. Lyndeboro; d. Dec. 2, 1901, at Woburn. She is still living, and resides with her granddaughter, Miss Christine Putnam Kelley at Woburn, and is deeply interested in the family history.

Children:

i. EMMA AMANDA[9] PUTNAM, b. Sept. 3, 1852; m. Dr. Seth Wight Kelley.
ii. WILLIAM STANLEY[9] PUTNAM, b. Sept. 2, 1858, at Woburn; d. there Oct. 21, 1859.

2560. Chili[8] **Averill** (*William*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 22, 1845, at Elkhorn, Wis., enlisted in the 8th Wis. Battery, Civil War, at the age of 16; served three years and was injured at the battle of Stone River. He has always been a Republican; has lived at Wausau, Wis., and at Tulane, San Jose and Morgan Hill, Santa Clara Co., California. He m. Nov. 30, 1867, at Wausau, **Margaret Adaliza Casterline** (dau. of George W. Casterline of Wausau and Sarah B. Dean, his wife), b. June 14, 1850, at Newfield, N. Y.

Children:

3591. i. George William[9], b. Sept. 26, 1869, at Wausau, is a successful lawyer and lives at San Francisco, Cal.
3592. ii. Sarah Luella[9], b. May 26, 1871, at Wausau; d. there Feb. 12, 1881.
3593. iii. Rachel King[9], b. Jan. 2, 1874; m. E. W. Hayden.
3594. iv. Margaret May[9], b. July 29, 1875, at Merrill, Wis., lives at Morgan Hill, Cal.
3595. v. Mary Eliza[9] b. May 22, 1877; m. Charles R. Kellogg.
3596. vi. Chili[9], b. Mar. 10, 1879, at Wausau, lives at San Francisco, Cal.

2561. William[8] Averill (*William[7]*, *Jesse[6]*, *John[5]*, *Paul[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Feb. 27, 1848, at Geneva, Wis., is a lumberman, and has lived at Geneva and Merrill, Wis. He m. Feb., 1882, in Marathon Co., Wis., **Augusta Ollman** (dau. of Charles Ollman of Marathon Co., Wis., and Minnie Luedtke, his wife), b. Mar. 29, 1862, at Pomerania, Germany.

Children (all b. at Merrill):

3597. i. Martha M. W.[9], b. Nov. 17, 1882, living at Merrill.
3598. ii. Selena A. E.[9], b. Sept. 19, 1884; m. Oct. 9, 1907, at Merrill, John J. Dilling, living at Thornton, Ark.
3599. iii. Arthur R. C.[9], b. July 8, 1886; d. Nov. 9, 1901, at Merrill.
3600. iv. Walter J. C.[9], b. Dec. 25, 1888, living at Merrill.
3601. v. William Charles[9], b. Jan. 25, 1890, living at Merrill.
3602. vi. Chili L. E.[9], b. June 12, 1892, living at Merrill.
3603. vii. Chester H. F.[9], b. Sept. 10, 1894, living at Merrill.
3604. viii. Harry[9], b. Apr. 17, 1896; d. July 10, 1907, at Merrill.
3605. ix. Irene Ellen[9], b. Oct. 15, 1898, living at Merrill.
3606. x. Margaret Dorothy[9], b. Sept. 7, 1901, living at Merrill.

2562. Ella[8] Averill (*William[7]*, *Jesse[6]*, *John[5]*, *Paul[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Feb. 22, 1853, at Merrill, Wis., lives at Bloomville, Wis. She m. (1) 1871, at Merrill, **William West.** She m. (2) Aug. 9, 1902, **Stephen Schooley,** son of S. D. Schooley and Elizabeth Everett, his wife.

Children (by first husband):

i. William[9] West.
ii. Agnes[9] West.
iii. Thomas[9] West.
iv. Nellie[9] West.
v. Estelle[9] West.
vi. Adeline[9] West.
vii. Gertrude[9] West.

2567. John Morton[8] Averill (*Mark[7], Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 6, 1843, at Tewksbury, Mass., is an expressman, and lives at Boston, Mass. He m. May 14, 1867, at Boston, **Mary Frances Mahoney** (dau. of John Mahoney of Boston and Catherine Hayes, his wife), b. May 4, 1846, at Boston, and d. there July 17, 1891.

Children (all b. at Boston):

3607. i. Nellie Frances[9], b. July 28, 1868; m. Fenton Joseph Cook.
3608. ii. William John[9], b. June 18, 1870; d. Sept. 15, 1870.
3609. iii. Grace Lillian[9], b. Sept. 30, 1873; m. Daniel M. Keating.
3610. iv. Mary Alice[9], b. Feb. 21, 1875; d. Nov. 11, 1880.
3611. v. John Francis[9], b. July 7, 1885; d. Dec. 9, 1889.
3612. vi. Edward Mark[9], b. Oct. 18, 1890; d. Mar. 20, 1891.

2568. Mary Jane[8] Averill (*Mark[7], Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 21, 1846, at Tewksbury, Mass.; m. (1) Mar. 3, 1868, at Boston, Mass., **Elias Towle Foss** (son of Ivory Foss of Saco, Me., and Almira Towle, his wife), b. at Freedom, N. H.; d. Mar. 14, 1882. She m. (2) Nov. 9, 1884, at North Reading, Mass., **Charles Harmon Richardson** (son of Lewis Richardson of Quincy, Mass., and Charlotte Sprague, his wife), b. June 18, 1847, at Melrose, Mass. He is Flag-agent for the Boston and Maine R. R., and they reside at North Reading.

Children (all b. at Freedom) (by first husband):

i. Hattie Placentia[9] Foss, b. Jan. 28, 1869; d. Jan. 16, 1878.
ii. Lewis David[9] Foss, b. Mar. 20, 1873; d. Jan. 16, 1878.
iii. Arthur Clarence[9] Foss, b. Mar. 20, 1873; d. Dec. 31, 1877.
iv. Gertrude Mae[9] Foss, b. Mar. 29, 1881, is living at North Reading.

2569. Anna Mathilda[8] Averill (*Mark[7], Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 17, 1849, at Tewkbury, Mass.; was m. June 1, 1881, by Rev. S. F. French of Tewksbury, to **Herbert Vincent Putney** (son of Asa Gates Putney of Jaffrey, N. H., and Sophronia Ann Edmands, his wife), b. Apr. 10, 1849, at Boston, Mass.

Child:

i. Amy Estelle[9] Putney, b. May 13, 1887, at North Reading, Mass.

2571. Edward Sullivan[8] Averill (*John[7], Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 8, 1848, at Woodstock, Conn., is General Superintendent 5th Division United States Express Co., and lives at Chicago, Ill. He m. (1) Apr. 23, 1873, at Baltimore, Md., **Ella Wrightson** (dau. of Hugh S. Wrightson of Baltimore and Julia Ann Dodson, his wife), b. Nov. 2, 1851, at St. Michaels, Md.; she d. Aug. 28, 1879, at Baltimore. He m. (2) Feb. 16, 1893, at Jersey City, N. J., **Ella F. Meeker** (dau. of Charles W. Meeker of Jersey City and Esther J. Voorhis, his wife), b. May 15, 1861, at Jersey City; she d. Apr. 15, 1898, at Denver, Col.

Children (all b. at Baltimore) (by first wife):

3613. i. Amelia[9], b. Feb. 9, 1874; m. Calvin W. Titus.
3614. ii. Velma[9], b. Aug. 5, 1875; was m. at the So. Cong. Ch. of Chicago, Nov. 15, 1900, to Arthur Marshall Chamberlin (son of Arthur S. Chamberlin), b. Mar. 11, 1872, at St. Louis, Mo.
3615. iii. Ella Wrightson[9], b. Mar. 13, 1877; d. Nov. 23, 1877.
3616. iv. Harry[9], b. Aug. 21, 1879; d. Aug. 22, 1879, at Baltimore.

(by second wife; both b. at Chicago, Ill.):

3617. v. Esther[9], b. May 20, 1895.
3618. vi. Margaret Caverno[9], b. Apr. 2, 1897.

2578. Charles Lansil[8] Avery (*John[7], Foster[6], Mark[5] Averill, Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 26, 1861, at Lowell, Mass., was a farmer, and lived at Londonderry, N. H. He m. Nov., 1890, at Nashua, N. H., **Lora Annis** (dau. of George Annis of Londonderry), b. 1863 at Londonderry, where he d. Feb. 7, 1897.

Children (both b. at Londonderry):

3619. i. Villa[9], b. Jan., 1893.
3620. ii. Leon J.[9], b. Jan., 1894.

2582. Frank Eugene[8] Avery (*Jeremiah[7], Foster[6], Mark[5] Averill, Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 23, 1867, at Londonderry, N. H., is a farmer and teamster, and lives at Hudson, N. H. He m. Aug. 26, 1889, at Hudson, **Florence Putnam** (dau. of Moses H. S. Putnam of Hudson and Lizzie H. Cross, his wife), b. Oct. 31, 1869, at Hudson, N. H.

Child:

3621. i. Lena May[9], b. Aug. 16, 1891, at Londonderry.

2584. Emma Eldora[8] Avery (*Ephraim[7], Foster[6], Mark[5] Averill, Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 25, 1853, at Waupaca, Wis., lives at Eau Claire, Wis. She m. July 9, 1879, at Eau Claire, **Jay R. Pierce** (son of William H. Pierce of Rhode Island and Elizabeth McCormick, his wife, who was from Vermont), b. 1845, in Saratoga Co., N. Y.

Children (both b. at Eau Claire):

i. Edith M.[9] Pierce, b. July 12, 1880; d. July 12, 1893, at Eau Claire.

ii. Marshall Averill[9] Pierce, b. Sept. 12, 1893.

2586. Villeroy R.[8] Avery (*Ephraim[7], Foster[6], Mark[5] Averill, Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 14, 1860, in Dunn Co., Wis., is a commercial traveller, and has lived at Eau Claire, Wis., Lebanon, Linn Creek and Versailles, Mo. He m. Oct. 15, 1885, at Lebanon, **Effie Thompson Churchill** (dau. of Cadwalleder B. Churchill of Lebanon, Mo., and Elizabeth Ellis, his wife), b. Sept. 11, 1865, at Lebanon. They are living at Versailles.

Children (all b. at Linn Creek):

3622. i. Edna Churchill[9], b. Dec. 10, 1886.

3623. ii. Clara Irene[9], b. Oct. 8, 1888.

3624. iii. Agnes Louise[9], b. May 8, 1890; d. Jan. 11, 1893, at Linn Creek.

3625. iv. Paul Revere[9], b. Aug. 12, 1892.

3626. v. Dorcas Emma[9], b. Jan. 25, 1894.

2588. Charles Eugene[8] Averill (*Ephraim[7], Foster[6], Mark[5] Averill, Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 1, 1867, at Eau Claire, Wis., is a merchant and has lived at Eau Claire, Wis., and at Lebanon, Linn Creek and Versailles, Mo. He m. Oct. 3, 1889, at Bellaire, O., **Clara Elvie Grubb,** dau. of Edmond Grubb and Mary Ann Hess, his wife. They live at Versailles.

Children (all b. at Linn Creek):

3627. i. John French[9], b. Feb. 5, 1891.

3628. ii. Mary Olive[9], b. June 23, 1893.

3629. iii. Charles Ephraim[9], b. Aug. 28, 1895.

3630. iv. Mark Mason[9], b. Nov. 2, 1897.

3631. v. Thelma Edith[9], b. Feb. 16, 1900.

2589. **Benjamin Franklin**[8] **Averill** (*Benjamin*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 15, 1856, at Middleton, Mass.; m. June 9, 1892, at Richmond, Va., **Mary Louisa Booker** (dau. of George Booker of Howardsville, Va., and Sarah Dabney Perkins, his wife), b. July 13, 1869, at Howardsville. They reside at Howardsville.

Children (all b. at Howardsville):

3632. i. (Infant Son)[9], b. Sept. 15, 1894; d. Sept. 15, 1894.
3633. ii. (Infant Dau.)[9], b. Sept. 15, 1896; d. Sept. 16, 1896.
3634. iii. (Infant Son)[9], b. June, 1900; dec.
3635. iv. Sarah Lois[9], b. Sept. 16, 1902.
3636. v. John Booker[9], b. Aug. 17, 1904; d. July 10, 1905.
3637. vi. Esther[9], b. July 2, 1906.

2600. **Albert Evander**[8] **Averill** (*Andrew*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 15, 1842, at Middleton, Mass.; m. (1) **Sarah Augusta Craig** (dau. of Isaac Craig and Sarah Peasley, his wife), b. May (?), 1846; d. Feb. 25, 1886; he m. (2) **Mary Jane Saddington** (dau. of Thomas Saddington and Catherine Reardon, his wife), b. Dec. 31, 1872, in London, England. Mr. Averill had no children.

2602. **Andrew Preston**[8] **Averill** (*Andrew*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 18, 1856, at Middleton, Mass., was graduated from Westbrook Seminary, Portland, Me., and from Harvard University, Class of 1882, with degree of A. B. He m. Dec. 25, 1882, at New York City, **Cora Ada McKay** (dau. of Rodney R. McKay of Bridgeport, Conn., and Adaline Small, his wife), b. Apr. 25, 1860, at Bowdoinham, Me. Mr. Averill is a teacher and has been Superintendent of Public Schools of Martha's Vineyard District, Mass., for many years, an office which he still holds; he was previously at Essex, Sherborn and Townsend, Mass., and at Atkinson and Reeds Ferry, N. H. He is a Republican, and a Methodist, and resides at Edgartown, Mass.

Children:

3638. i. Charles Peabody[9], b. Mar. 17, 1884, at Essex; m. Virginia La Crosse.
3639. ii. Alfred Augustus[9], b. Dec. 12, 1885, at Weymouth, Mass.

3640. iii. Edward Everett[9], b. Nov. 16, 1887, at Middleton; m. Dec. 24, 1906, at Dover, Me., Grace May Coy, dau. of Mr. Lewis W. Coy. He is a salesman for a tea and coffee company.
3641. iv. Andrew Preston Peabody[9], b. May 8, 1893, at Townsend.
3642. v. Elizabeth Adeline[9], b. Mar. 12, 1895, at Townsend.
3643. vi. Harold Russell[9], b. June 12, 1900, at Merrimac, N. H.

2607. Annie Maria[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], Benjamin[6], Joseph[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 11, 1858, at Middleton, Mass.; m. (1) in 1873, **William Fiske** of Danvers; m. (2) Sept. 6, 1894, **Caleb Converse Gardner** (son of Edward Richard Gardner and Abby E. Pearson, his wife), b. Apr. 10, 1855. Mr. Gardner has been employed by the Boston and Maine Railroad as a train baggage master and conductor for some years. They live at Salem, Mass.

Children (both b. at Danvers) (by first husband):

i. Charlotte M.[9] Fiske, b. Mar. 24, 1874; was educated at the New England Conservatory of Music and is a music teacher and organist.
ii. Arthur Elmer[9] Fiske, b. Sept. 23, 1878; he is in the insurance business at Boston, but resides at Salem.

2613. Mary Lizzie[8] Averill (*Joseph[7], Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 31, 1862, at No. Andover, Mass., has lived at Boxford and No. Andover. She m. Apr. 9, 1895, at No. Andover, **Charles Walter Paul** (son of Henry J. Paul of Salem, Mass., and Rebecca Conacher, his wife), b. May 31, 1871, at Gloucester, Mass. They live in the old Averill homestead at No. Andover, which came to Mrs. Paul by inheritance.

Child:

i. Elizabeth Averill[9] Paul, b. Feb. 5, 1896, at No. Andover.

2620. Rufus Kilbourne[8] Averill (*Robert[7], Truman[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 22, 1859, at Cooper, Mich., is a wholesale butcher and stock buyer; has lived in Montana, and in Cooper and Kalamazoo, Mich. He now lives in Kalamazoo. He m. Oct. 7, 1891, at Kalamazoo, **Annie M. Bowman** (dau. of Amos Bradshaw Bowman of Kalamazoo and Mary Elinore McKee, his wife), b. Mar. 19, 1872, at Alphoretta, Ky.

Children (both b. at Kalamazoo):

3644. i. CHARLES WARREN[9], b. Dec. 14, 1893.
3645. ii. WALTER LEON[9], b. Nov. 12, 1898.

2622. Frank Leon[8] Averill (*Robert[7], Truman[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 25, 1868, at Kalamazoo, Mich., is a travelling salesman, and lives at Kansas City, Kan. He m. Oct. 1, 1889, at Kansas City, **Laura Birt** (dau. of William Birt of Cincinnati, O., and Sarah Jane ————, his wife), b. July 23, 1867, at Cincinnati.

Children (all b. at Kansas City):

3646. i. LEONA[9], b. July 18, 1890.
3647. ii. ALTHEA[9], b. May 16, 1892.
3648. iii. ROSE[9], b. Jan. 17, 1894.

2637. Alvin Hovey[8] Averill (*Daniel[7], Dudley[6]* (?), *Dudley[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 3, 1842, at Chasm Falls, Malone, Franklin Co., N. Y., son of Daniel and Mary (Trask) Averill, was a farmer and passed his life at Chasm Falls. He was m. there, July 15, 1865, to **Matilda E. Cunningham,** dau. of Newell M. Cunningham of Chasm Falls, and his wife Orissa (Winslow) Averill.

He and his wife were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and he was a class leader in the church for many years. He d. at Chasm Falls, Mar. 10, 1910. Mrs. Averill survives him.

Children (all b. at Chasm Falls):

3660. i. NEWELL DANIEL[9], b. June 1, 1866; m. Jennie A. Wilson.
3661. ii. GERTRUDE D.[9], b. Mar. 18, 1868; d. Mar. 25, 1871.
3662. iii. GRACE C.[9], b. Oct. 3, 1870; m. Hubert S. Earle; has 4 daughters.
3663. iv. MAHALA E.[9], b. Apr. 30, 1873; m. at Sunnyside, Wash., Oct. 12, 1910, Charles Campbell. They are living at Sunnyside; they have no children.
3664. v. EMMA O.[9], b. Mar. 29, 1875; m. Sidney D. Perry, has 1 dau.
3665. vi. ALVIN ADELBERT[9], b. June 23, 1877; unm.; lives at Sunnyside, Wash.
3666. vii. GEORGE HERMAN[9], b. Feb. 26, 1881; m. Agnes E. Lawrence.
3667. viii. WALLACE LEROY[9], b. Jan. 5, 1883; d. Oct. 27, 1885.
3668. ix. ALICE E.[9], b. Apr. 21, 1886; m. June 6, 1911, Alfred Douglass; living at Dannemora, N. Y.

2640. Mahala Abigail[8] Averill (*Daniel[7], Dudley[6](?), Dudley[5], Joseph[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 28, 1851, at Chasm Falls, N. Y., dau. of Daniel and Mary (Trask) Averill; was m. (1) Aug. 4, 1869, at Malone, N. Y., to **William J. Martin.** He was b. at Belfast, Ireland, Sept. 3, 1844, and d. at Chasm Falls, N. Y., June 26, 1881, leaving three sons. His father, David Martin, was b. in the Isle of Man; moved to Belfast, Ire., and then migrated to the United States, settling at Westville, N. Y.; his wife, Jane McCready, was of Scotch descent.

Mrs. William J. Martin was m. (2) Dec. 13, 1882, at Chasm Falls, to **Watson Herbert Harwood, M. D.,** son of Hiram and Marianne (Bigelow) Harwood. He was b. June 18, 1854, at Bangor, N. Y.; was graduated 1881 from the Medical College of the University of Vermont, and began the practice of his profession the same year at Chasm Falls in the town of Malone, N. Y., where he has continued his work for thirty years. (See *Harwood Families,* compiled by the above Dr. Watson H. Harwood.)

Both Dr. and Mrs. Harwood are members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and also of several social, fraternal and patriotic organizations; he has been politically active in the Prohibition Party for more than twenty years.

Mrs. Harwood has had six children, four by her first husband, Mr. Martin, and two by her second husband, Dr. Harwood.

Children (all b. at Chasm Falls) (by first husband):

i. A Son[9], who d. in infancy.

ii. Daniel Harwood[9] Martin, b. May 15, 1871; was grad. from Drew Theological Seminary at Madison, N. J., in 1898, and has since served churches in the following places: Forest Hill, Lutherville, Md., Brightwood, Washington, D. C., Berkley Springs, W. Va., Bel Air, Laurel and Frostburg, Md. St. John's College, Annapolis, Md., conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Divinity, June 16, 1909. Rev. Dr. Martin was m. at Lutherville, Md., Dec. 9, 1902, to Mabel I. Crowther. They are living at Frostburg, Md., and have three children:

  i. Harwood[10] Martin.
  ii. Nina[10] Martin.
  iii. John[10] Martin.

iii. George Averill[9] Martin, b. Oct. 26, 1877; was grad. from Albany Business College, about 1898. He was m. at Rochester, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1906, to Minnie Van Lew.

They lived at Rochester, N. Y. He d. Oct. 18, 1911, at Penn Yan, N. Y.

iv. William John[9] Martin, b. Mar. 17, 1880; attended high school and Syracuse University, and is in business in New York City. He is unmarried.

(by second husband):

v. Frank Stowell[9] Harwood, b. Feb. 17, 1890; d. Dec. 17, 1890.

vi. Wesley Bigelow[9] Harwood, b. July 17, 1895, is living with his parents at Chasm Falls.

2645. Rebecca Gordon[8] Averill (*William[7]*, *Marvin[6]*, *Jesse[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Jan. 18, 1862, at Frankfort, Ky. She is a teacher in a Free Kindergarten for little children of the poor in Frankfort. This kindergarten, having become a kind of social center, is considered a beneficial factor for the whole state of Kentucky.

2646. Thomas Page[8] Averill (*William[7]*, *Marvin[6]*, *Jesse[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Feb. 15, 1865, at Frankfort, Ky., is a pharmacist, and lives at Frankfort. He m. Oct. 20, 1897, at Pisgah Ch., Woodford Co., Ky., **Mary Jacob Nash** (dau. of George Pugh Nash of New York City and Mary Tyler, his wife), b. May 6, 1869, at Clarksville, Tenn.

Children (all b. at Frankfort):

3669. i. Rebecca Gordon[9], b. Jan. 8, 1899.

3670. ii. Thomas Page Jr.[9], b. Jan. 4, 1901.

3671. iii. Mary Nash[9], b. June 26, 1906.

2647. Marvin Dennison[8] Averill, 2nd (*William[7]*, *Marvin[6]*, *Jesse[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Dec. 30, 1870, at Frankfort, Ky., is a pharmacist and lives at Frankfort. He m. Oct. 14, 1896, at Harrodsburg, Ky., **Stella Rose Van Arsdell** (dau. of David Van Arsdell of Harrodsburg and Rebecca Jane Williams, his wife), b. July 25, 1871, at Harrodsburg.

Children:

3672. i. William David[9], b. Jan. 5, 1898, at Harrodsburg.

3673. ii. Carolyn Rose[9], b. Mar. 20, 1904.

3674. iii. Margaret Alle[9], b. May 11, 1905.

2651. William Henry[8] Averill, 2nd (*Marvin[7]*, *Marvin[6]*, *Jesse[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Feb. 2, 1873, at the Denison Homestead (?), Franklin Co., Ky.; m. Jan. 10, 1897, **Camilla Baskett**, dau. of Christopher Baskett and Alice Beard, his wife. They live at Louisville, Ky.

Children:

3675. i. EMMA CHRISTINE[9], b. Dec. 25, 1897.

3676. ii. MARY VIRGINIA[9], b. July 1, 1902, at Louisville.

2653. Maria Louise[8] Averill (*Marvin[7]*, *Marvin[6]*, *Jesse[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Paul[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Nov. 5, 1877. She m. **Eugene Woods** of Mercer Co., Ky. (son of Harvey A. Woods and Emily Carpenter, his wife). They still live in that county.

Child:

i. AVERILL[9] WOODS.

2656. Henry Eliphalet[8] Averill (*Henry[7]*, *Eliphalet[6]*, *Perry[5]*, *Samuel[4]*, *Isaac[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Feb. 15, 1839, at Hartford, Conn., was a lawyer, and lived at Hartford, Conn., Perrysburg and Columbus, Ohio, and St. Louis, Mo. He m. (1) Dec. 5, 1865, at Chillicothe, O., **Julia Maria Dodge** (dau. of Frederick Dodge of Lyme, N. H., and Eliza Blake, his wife), b. Dec. 3, 1842, at Lyme. She d. Apr. 12, 1876, at St. Louis. He m. (2) Jan. 8, 1878, at Toledo, O., **Caroline Arabel Dodge,** sister of his first wife. He d. Dec. 3, 1892, at Perrysburg. He was a member of the Connecticut Society Sons of the American Revolution, through descent from his great-great-grandfather, Jesse Root, Lieutenant Colonel, Connecticut Volunteers, and member of the Continental Congress.

Children (by first wife):

3677. i. HENRY DODGE[9], b. Oct. 5, 1867, at Columbus, O., lives at Vancouver, British Columbia.

3678. ii. ALFRED PERRY[9], b. July 17, 1870, at Columbus, was freight cashier of the Toledo, St. Louis & Western R. R., and is now Paymaster of the El Paso Southwestern Ry. System. He has lived at Columbus and Perrysburg, O., Springfield, Ill., and St. Louis, Mo., and is living at present at El Paso, Texas. He m. Oct. 11, 1899, at Bryan, O., Blanche Edna Moore (dau. of Wm. H. Moore of Bryan and Nellie Florence Jones, his wife), b. Oct. 6, 1873, at Bryan.

3679. iii. FREDERICK CLARK[9], b. Dec. 25, 1875, at St. Louis, has lived at Perrysburg, and is now at Toledo, O., where he is an attorney and counselor at law.

(by second wife):

3680. iv. ARABEL DODGE[9], b. Oct. 16, 1878, at Perrysburg, O.; d. there, Sept. 27, 1892.

2657. Col. James Perry[8] Averill (*Henry[7]*, *Eliphalet[6]*, *Perry[5]*, *Samuel[4]*, *Isaac[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Oct. 29, 1841, at Hartford, Conn., lived at Perrysburg, O., until Oct., 1886, when he removed to Atlanta, Ga., where he lived until his death, Oct. 12, 1904. He m. Feb. 28, 1871, at Perrysburg, **Ellen M. Baird.** At the first call of the President for troops, Apr., 1861, Mr. Averill enlisted at Perrysburg, O., and was appointed Sergeant in Co. C, of the 21st Ohio Infantry. This regiment formed a portion of Gen. J. D. Cox's Brigade, which drove the Confederate forces, under Gen. Wise, out of the Great Kanawha Valley, thus rendering valuable service in saving the State of West Virginia to the Union. Subsequently he served as First Sergeant of Co. F, in the 144th Ohio Infantry, which remained on duty in the vicinity of Washington. His record in the Grand Army of the Republic is as follows:—Past Commander, Post No. 51, Perrysburg, Ohio; Commander, Post No. 1, Atlanta, Ga. (1893); Assistant Inspector General, under Commander-in-Chief, Weissert (1893); Assistant Adjutant General, Department of Georgia (including, South Carolina), for 1894-1898; Commander, Department of Georgia (1897); Member National Council of Administration (1898); Chairman of the Advisory Board of the Board of Managers of the Andersonville Prison Property, appointed by the National Woman's Relief Corps (1896-8). At the time of his death he was the National junior Vice Commander of the Grand Army of the Republic.

Child:

3681. i. Louise Root[9], b. May 1, 1872, at Perrysburg, Ohio; m. Clarence Mann Paine, M. D.

2659. Charles Edward[8] Averill (*Henry[7]*, *Eliphalet[6]*, *Perry[5]*, *Samuel[4]*, *Isaac[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Jan. 8, 1856, at Perrysburg, O., lived at Hartford, Conn.; m. Oct. 15, 1883, at Saysville, N. Y., **Emma A. Smith** (dau. of William Cobb Smith of Saysville and Sarah Katharine Skinner, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1859, at Saysville. Mr. Averill is a book-keeper and lives at Saysville.

Children:

3682. i. William Henry[9], b. Apr. 23, 1884, at Saysville, living at St. Louis, Mo.

3683. ii. Asenath Katherine[9], b. Sept. 2, 1889, at East Hartford, Conn.; living at Saysville.

3684. iii. CHARLES EDWARD[9], b. Apr. 23, 1898, at Girdletree, Md.; d. there, Mar. 22, 1901.

2660. Eliphalet[8] Averill (*Phineas[7], Perry[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 17, 1833, at South Britain, Conn., was a merchant in that town for some years. He removed to Michigan before 1872, and settled at Jackson. He had, with others, a flour mill at Ada, Mich. He m. Dec. 23, 1858, **Elizabeth Boughton Stebbins,** dau. of Rev. William Stebbins, a Methodist minister of Connecticut. He d. May 4, 1897, at Jackson, Mich.

Children:

3685. i. PERRY[9], b. June 11, 1862, at New Haven, Conn., has attained eminence in the artistic world as a painter and singer. His fine baritone voice brought him into such demand that he sacrificed his painting to his music. His early education was in the Jackson schools. He has spent much time in New York and Europe, and has appeared in English, French and Italian grand opera, and in English concerts, and has been a church soloist and director of music in some of the best known churches in New York City. He is now (1906) director and soloist in St. Bartholomew Ch., New York City.

3686. ii. LONA ELIZABETH[9], b. Mar. 3, 1872.

3687. iii. WALTER CURTISS[9], b. June 6, 1873, at Ada, Mich.; m. Maud Renick.

2661. Capt. Perry[8] Averill (*Phineas[7], Perry[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 24, 1840, at South Britain, Conn., was a flour manufacturer and wholesale grocer at Ada and Jackson in the State of Michigan. He was with the 13th Conn. Volunteers during the Civil War and won distinction during the siege of Port Hudson. When Gen. Banks called for 1,000 volunteers to head an assaulting column at that Port, Capt. Averill was one of the men who volunteered and served with honor. Just before the close of the War, as he was too disabled to be with his regiment, he was ordered to Jackson, Mich., on special duty, and this led to his final settlement in the State. He m. (1) Dec. 3 (or 5?), 1865, at Jackson, **Ada Mosher** (dau. of Benjamin Mosher of Jackson), b. —— —, ——, and d. in 1873. He m. (2) Sept. 5, 1876, **Ellen Curtiss** (dau. of Daniel Curtiss of Woodbury, Conn., and Julia Strong, his wife).

Child (by first wife):

3688. i. NATHAN KING[9], b. Oct. 24, 1872, at Jackson; m. Mary Bradley.

2662. Eunice Eliza[8] Averill (*Phineas[7], Perry[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 20, 1840, at South Britain, Conn., lives at Woodbury, Conn. She m. Nov. 28, 1865, at South Britain, **Walter S. Curtiss** (son of Daniel Curtiss of Woodbury and Julia Strong, his wife), who was b. at Woodbury.

Children (both b. at Woodbury):

i. DANIEL AVERILL[9] CURTISS, b. July 20, 1867; m. Dorothy Whitney.

ii. JULIA ELIZA[9] CURTISS, b. Sept. 21, 1874; m. Dr. ——— Variell.

2663. Samuel Phineas[8] Averill (*Phineas[7], Perry[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 12, 1843, at South Britain, Conn., where he is a highly respected farmer. He m. Mar. 2, 1870, at South Britain, **Julia Tyler Mitchell** (dau. of Amos Mitchell of South Britain and Esther Maria Tyler, his wife), b. May 11, 1852.

Children (both b. at South Britain):

3689. i. ADA MARIA[9], b. Dec. 20, 1870; m. Harry Campbell Quintard.

3690. ii. FRANK WILLIAM[9], b. Jan. 17, 1875; d. Dec. 29, 1898.

2669. Hon. Heman Otis[8] Averill (*Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 20, 1856, at New Preston, in the Town of Washington, Conn., is an influential citizen and farmer in his native town, and lives on the farm purchased by his ancestor Samuel Averill in 1746, and which he has appropriately named "The Averill Homestead." As Isaac spent the last years of his life with his son Samuel, it follows that Heman Averill's children are the seventh generation of Averills that have lived on the old farm. This farm has become a model in Litchfield County, and his son, Mr. Ralph J. Averill, is now manager of it for his father. Mr. Averill was educated at Waramaug Academy, New Preston, Conn., and at Oberlin College, Ohio, although not graduated from the latter. He has held many offices of his own town. He has been Judge of Probate since 1898 for the District of Washington, and his name since the first election has been on the ticket of both par-

ties. He represented the Town of Washington in the lower branch of the General Assembly in 1891, and the 20th Senatorial District in the Senate of 1895; was Paymaster General on Gov. Geo. E. Lounsbury's staff, and is now serving his fourteenth year as Commissioner on Domestic Animals for the State. He was Director for Litchfield County in the Connecticut Dairyman's Association from Jan., 1900, to Jan., 1908, when he resigned and was succeeded by his son, Ralph. He is President of The Washington Supply Co., Inc., at Washington Depot, dealers in hardware, lumber, coal, grain, feed, etc., and a Director in The Washington Mutual Fire Insurance Co. In politics he is a Republican. Gen. Averill is also a Past Master of Washington Grange No. 11, P. of H. of Excelsior Pomona Grange No. 7, and of Rising Sun Lodge No. 27, F. and A. M.

He m. Oct. 20, 1881, at Marble Dale, Conn., **Bertha W. Buckingham** (dau. of Ralph Buckingham and Elvira Wheaton, his wife), b. Nov. 24, 1859, at New Milford, Conn. In their old stone mansion, built in 1831, is a large and promising family of children; and here lived the beloved grandmother, Betsey (Johnson) Averill, who d. at the old home Jan. 16, 1891, aged 104 years less four months, surrounded by the love and attention of her descendants to the fourth generation, and respected and honored by a wide circle of friends and acquaintances.

Mr. Averill cheriches the original deed, dated April 25, 1746, which he holds in his possession, and which is perfectly legible to this day, that conveyed the land he now occupies to his grandfather's grandfather, Samuel Averill. The following are abstracts from an extended notice of the farm which appeared in a Connecticut paper several years ago:

"It would be difficult to find in the whole state of Connecticut a homestead and farm more beautiful, more historic and yet more modern than that of (Gen.) Heman O. Averill. . . . . This handsome old place stands in the middle of a high plateau 1000 feet above the level of the sea. It is situated about three miles from Washington, and is a little over twelve miles from the town of Litchfield, which is the county seat.

"The land on which the Averill Homestead is built was originally a part of the great Waramaug Reserve which was owned and ruled over by the famous old Indian chief, Waramaug. . . . . At the time Samuel Averill (No. 88) purchased the land Litchfield was unknown, but the two chief counties were Hartford, the northern portion of the state, and New Haven, the Southern.

"Soon after purchasing the farm, Samuel Averill erected near the center of his land a large house which he occupied with his father, Isaac Averill. Until the year 1831 this house stood; but during that year the present homestead was built. . . . . The stones were taken from the farm; the timbers of the house, wainscotings, floorings and finishings were made by hand, and many of the timbers were hewn from solid oak. . . . . This Homestead has passed from father to son since it was founded; the occupants in order were Samuel (No. 88), Col. Perry Averill (No. 250), Samuel (No. 604), Samuel Johnson (No. 1424), the present occupant, Heman Otis Averill (No. 2669). This farm is located at the top of what is locally known as Baldwin Hill. The house stands in the center of a large plateau and the farm forms a large circle about the dwelling. . . . . The view of valleys, hills and the mountain range is very beautiful, and the clear, sweet air which lends vigor to body and mind has had much to do with the growing up of the sturdy and upright race of men who from generation to generation have occupied the old homestead.

"The house is quaint and rambling in construction. In it are many odd corners, windings of hall and stairway, steps down and steps up, such as are found in all old houses. The rooms are large and airy, with high ceilings and carved woodwork. Each room has its quaint and valuable pieces of furniture, many of them 200 years old; a remarkably handsome high-boy of solid mahogany is among them; also many low-boys, old chairs, secretaries, spinning wheels, and carpet looms, all handmade, without the use of nails. A fine old mahogany Hepplewhite sideboard, an artistic corner cupboard, and a handsome collection of old china and pewter are among the treasures of the house.

"The farm is one of the most fertile and productive in the region; the meadows clean, level and well kept—the yield unusual and there is woodland sufficient to supply fuel for years to come. The stables are planned to give fresh air and sunshine to horses and cattle; their floors are of cement, and large buckets with running water are where the cattle may drink when they wish. A herd of 50 cows occupy one barn, among them some finely bred Ayreshires. All the barns and yards are supplied with clear, cold, running water. It is certainly a modern and quite up-to-date farm."

Mr. Averill holds his father's excellent collection of Averill data in MS., and he generously allowed the compiler of this history the use of all the records, parts of which have been embodied in this work. They related almost wholly to the family of Isaac, with early copies of Ipswich and Topsfield, Mass., records; but they are of great value and assistance in the compilation of this history. They contain:—

(1) Horace Averill's *Records of Ancestors and Relations* 1820;

(2) Samuel Johnson Averill's *Averill Record*, "prepared April 1853" gathered from 1845 to '53;

(3) Samuel Johnson Averill's revision of the *Averill Record* of 1853, with additions to 1887;
(4) The MS. of E. O. Jameson, 1885;
(5) A Record by Samuel J., prepared after 1885.

Mrs. Averill is a very domestic woman, with gracious manners, and interesting personality, tall, slender, and dark. She is a mother of the New England type which all Americans honor. The family of Hon. and Mrs. Heman Otis Averill is as follows:

Children (all b. at the Averill Homestead):

3691. i. LAURA BUCKINGHAM[9], b. Apr. 1, 1883; m. Lester Clark Harvey.
3692. ii. RALPH JOHNSON[9], b. Nov. 8, 1884.
3693. iii. CLARA WHEATON[9], b. Apr. 18, 1887.
3694. iv. DOROTHY[9], b. Jan. 14, 1889.
3695. v. HEMAN OTIS, JR.[9], b. Aug. 5, 1891; d. Aug. 13, 1891.
3696. vi. HEMAN PERRY[9], b. May 3, 1898.
3697. vii. GRACE JULIA[9], b. Feb. 12, 1900.

2673. Joseph Otis[8] Averill Jr. (*Joseph*[7], *Augustin*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 4, 1857, at New York, is a merchant, and has lived at Brooklyn, N. Y., and Yokohama, Japan. He m. Dec. 13, 1886, at Yokohama, **Julia Cammann Blake** (dau. of Alexander Veits Blake of Brooklyn, N. Y., and Maria Elizabeth Whitehouse, his wife), b. Sept. 1, 1863, at Brooklyn, N. Y. They have resided at New York City since 1890 (?).

Children:

3698. i. DOROTHY[9], b. June 2, 1888, at Yokohama.
3699. ii. OTIS[9] III, b. Jan. 15, 1891, at Yokohama.
3700. iii. NORMAN WHITEHOUSE[9], b. Jan. 20, 1892, at Yonkers, N. Y.

2685. Robert Garra[8] Averill (*Garra*[7], *Nathaniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 9, 1829, at Salisbury, Conn.; m. Sept. 22, 1857, at Lee, Mass., **Nancy Emily Phelps,** b. Dec. 25, 1834, at Wytheville, Va. He d. June 7, 1890, at Lee, Mass. [see *The Whitney Family of Connecticut,* No. 11412].

Child:

3701. i. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 26, 1866, at Lenoxdale, Mass., lives at La Course, Wis.

2686. Chester[8] Averill (*Chester*[7], *Nathaniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 31, 1836, at Schenectady, N. Y., was graduated at Union College, 1857, and lived

at Stockbridge, Mass. He m. Oct. 3, 1872, at Stockbridge, **Mary Stuart Field,** dau. of Jonathan Edwards Field and Ann Stuart, his wife. He d. Dec., 1883.

Children:

3702. i. CHESTER[9], b. Aug. 11, 1873.

3703. ii. JULIA POMEROY[9], b. July 2, 1875; m. Mar. 31, 1900, at San Francisco, Cal., Reginald Rowan Belknap, a lieut. in the U. S. Navy, and son of Admiral Belknap, of Boston, Mass.

3704. iii. ALICE BYINGTON[9], b. Feb. 21, 1878.

3705. iv. ARTHUR[9], b. Feb. 19, 1883; d. Mar. 20, 1887.

2689. John Chester[8] Averill (*Roger*[7], *Nathaniel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 21, 1849, at Salisbury, Conn., was graduated from Cornell, class of 1873; became a lawyer, and has been Clerk of the Courts of New London County, Conn., for some years. That he is held in high regard is manifested by the fact that he has been appointed to many offices of honor, and has been and is a director or trustee in many institutions and corporations. Although he avoids publicity, he is well known, and his character and ability add much value to the good name he inherits. He is a member of the Connecticut Society, Sons of the American Revolution and Colonial Wars. He m. June 9, 1880, at Danbury, Conn., **Hattie Taylor Clark** (dau. of William H. Clark, a merchant of Danbury, and Julia Andrews Taylor, his wife), who was b. at Danbury. They reside at Norwich, Conn., where they have lived many years.

Children (both b. at Norwich):

3706. i. ROGER[9], b. Nov. 1, 1886; d. July 26, 1889, at Norwich.

3707. ii. JOHN CHESTER, JR.[9], b. May 4, 1890; d. May 29, 1891, at Norwich.

2693. Damon Rivers[8] Averill (*Asa*[7], *Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May, 1828, at Woodville, N. Y., was a manufacturer of paints and oils, the head of the Averill Chemical Paint Co. He lived at Newburgh, Ohio, which is now Cleveland, and at Pulaski, N. Y. He was a very bright boy, and before he was eighteen years old, built, with no assistance, an engine and steamboat, and ran it from Port Ontario to Oswego and Rochester; it carried about 150 passengers and some freight, and was called the "Clinton." He sold it to a firm in Oswego. He was a friend of P. T. Barnum, and also of

President Garfield, on whose election he spent a very large sum of money. He was a man with humane instincts, a generous friend, and unselfish among his associates. He is said to have been worth over three millions at the age of thirty-five. His places of business were Cleveland, O., and San Francisco, Cal. He m. about 1852, at Pulaski, **Adelia Thomas** (dau. of Luther B. Thomas and Amanda F., his wife), b. May, 1835, at Pulaski, N. Y. He d. Feb. 17, 1881, at Delft, Holland.

Children:

3708. i. Francis Eugene[9], b. June 10, 1853; m. Kate N. Low.
3709. ii. Stella Rivers[9], b. Mar. 17, 1865; m. Wm. R. Molther.
3710. iii. Rupert Elton[9], b. Nov. 11, 1869, at New Centreville, N. Y., lives at Deadwood, S. Dak.

2697. Norman Simonds[8] Averill (*Mills[7]*, *Noble[6]*, *Nathan[5]*, *Daniel[4]*, *Isaac[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. May 14, 1833, at Bethany, Genesee Co., N. Y., lived at Luna, Ind., and Fairfield, Ia., and, since Nov., 1878, at Los Angeles, Cal. He is Secretary of the Board of Education at Los Angeles. He m. Mar. 23, 1858, at Fairfield, **Anna Sophia Wells.** They have had four children, three of whom have died.

Children:

3711. i. George Edward[9], m. Mamie Williams.
3712. ii. (A Child)[9]; dec.
3713. iii. (A Child)[9]; dec.
3714. iv. (A Child)[9]; dec.

2701. James Kent Platt[8] Averill (*Henry[7]*, *Nathan[6]*, *Nathan[5]*, *Daniel[4]*, *Isaac[3]*, *William[2]*, *William[1]*), b. Mar. 10, 1825, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is an attorney and counsellor-at-law, and has lived at Plattsburg, Champlain, Rouse's Point and E. Beekmantown, N. Y. He m. Mar. 2, 1846, at Grafton, Vt., **Julia Jennette Evans** (dau. of Simeon Evans and Susan Kidder, his wife), b. July 9, 1825, at Rockingham, Vt. He d. Dec. 23, 1897, at Champlain.

Children:

3715. i. Susan Elizabeth[9], b. June 26, 1847, at Plattsburg; m. Sylvester A. Kellogg.
3716. ii. Jennette Evans[9], b. Sept. 22, 1849, at Plattsburg; m. Royal Corbin.

3717. iii. JAMES[8], b. Apr. 26, 1852, at Champlain, was an able and successful business man.

3718. iv. MARY BARRY[8], b. Mar. 21, 1854, at Champlain; m. Henry Hoyle.

2702. Henry Ketchum[8] Averill, Jr. (*Henry[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 26, 1830, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is a civil engineer and surveyor, and has lived at Plattsburg, N. Y., Decorah, Ia., and his present residence is Washington, D. C. He is a man who has worked for the love of his chosen profession; is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars; member, and in 1898, President of the Society of the War of 1812, in the State of New York; is also eligible to the "Society of the 29" by several ancestors, and to Revolutionary Societies. He m. Jan. 19, 1854, at Plattsburg, **Almira Elizabeth Miller** (dau. of Hunting Miller and Maria Parsons, his wife), b. Nov. 17, 1833, at Plattsburg.

Mr. Averill's name appears also with those of his ancestors in Plattsburg records. His deep interest in his family and ancestry has led him to the enthusiastic and methodical collection of data along various lines, which data has been most generously placed at the disposal of the compiler of this genealogy. He has not only given the general data for his branch of the Averills, but has helped in every way possible in the completion of this work.

Children:

3719. i. CHARLES KETCHUM[9], b. May 14, 1860, at Decorah; d. there, Nov. 17, 1860.

3720. ii. FRANK LLOYD[9], b. Nov. 15, 1861, at Decorah; m. (1) Edith M. Parsons; m. (2) Juliet A. Henry.

3721. iii. MARIA ELIZABETH[9], b. May 17, 1865, at Plattsburg; m. Charles S. Dayton.

3722. iv. GRACE PLATT[9], b. Feb. 4, 1870, at Plattsburg; d. there, Apr. 23, 1886.

2703. Mary Elizabeth[8] Averill (*Henry[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 19, 1831, at Plattsburg, N. Y., has lived at Lookout Mt., Ga., and New Oregon, Ia. (1856). She m. Mar. 31, 1854, at Chattanooga, Tenn., **Perrie E. Burch** (son of Daniel E. Burch,* an officer in the

* Daniel E. Burch was b. 1802, in New Jersey, and d. at Louisville, Ky., in 1833.

HENRY KETCHUM AVERILL, JR. (No. 2702).

2717. iii. *James*, b. Apr. 26, 1852, at Champlain; was an able and [illegible] business man.

2718. iv. *Mary Emma*, b. Mar. 21, 1861 at Champlain; m. Henry [illegible]

2702. *Henry Ketchum*[7] *Averill, Jr.* (*Henry*[6], *Van Rensselaer*[5], *Abner*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Isaac*[2], *William*[1] *Willam*[0]), b. Mar. 26, 1850, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; is a civil engineer and surveyor, and has lived at Plattsburg, N. Y., Decorah, Ia., and his present home is Washington, D. C. He is a man who has worked [illegible] the love of his chosen profession; is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars, member, and in 1898, President of the Society of the War of 1812, in the State of New York; is also eligible to the "Society of the 26th" by several ancestors and to Revolutionary Societies. He m. Jan. 20, 1881, at Plattsburg, **Annira Elizabeth Miller** (dau. of Jeremiah Miller and Maria Persons, his wife), b. Nov. 11, 1856, at [illegible].

Mr. Averill's name appears also with those of [illegible] in Plattsburg records. His deep interest in his family and ancestry led him to the systematic and methodical collection of the data herein given, which data has been most generously placed at the disposal of the compiler of this genealogy. He has not only given the general data for his branch of the Averills but has helped in every way possible in the completion of this work.

Children:

2719. i. [illegible], b. [illegible], Nov. 17, 1880.

2720. ii. Frank Lloyd, b. Nov. 15, [illegible]; m. (1) Edith M. Parsons, m. (2) [illegible].

2721. iii. Mary Ketchum, b. Dec. 17, [illegible] at Plattsburg, m. Charles S. Ingram.

2722. iv. Grace Pratt, b. Feb. 1, 1870, at Plattsburg; d. there, Apr. 26, 1880.

2703. *Mary Elizabeth*[7] *Averill* (*Henry*[6], *Van Rensselaer*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1] *William*[0]), b. July 12, [illegible], Plattsburg, N. Y.; has lived at Cookout Mt., Ga., [illegible], Miss., etc. She m. Mar. 21, 1881, at [illegible], Pennie [illegible] Harrell, [illegible] of Decatur Co., Ga.

[illegible]

HENRY KETCHUM AVERILL, JR. (No. 2702).

U. S. Army, and Martha Odens, his wife), b. Apr. 28, 1832. He d. Aug. 19, 1863, in the U. S. Army Hospital at New Orleans, Camp Carrolton. He was a Southerner by birth, but served in the Union Army, "and d. on the spot where he was born."

Children:

i. MARTHA LAYMIA[9] BURCH, b. Sept. 10, 1855, at Lookout Mt.; m. John Wolff.

ii. MARY ELMORE[9] BURCH, b. Feb. 25, 1857, at New Oregon, Ia.; m. Oct. 19, 1886, J. M. McConnell, now dec.

iii. JENNETTE[9] BURCH, b. Apr. 24, 1859, at New Oregon.

2708. George[8] Averill (*Calvin*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 18—? His name appears on Clinton County Registry of deeds; he m. **Maria Colton.**

Children:

3723. i. EMMA[9], b. 18—; m. Edward Yates.

3724. ii. HATTIE[9], b. 18—.

3725. iii. CARRIE[9], b. 18—; m. R. Yates, has one son.

3726. iv. WILLIAM[9], b. 18—.

3727. v. MINNIE[9], b. 18—.

2713. Henry D.[8] Averill (*Charles*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 18—; m. ———— ————; lived and d. at Bridgeport, Conn.

Child:

3728. i. JAMES HENRY[9], b. 1873 (?), lived at New York City. He d. Apr. 28, 1902, at Brooklyn, N. Y., aged 29 years.

There may have been other children.

2718. John Henry[8] Averell (*Caleb*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 1843, at Plattsburg, N. Y., was in the Southern Army during the Civil War. He was a railroad man, and has lived at Charleston and Beaufort, S. C., at Waco, Tex., and at Winchester, Va. He m. May 22, 1867, at Charleston, **Susan Harriet Marshall** (dau. of Edward West Marshall of Charleston and Elizabeth Glass, his wife), b. July 27, 1841, at Columbia, S. C. Mr. Averill was appointed Receiver to the Port Royal and Augusta R. R.; was twice elected Intendant of Summerville, S. C. His present place of residence is Charleston, S. C.; he was Director General of the Charleston Exposition, 1902. They have a charming summer home and a very interesting aviary of local birds at Summerville.

Children:

3734. i. EDWARD MARSHALL[9], b. Apr. 1, 1868, at Waco; m. Annie L. Card.

3735. ii. SARAH SPRAGUE[9], b. July 12, 1870, at Charleston; m. David H. Graham.

3736. iii. HARRY[9], b. 18—; d. in infancy.

3737. iv. FRANK[9], b. 18—; d. in infancy.

3738. v. JULIA ARTHUR[9], b. Dec. 26, 1873, at Winchester; lives at Charleston, S. C.

3739. vi. FREDERICK SPRAGUE[9], b. June 3, 1877, at Winchester; "played a leading part not only in the annals of this his native city, but also in the history of his country. In Charleston he will always be remembered as a competent, courteous business man. From the first inception of the present (1902) Exposition he was an indefatigable and enthusiastic worker as sec. to his father, Director Gen., J. H. Averell. . . . . There is little doubt but that his conscientious devotion to this work undermined his constitution and was partly responsible for the illness (appendicitis) which terminated fatally" (May 13, 1902, at St. Francis Xavier Infirmary). "Mr. Averell was 25 yrs. old and was private sec. to Gen. MacArthur for a year in the Philippines, and during this time acquainted himself with the language, customs and needs of the natives in a way that won him the highest commendation of the military officers. When the Boxer troubles developed in China, and the U. S. troops were ordered to the Celestial Empire, Mr. Averell was still with the military officers in command, acting as sec. in the memorable approach to Tien Tsin. Finding the climate was not beneficial, he returned to his own city, Charleston." (*News Courier.*) He enlisted during the Spanish-American War, as private in the 1st. Regt., Tenn. Vols., Co. A., and went to Manila. He was some time at Iloilo, and then at Cuba, before returning home. Flags were placed at half mast before the Exposition and over the Administration Building at the time of his death, as a fitting tribute to one who had given not only to that work, but also to his city, state and country his best services.

3740. vii. JOHN HENRY[9], b. June 28, 1880, at Summerville, lives at Asheville, S. C.

3741. viii. THEODORE SYDNEY[9], b. Dec. 10, 1881, at Charleston, lives at Saluda, S. C.

3742. ix. BESSIE[9], b. 18—; d. in infancy.

3743. x. Caleb N.[9], b. 18—; d. in infancy.
3744. xi. Kennerly Marshall[9], b. Apr. 2, 1890, at Summerville.

2719. Louise Woodruff[8] Averill (*Caleb[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. 1844, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lived at Charleston and Aiken, S. C., and Slatington, Pa. She m. Oct., 1867, at Charleston, **Rev. George J. Porter,** who was b. in Ireland. He was a Presbyterian clergyman, educated at Davidson, N. C., Lafayette, Pa., and Columbia Theological Seminary, S. C. He was a chaplain in the Confederate Army, and his ministry was in Aiken, S. C., Slatington, Pa., and Newark, Del. He d. July, 1891, at Newark. She d. July 20, 1870, at Charleston.

Children:

i. Frederick Averill[9] Porter, b. Aug. 6, 1868, at Slatington, lived at Charleston, S. C., and Newark, Del., where he d. in 1876.

ii. Mary Louise[9] Porter, b. May 21, 1870, at Aiken, has lived at Charleston and Summerville, S. C., and has rendered valuable assistance to the compiler of this genealogy by gathering data for her branch of the family.

2721. Rosa[8] Averill (*Reuben[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 20, 1850, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lives there. She m. Oct. 21, 1875, at Plattsburg, **Charles Halsey Moore** (son of Charles Curren Moore of Mineral Pt., Wis., and Mary Minerva Miller, his wife), b. July 23, 1844, at Plattsburg.

Children (all b. at Plattsburg):

i. Frank[9] Moore, b. Aug. 20, 1876.
ii. Frances[9] Moore, b. Aug. 19, 1879.
iii. Henrietta[9] Moore, b. July 29, 1882.
iv. Henry[9] Moore, b. July 29, 1882.
v. Mary[9] Moore, b. Sept. 30, 1889.

2730. Susan Elizabeth[8] Averill (*George[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 28, 1846, at Eden, Wis., lives at Spring Valley, Minn. She m. Jan. 23, 1867, at Eden, **Dwight L. Beagle** (son of John Beagle of Clinton Co., N. Y., and Susan Nash, his wife), b. Dec. 28, 1839, in Clinton Co., N. Y.; d. May 25, 1898, at Spring Valley.

Children:

i. George Averill[9] Beagle, b. Jan. 23, 1870, at Eden, Wis.; m. Aug. 18, 1898, at Spring Valley, Laura Langham.

ii. John L.[9] Beagle, b. July 24, 1873, at Eden; m. Nov. 1, 1898, at Grand Meadow, Minn., Fantine Van Loan.

iii. Roland Dwight[9] Beagle, b. Feb. 19, 1876, at Eden.

iv. Alvira Ethel[9] Beagle, b. June 9, 1879, at Spring Valley.

2736. Caspar Stephen[8] Averill (*George[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 14, 1860, at Eden, Wis., is a merchant, and has lived at Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis. He m. Mar. 20, 1886, at Fond du Lac, **Jessie V. Cleveland** (dau. of C. O. Cleveland and Luella Bacon, his wife), b. May 10, 1870, at Fond du Lac, where they reside.

Children:

3745. i. Dale[9], b. Mar. 26, 1888, at Fond du Lac.

3746. ii. Charles[9], b. Mar. 16, 1891, at Spring Valley; d. there, Sept. 22, 1892.

2738. Charles Sidle[8] Averill (*Edgar[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 11, 1855, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is, like his father, a hotel-proprietor, and manages the noted "Yates" at Syracuse, N. Y., where he has lived for many years. He m. June 4, 1890, at Auburn, N. Y., **Jennie E. Raeish** (dau. of Mr. ———— Raeish and Edith Andrews, his wife), b. 1868, at Auburn.

Children:

3747. i. Lloyd B.[9], b. Dec. 2, 1892, at Auburn.

3748. ii. Charles Mills[9], b. Mar. 9, 1897, at Syracuse.

2741. Rosanna[8] Averill (*Veraneous[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 18, 1848, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lives at Osakis, Minn. She m. Jan. 17, 1872, at Eden, Wis., **Edward Weeks Root** (son of Albert Root and Millie Hannah Dodge, his wife), b. Apr. 23, 1847, at Eden.

Children:

i. Jasper E.[9] Root, b. June 25, 1873; m. Lillie Gray.

ii. Queen Marguerite[9] Root, b. Oct. 16, 1877; m. Lazell Sprague.

2743. Veraneous[8] Averill (*Veraneous[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb., 1853, at Cleveland, O., is a farmer, has lived at Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis., Osakis, Minn., and is now a resident at Mortlack Hill P. O., at Eyebrow Hill, Saskatchewan, Can. He m. Apr. 4, 1872, at Eden, **Harriet M. Harcum** (dau. of Josiah Harcum of Eden), b. June 22, 1852, at Plattsburg, Pa.

Children:

3749. i. Henry Lafayette[9], b. Jan. 20, 1873, at Fond du Lac; m. Ida M. Burns.
3750. ii. Minnie E.[9], b. Feb. 2, 1874, at Fond du Lac; m. William Wickwire.
3751. iii. Veraneous G.[9], b. Oct. 17, 1881, at Gorden, Todd Co., Minn.; m. Mattie Clement.
3752. iv. Joseph[9], b. Dec. 17, 1882; d. at the age of three months, in the Township of Gorden.
3753. v. Case Leonard[9], b. Feb. 2, 1885, at Gorden, lives at Bancroft, S. Dak.

2744. Alfred Charles[8] Averill (*Veraneous[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 26, 1854, at Cleveland, O.; m. (1) Jan. 3, 1877, at Fond du Lac, Wis., **Clara Hopkins**; he m. (2) **Mrs. Zilla Abers.** He has lived at Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis., at Osakis, Minn., and now is living in Alberta (town not known), Canada.

Children (only the following known) (by first wife):

3754. i. Jasper[9].
3755. ii. Alfred[9].

(by second wife):

3756. iii. ————[9].
3757. iv. ————[9].
3758. v. ————[9].
3759. vi. ————[9].

2748. George Marshall[8] Averill (*John[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 12, 1838, at Branford, Conn., was master of a coasting vessel, and later an oyster dealer. He was a Mason of the "Widows' Sons" lodge, and lived at Branford. He m. Mar. 20, 1863, at Branford, **Harriet E. Babcock** (dau. of Russell W. Babcock and Wealthy A. ————, his wife), b. Jan. 2, 1843, at Lyme, Conn. Mrs. Averill d. May 8, 1883, at Branford, and Mr. Averill d. Feb. 22, 1908.

Children (all b. at Branford):

3760. i. FREDERICK LAWTON[9], b. July 15, 1865; m. Emma E. Button.

3761. ii. GEORGE WALTER[9], b. June 13, 1870, lives at Branford. He is the only member of the family whose birth does not appear on the Town Records. He served three years in the U. S. Navy; was in the Spanish-American War, and one of the crew of the Lancaster which captured numerous prizes.

3762. iii. LISTER MARSHALL[9], b. Oct. 18, 1871; d. Sept. 22, 1872, at Branford.

3763. iv. JOHN RUSSELL[9], b. Sept. 18, 1876, lives at New Haven, Conn. He m. there, Daisy E. Stannard; they have 1 child. He is a member of the Young Men's Rep. Club, the Elks of New Haven, the Woodland Lodge, Knights of Pythias.

3764. v. LEWIS SOUTHARD[9], b. July 1, 1878, lives at Meriden, Conn. He m. June 30, 1906, at Branford, Grace F. Slater (dau. of Moses Slater, b. in Eng., and Adeline F. Phelps, his wife), b. Sept. 3, 1874, in New York City.

3765. vi. ERNEST LE ROY[9], b. Jan. 22, 1883, at Branford, Conn., lives at New Haven; is in the Hillhouse High School, and an officer in the Boys' Brigade (1900); member of the 2nd Cong. Ch. of Fair Haven.

2750. Roland Gelston[8] Averill (*John[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 3, 1843, at Branford, Conn., is a postal clerk in a railway mail service and lives at Branford. He served three years in the U. S. Navy as 2nd lieut. of marines, during the Civil War. He m. Nov. 27, 1867, at Branford, **Fanny M. Palmer** (dau. of Joel B. Palmer and Lucina Clanning, his wife), b. Mar. 7, 1847, at Branford. He d. at Branford, Oct. 17, 1894.

Children (all b. at Branford):

3766. i. MORRIS DE WITTE[9], b. Oct. 17, 1869, lives at Wilkesbarre, Penn. He is an artist and has done some very fine work—scenic glass and artistic sign painting. He has travelled through many of the Western States and has done work there. He m. May 18, 1891, at Wilkesbarre, Margaret Coyle; they have 2 children.

3767. ii. JANE FRANCES PLATT[9], b. Sept. 19, 1871, lives at Branford.

3768. iii. MARY EDNA[9], b. Oct. 27, 1878; d. June 14, 1879, at Branford.

3769. iv. Carolyn Mercer[9], b. July 23, 1879, lives at New Haven, Conn. She is a book keeper and stenographer, member of Trinity Episcopal Ch. of Branford and of the Daughters of the King.

3770. v. Harry Roland[9], b. May 13, 1882, lives at Branford.

2751. Asahel Thompson[8] Averill (*John[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 27, 1849, at Fair Haven, Conn., is an oyster dealer and lives at Branford, Conn. He m. Nov. 29, 1876, at Salem, Conn., **Sarah Jane ("Jennie") Baker** (dau. of J. Hobert Baker and Sarah Esther Ranson, his wife), b. Sept. 7, 1856, at East Haddam, Conn.

Child:

3771. i. Lena Viola[9], b. Feb. 21, 1878, at Branford; d. there, Mar. 16, 1878.

2752. John "Frank"[8] Averill (*John[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 19, 1852, at Fair Haven, Conn., is an oyster dealer and lives at Branford, Conn. He belongs to the Woodland Lodge, Knights of Pythias and Blackstone Lodge, I. O. O. F. He m. Oct. 2, 1877, at N. Lyme, Conn., **Bessie M. Shenman** (dau. of Charles Daniel Shenman of N. Lyme and Betsey Maynard, his wife), b. Mar. 7, 1852, at N. Lyme; d. Apr. 7, 1901, at Branford.

Child:

3772. i. Charles Jarvis[9], b. Feb. 14, 1879, at Branford. He attended the schools at Branford and completed his education in New Haven private schools, where he was fitted for a business career. He m. June 25, 1912, at New Haven, Bertha Curtis Huntington. They live at Branford.

2753. Mary Elvira[8] Averill (*John[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), who appears in *T. R.* as "Elvira Mary," was b. May 7, 1856, at Branford, Conn., and has lived at New Haven, East Haven and Branford, Conn. She m. Jan. 1, 1876, at New Haven, **Adrian Griswold Ely** (son of Calvin Luther Ely and Sarah Beers, his wife), b. Aug. 19, 1853, at Branford. He is a travelling salesman.

Children:

i. Esther Almira[9] Ely, b. Feb. 26, 1877, at Branford, was educated at public and private schools. She is a stenographer at New Haven.

ii. JOHN CALVIN[9] ELY, b. Apr. 14, 1884, at East Haven, educated at High School of Branford; m. Ethel M. Hager. They live at Branford and have 2 children, Marjorie L., and Eleanor C.

iii. LILA MAY[9] ELY, b. Aug. 27, 1886, at Branford, is still living there (1900).

2754. Charles Albert[8] (called "Adelbert C." on *Branford T. R.*) **Averill** (*Daniel*[7], *David*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 26, 1843, at Roxbury, Conn.; m. **Estella M. Shepard.** They live at Branford, Conn.

Child:

3773. i. ROY V.[9], b. Sept. 16, 1879, at Branford.

2759. Emily Susan[8] **Averill** (*David*[7], *David*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 13, 1855; m. Jan. 10, 1874, **Henry Elijah Bradley** of East Haven, b. Feb. 18, 1854. He was a merchant and d. July 23, 1909, at Branford.

Children:

i. ALBERT RAYMOND[9] BRADLEY, b. Dec. 17, 1875; d. Mar. 1, 1879.

ii. CHARLOTTE LA VERNE[9] BRADLEY, b. Aug. 20, 1880, at New Haven; m. Henry Clarke Moore; they have 3 children, Henry Bradley, b. 1902; May Emily, b. 1903; and Josephine, b. 1904.

iii. ROBERT CARLTON[9] BRADLEY, b. June 22, 1882; d. Mar. 11, 1886.

iv. LEROY CLIFTON[9] BRADLEY, b. Feb. 12, 1886; d. Nov. 16, 1889.

v. SARA GERTRUDE[9] BRADLEY, b. Oct. 10, 1888.

vi. KENNETH ELIJAH[9] BRADLEY, b. Nov. 25, 1890; m. June 28, 1911.

vii. HAROLD HENRY[9] BRADLEY, b. Sept. 17, 1892.

viii. LEONARD MARSDEN[9] BRADLEY, b. July 29, 1895.

ix. EMILIE MARION[9] BRADLEY, b. May 8, 1899.

2760. Alonzo Gladwin[8] **Averill** (*David*[7], *David*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 10, 1857, at Branford, Conn.; m. Apr. 27, 1882, at Guildford, Conn., **Mary Ann Marshall** (dau. of Garrett Marshall of Scotland), b. Jan. 25, 1853, in New York City; d. Oct. 14, 1906, at New Haven. They lived at Hartford, Conn.

Children (both b. at Branford):

3774. i. ALBERT MARSHALL[9], b. Apr. 4, 1883; m. Mary O'Neill.

3775. ii. ELIZA FOOTE[9], b. Jan. 2, 1885; m. Ernest L. Sylvada.

Hon. Henry Ward Averill.

[illegible] b. [illegible], at West Haven, educated at [illegible]; m. Ethel M. Hager. They live at [illegible] and have 2 children, Marjorie [illegible]

m. Julia [illegible], b. [illegible], at Branford, [illegible] living [illegible]

2251 Charles Albert[7] (called "Adelbert C." on *Branford V. R.*) Averill (*David*[6], *Lucius*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Isaac*[2], *William*[1], *William*[1]) b. May 20, 1843, at Roxbury, Conn., m. Estella M. Shepard. They live at Branford, Conn.

Children:

i. [illegible], b. Sept. 16, 1870, at Branford.

2253 Emily Susan[7] Averill (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Isaac*[2], *William*[1], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 18, 1856; m. Jan. 10, 1878, Henry Wade Bradley (*Henry Wade Bradley*[6], *Hezekiah*[5], *Hezekiah*[4], *Jedediah*[3], *Jedediah*[2], *Jedediah*[1]), b. Feb. 18, 1854. He and [illegible] m. Branford.

Children:

i. [illegible], b. Dec. 11, [illegible], d. Mar. 1, [illegible]; m. [illegible], [illegible]; children, [illegible]; m. Henry Clarke Moore; one child, Henry Bradley, b. 1907; May Emily, b. 1905; and Josephine, b. 1911.

ii. Robert Cameron[8] Bradley, b. June 23, 1881; d. Mar. 11, [illegible]

iv. Henry Cameron[8] Bradley, b. [illegible], 1884; d. Nov. 16, 1886.

v. Sara [illegible]

vi. [illegible], b. [illegible], 1890; m. June 28, 1911.

vii. [illegible], b. July 20, 1897.

ix. Emily Morse[8] Bradley, b. May 8, 1900.

2255 Alonzo Chester[7] Averill (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Isaac*[2], *William*[1], *William*[1]), b. June 16, 1861, at Branford, Conn., m. Aug. 27, 1885, at Greenwich, Conn., Mary Ann Marshall (dau. of Garrett Marshall of Greenwich), b. Jan. 26, 1863, in New York City; d. Oct. 14, 1908, at New Haven. They live at Hamburg, Conn.

Children:

[illegible] b. [illegible], d. Sept. [illegible], 1888; m. Mary O'Neil.

4775 ii. Frances Rose[8], b. June 2, 1888; m. Ernest L. Sykes.

Hon. Henry Ward Averill

2766. Henry Ward[8] Averill (*Samuel[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Feb. 21, 1851, at Branford, Conn. He is a fruit grower and successful business man, following in the steps of his father. He m. Mar. 16, 1875, at Providence, R. I., **Harriet Elizabeth Delano Gardner** (dau. of Albert Clark Gardner and Harriet Delano, his wife), b. Nov. 21, 1853, at Providence. They live at Branford. Mr. Averill is a member and was for many years chairman of the Republican Town Committee of Branford, and is "a firm believer in the principles and record of the Republican party."

For fifteen years he was a member and clerk of the Board of Education. In 1900 he was elected by the Republicans of Branford a member of the Legislature of Connecticut for 1901, and appointed clerk of the Committee on Claims and also of that on Expositions. In 1905 he was re-elected to the Legislature and appointed chairman of the Committee on Agriculture, and he was also elected President of the Farmers' Association, which is considered a powerful organization in the State.

Mr. Averill is deeply interested in the family history, and has furnished most of the data relative to Daniel, Jr., and his descendants—that is, of the Branford branch of our family.

2767. Nettie Elizabeth[8] Averill (*Samuel[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 22, 1854, at Branford, Conn.; m. Dec. 17, 1873, at Branford, **William Russell Foote** (son of Samuel Foote of Branford and Elizabeth Russell, his wife), b. June 3, 1848, at Branford. They are living at Branford.

Children (all b. at Branford):

i. Wallace Harrison[9] Foote, b. May 17, 1875; m. Mary Russill. They live at Branford and have 1 child, Elizabeth.

ii. Mabel Lee[9] Foote, b. Aug. 20, 1876; dec.

iii. Ada[9] Foote, b. Nov. 10, 1877; d. July 10, 1878, at Branford.

iv. Roland Tremaine[9] Foote, b. Nov. 30, 1883; d. Feb. 16, 1885, at Branford.

2768d. Lavina[8] Averill (*Henry[7], Henry[6], Nathaniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 13, 1845, at Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; was m. Sept. 7, 1875, at Cascade, Wis., to **Rev. James Long Merritt** (son of Robert Merritt of Bellaire,

O., and Evaline Milligan, his wife), b. Oct. 7, 1836, at Bellaire. His family was from Herkimer County, N. Y. Mrs. Merritt from a child had made her home with her eldest sister and knew few of the Averill family excepting Rev. William Averill, her uncle, who visited them, and her aunt, Mrs. Woodruff. They lived at various places. Mr. Merritt was educated at Washington and Jefferson College, and then took a course at Princeton Seminary. His sisters were Mrs. Calvin Mather and Mrs. Maggie Copp, missionaries to China, where they and their husbands died.

Rev. Mr. Merritt d. Aug. 23, 1883, at Athens, O., and Mrs. Merritt is living at Newburgh, Ind. They had no children.

2768e. Henry Stapley[8] **Averill** (*Henry*[7], *Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. March 20, 1847, at Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; was m. 1880 at Cascade, Sheboygan Co., Wis., to **Effie Copley** (dau. of Charles Copley), who was b. Jan., 1859, and d. at Minneapolis, Minn., Oct. 21, 1895. Mr. Averill was a policeman. The family lived at Cascade, Wis., and for a time at Minneapolis, Minn. He d. Mar., 1905, at Sheboygan, Wis.

Children:

3776. i. Henry Lisle[9], b. Nov. 5, 1882, at Cascade; is an electrician. He was m. Feb. 26, 1908, at Kalama (Kamela, Union Co.?), Wash., to Effie Alice Ward (dau. of John Monroe Ward of Albany, Ore., and Cynthia Isom, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1882, at Lone Rock, Gilliam Co., Ore.

3777. ii. Bessie E.[9], b. Aug. 15, 1884, at Cascade; was m. Oct. 17, 1906, at Minneapolis, to Louis M. Latham. They live at Minneapolis and have two children.

3778. iii. Charles Merritt[9], b. July 11, 1887, at Minneapolis; was m. May, 1910, at St. Paul, Minn., to Anna Muraski. They live at St. Paul.

3779. iv. Freddie[9], b. 188–; d. y.

2770c. William Lawson[8] **Averill** (*William*[7], *Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Apr. 21, 1856, at Sheboygan Falls, Wis.; was a baggageman. He lived at Livingstone, Mont. He was m. (1) at Cambria, Wis., to **Jennie B. Davis** (dau. of Samuel Davis of Parkeville, Wis., and Katherine Van Nieddlesworth, his wife), b. in 1864, at Cambria.

She d. at St. Paul, Minn., Feb., 1892. He m. (2) **Ella Hemmingway,** dau. of Ebenezer Hemmingway of Fox Lake, Wis., and Lavinia Farnsworth, his wife.

He was a member of the M. E. Church from the age of 16; was a Republican, and a man of fine personal character. Mr. Averill died at Seattle, Wash., June 2, 1909. Mrs. Averill is living at Vernon Center, Minn.

Children (by first wife):

3780. i. WILLIAM HENRY[9], b. Nov. 28, 1884, at Cambria, Wis.; lives at Livingstone, Mont.

3781. ii. CLAUDE SAMUEL[9], b. July 1, 1887, at Randolph, Wis.; lives at Livingstone.

3782. iii. KITTIE D.[9], b. June 9, 1899, at Cambria, Wis.

(by second wife):

3783. iv. ELLA MAE[9], b. May 17, 1898, at Livingstone; d. there May 19, 1908.

2771. Elizabeth[8] **Averill** (*Ephraim*[7], *Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 4, 1847, at Richland, N. Y.; m. June 10, 1868, at Mexico, N. Y., **Albert Sheley.** They are living at Richland, N. Y.

Child:

i. GEORGE[9] SHELEY.

2771b. Edgar Eugene[8] **Averill** (*Ephraim*[7], *Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 2, 1851, at Richland, N. Y.; lived at Adams, N. Y.; m. June 21, 1876, at Williamstown, N. Y., **Emma C. Magee.** He d. June 10, 1905, at Adams.

Child:

3784. i. EARL AMOS[9], b. Aug. 13, 1878, at Richland; m. Bertha B. Waite.

2771c. William Henry[8] **Averill** (*Ephraim*[7], *Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 23, 1853, at Richland, N. Y.; m. Aug. 21, 1883, at Utica, N. Y., **Birdella Magee.** They are living at Richland.

Children:

3785. i. OLIVE[9].

3786. ii. EDITH[9].

2771d. Martha Jane[8] **Averill** (*Ephraim*[7], *Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 30, 1856, at Richland, N. Y.; m. June 6, 1882, **E. H. Kenyon.** They are living at Richland.

Children:

i. Frank A.[9] Kenyon.
ii. Daisy[9] Kenyon.

2771e. James Bradford[8] **Averill** (*Ephraim*[7], *Henry*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 8, 1862, at Richland, N. Y.; m. there, April 23, 1889, **Lula Ripsom.** They are living at Dubois, Pa.

2794. Millie Elizabeth[8] **Averill** (*William*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 27, 1866, at Casnovia, Mich., lives at Muskegon, Mich. She m. Jan. 15, 1888, at Casnovia, **William J. Moorman** (son of Francis Moorman and Charity Page, his wife), b. Feb. 19, 1860, at Otisco, Mich.

Children:

i. Ethel Lucile[9] Moorman, b. Jan. 22, 1889, at Casnovia Township, lives at Muskegon.
ii. Leon Hartley[9] Moorman, b. Nov. 23, 1890, at Muskegon, lives there.
iii. Jennie Feru[9] Moorman, b. Oct. 13, 1891, at Norton Township, lives at Muskegon.
iv. Lola Fae[9] Moorman, b. Aug. 11, 1897, at Norton Township, lives at Muskegon.
v. Russel Glenn[9] Moorman, b. Feb. 24, 1898, at Norton Township; d. there, May 26, 1899.
vi. Una Dale[9] Moorman, b. Mar. 9, 1900, at Norton Township, lives at Muskegon.
vii. Willie Averill Lotto[9] Moorman, b. Aug. 31, 1901, at Muskegon, lives there.

2796. Emma Kate[8] **Averill** (*William*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Moses*[5], *Moses*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 10, 1878, at Bailey, Mich. She m. Dec. 25, 1899, at Bailey, **Henry Falconer.**

Children:

i. Margaret[9] Falconer.
ii. Kenneth[9] Falconer.

2800. Flora Ada[8] Averill (*Mahlon[7], Samuel[6], Moses[5], Moses[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 23, 1865, at Casnovia, Mich., lived at Kent, Mich. She m. Apr. 24, 1887, at Kent, **William O. Holmes,** and d. there, Oct. 28, 1890. She was a young woman of ready wit and genial disposition, an apt scholar, and a successful teacher. She loved out-door life, both work and play, and, by her teaching, earned money to pay a housekeeper, as she disliked house-work.

Her married life was unusually happy though brief, and it was terminated by her unselfish surrender to the needs of a neighbor who was ill with typhoid fever. She contracted the dreaded disease, and, after several weeks of illness, passed away. She was buried in the Holmes burial place.

Child:

i. Mollie Grace[9] Holmes, b. June 9, 1888.

2848. Ollie M.[8] Averill (*Bethel[7], Norman[6], Philo[5], Moses[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 21, 1880, at Lane, Kan.; m. Jan. 25, 1900, at Paola, Kan., **Justin Tuel;** living at Thurman, Idaho.

Children:

i. Ernest[9] Tuel.
ii. Archie[9] Tuel, dec.
iii. Ethel[9] Tuel.
iv. Orville[9] Tuel.
v. Hazel[9] Tuel.
vi. Bathel[9] Tuel, dec.

2849. Effie M.[8] Averill (*Bethel[7], Norman[6], Philo[5], Moses[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 2, 1882, at Lane, Kan.; m. Oct. 27, 1898, at Paola, Kan., **Charlie Bone;** living at Beagle, Kan.

Children:

i. Glenn[9] Bone.
ii. Albert[9] Bone.
iii. Alta[9] Bone.
iv. Marie[9] Bone.
v. (A Baby Unnamed)[9] Bone.

2854. Arthur Allen[8] Averill (*Ira[7], Allen[6], Philo[5], Moses[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 11, 1878, at Colchester, Ill.; m. Dec. 23, 1900, at Canton, Ill., **D. P. Zingenfetter.**

Children:

3800. i. WARREN[9].
3801. ii. KENNETH[9].
3802. iii. NEVA[9].

2855. Henry Augustus[8] Averill (*Stephen[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 9, 1831, at Northfield, Me., was Justice of the Peace at Cutler, Me., for many years agent of the Pacific Coast Steam Ship Co., and later, for eight years, editor of Lompoc, Cal., Journal. He lived at Northfield and Cutler, Me., and Lompoc, Cal. He m. about 1848, at Northfield, **Mehitabel Burpey,** dau. of ———— Burpey and Elizabeth Stuart,* his wife. Mr. Averill d. Oct. 7, 1899, at Lompoc, aged 68 yrs., 11 mos. and 27 days.

Children:

3803. i. HENRY ARMENIUS[9], b. 1853, at Cutler. He went from Cutler on a coasting vessel, and d. 1870, at the age of 17, in a hospital at Chelsea, Mass.
3804. ii. ALICE ALMA[9], b. Oct., 1858, at E. Machias, Me.; m. (1) Ellery Munson; m. (2) Nathan Vining, who lives at Spokane, Wash. She d. abt. 1899, at Elberton, Wash. She had 1 son by her first husband.
3805. iii. NELLIE[9], b. —— —, ——; m. Sept. 2, 1882, at Port Sal, Santa Barbara Co., Cal., Prof. Frederic K. Willis Kelsey (son of Darwin Needham Kelsey of Whiting, Vt., and Abbie Augusta Prentice of Grafton, Mass., his wife), b. Mar. 15, 1858, at Kalamazoo, Mich. She d. Dec., 1882, at Santa Maria, Cal. He is living at San Diego and is Pres. of the San Diego Com. Coll. He was educated at Chicago; was a teacher; moved to Cal. in 1876.
3806. iv. CYRUS EDWARDS[9], b. Aug. 23, 1860; m. Almena H. Elsemore.
3807. v. JULIA[9], b. —— —, 18—; d. y.
3808. vi. TRYPHOSA[9], b. —— —, 18—; d. y.

MEMORANDUM.

* Elizabeth (Stuart) Burpey became the second wife of Samuel Averal (No. 710).

2857. Julia Ann[8] Averill (*Stephen[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 20, 1834, prob. at Northfield, Me., lived at Machias, Me. She m. (1) **Burton Rutherford** (son of Adam Rutherford of Stenach, N. S., and Hannah ———,

his wife). She was m. (2) Nov. 5, 1875, at Machias, by Henry A. Averill, Justice of the Peace for Cutler, Me., to **Otis Smith Foss** (son of Samuel Foss and Abigail Davis, his wife), b. Mar. 18, 1828, at Machias. He was Acting Lieutenant in Co. H. of the 28th Maine, in the Civil War. He enlisted twice and was nearly three years in service.

Children (by first husband):

i. Cyrus Edward[9] Rutherford.
ii. Burton Fairfield[9] Rutherford.
iii. Evie W.[9] Rutherford.
iv. Frank S.[9] Rutherford.
v. Flora R.[9] Rutherford.
vi. Edward[9] Rutherford.

(by second husband):

vii. Herbert O.[9] Foss.

2860. Laura[8] **Averill** (*Stephen*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 18—, in Maine, lives at Marshfield, Ore. She m. **Erastus Guptill.** She lived at Northfield and prob. at Machias, Me.

Child:

i. Clara[9] Guptill.

2861. Mary[8] **Averill** (*Stephen*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. —— —, 18—; lives at Marshfield, Ore., and formerly at Northfield, Me., and prob. at Machias, Me. She m. **Peter S. Weaver.**

Children:

i. Alice[9] Weaver.
ii. George[9] Weaver; he is a lawyer in San Francisco or Oregon.

2864. Lewis[8] **Averill** (*Stephen*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 22, 1845, at Northfield, Me.; m. July 11, 1867, at St. Stephens, N. B., **Adeline Davis** dau. of James J. Davis of Northfield and Licinda Cates, his wife), b. Mar. 14, 1846, at Northfield.

He had a saw mill at Palousy, Wash. He d. Apr. 25, 1910, at Palousy.

Child:

3809. i. RUTH[9], b. Aug. 5, 1868, at Northfield, Me.; m. Oct. 30, 1892, at Colfax, Wash., David McNabb; is living there and has 3 children.

2866. Frank[8] Averill (*Stephen[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, 18—, in Maine; lives at Sandpoint, Idaho. He m. **Delia Follansbee.** He has lived at Northfield, Me.

Children:

3810. i. WILLIAM[9].
3811. ii. ROSCOE[9].
3812. iii. CHESTER[9].
3813. iv. IDA[9].
3814. v. ROY[9].
3815. vi. HENRY LEE[9].

2870. Horatio A.[8] Averill (*Aaron[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 28, 1835, at Crawford, Me., was living there Nov., 1901. He is a farmer and lumberman. He m. 1861, at Crawford, **Maria S. Hanscome** (dau. of John Hanscome of Crawford and Lois Bridges, his wife). Mr. Averill is a member of the Warren Lodge, No. 2, of Free and Accepted Masons (see Hist. of those Masons, by Herbert Harris).

Children (by adoption):

3816. i. WILLIAM[9], dec.
3817. ii. ROBERT[9], dec.

2871. Warren S.[8] Averill (*Aaron[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. 1838, at Crawford, Me., lived there and at Minneapolis, Minn. He m. 1861, at Wesley, Me., **Isabelle Blake.** He d. Aug. 11, 1901, at Minneapolis.

Children:

3818. i. FREDERICK AARON[9], b. June 22, 1872, at Baren, Calais, Me. He is Manager of the Sunnyside Rabbitry, at Minneapolis. He m. Nov. 26, 1899, at Minneapolis, Helen Marguerite ————.
3819. ii. LILLIAN ("LILLA") B.[9], b. —— —, 18—; m. Herbert Clark.

2873. Frank Schoppe[8] Averill (*Aaron[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 23, 1845, at Crawford, Me., was a farmer and lived at Crawford and Milltown (Calais), Me. He was a private in the Sixth Maine Regt. dur-

ing the Civil War. He m. Sept. 21, 1869, at Crawford, **Maria A. Wormwood** (dau. of Daniel Franklin Wormwood and Harriet Lydick, his wife), b. June 21, 1848, at Crawford. All of his children were graduated at the Calais High School. Mr. Averill d. Dec. 7, 1909, at Calais, Me.; Mrs. Averill d. there, Aug. 19, 1910.

Children (all b. at Crawford):

3820. i. ROSWELL FRANK[9], b. Nov. 12, 1871; grad. from Colby College, class of 1890; m. (1) Georgia W. Lawrence; m. (2) Affie Giveen. He has 2 children and lives at Bend, Ore.

3821. ii. ALBERT GUY[9], b. Oct. 11, 1874; m. Louise N. Pierce.

3822. iii. CLARA BLANCHE[9], b. July 21, 1877; m. James L. Haley.

2876. Emma R.[8] Averill (*Aaron[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. 1850, at Crawford, Me., lives at Calais, Me. She m. 1876, at Wesley, Me., **George W. Blake.**

Child:

i. MIMIE[9] BLAKE.

2877. Josiah W.[8] Averill (*Aaron[7], Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. 1852, at Crawford, Me.; m. 1882, at Baring, Me., **Minnie H. McGlaughlin** (dau. of Albion McGlaughlin and Margaret McLean, his wife), b. 1854, at Baring, Me. He d. Feb. 17, 1898, at Milltown, Calais, Me., and his widow, Minnie H. Averill, was appd. admrx. Sept. 1, 1898 (see *P. R.*, Wash. Co., Me., at Machias).

Children (all b. at Baring):

3823. i. ROY SAMUEL[9], b. Mar. 7, 1883; lives at Milltown.

3824. ii. BARON WESTON[9], b. May 6, 1884; d. June 15, 1884, at Baring.

3825. iii. RUTH ALMA[9], b. July 20, 1885; lives at Milltown.

3826. iv. HELEN WILLARD[9], b. Jan. 3, 1888; lives at Milltown.

2887. Arabella Seavey[8] Averill (*George[7], John[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. July 21, 1857, at Wesley, Me., lived at Wesley and Milltown, Me., and Minneapolis, Minn. She m. Aug. 10, 1880, at Minneapolis, **Hiram Alexes Libby*** (son of Calvin Libby of Jonesborough, Me., and Priscilla Peo-

* Hiram Libby m. (2) Apr. 30, 1890, May Chilton Littlefield.

ples Cates, his wife), b. Dec. 17, 1853, at Amesburg, Me. She d. Dec. 8, 1887, at Minneapolis.

Children (all b. at Minneapolis):

i. (A Child)[9] Libby, b. —— —, 18—; d. y.
ii. Effie Geneve[9] Libby, b. Dec. 20, 1882.
iii. Helen Priscilla[9] Libby, b. July 11, 1884.

2888. George Clark[8] Averill (*George[7], John[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 23, 1859, at Wesley, Me., is a horseshoer and farrier and lives at Minneapolis, Minn. He m. Apr. 30, 1890, at Minneapolis, **Bertha Georganna Travis** (dau. of James M. Travis of Minneapolis and Eliza Eleanor Rhoads, his wife), b. Feb. 16, 1870, at Madelia, Minn.; d. Sept. 15, 1901, at Minneapolis.

Children:

3827. i. Corinne[9] (an adopted child), b. Oct. 20, 1897.
3828. ii. George Clark, Jr.[9], b. Mar. 13, 1901.

2891. Abbie Johnson[8] Averill (*George[7], John[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Mar. 3, 1867, at Wesley, Me.; lives at St. Paul, Minn. She m. July 23, 1887, at Minneapolis, **Edwin Abbott Kimball** (son of Pearl Kimball of New Hampshire and Almeda Osgood, his wife), b. Dec. 4, 1861, at Columbus, O.

Children:

i. Arthur Edwin[9] Kimball, b. Jan. 7, 1889, at Minneapolis, lives at St. Paul.
ii. Clarence Merville[9] Kimball, b. July 23, 1895, at St. Paul, is still living there.

2894. Jason Mariner[8] Averill (*George[7], John[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 19, 1875, at Milltown, Me.; has lived at Minneapolis and St. Paul, Minn.; he resides at the last named place where he is a draughtsman and Right of Way and Tax Commissioner of the Great Western R. R. Co. He m. Nov. 16, 1898, at Minneapolis, **Maude Gertrude McKinney** (dau. of Moses McKinney and Georgia Staples, his wife), b. Nov. 15, 1879, at Minneapolis.

Child:

3829. i. Helen Maynard[9], b. July 28, 1900, at St. Paul.

2895. Mary Eliza[8] **Averill** (*George*[7], *John*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Job*[3], *Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 7, 1877, at Milltown, Me., has lived at Minneapolis, Minn. She m. June 6, 1900, at Minneapolis, **Rexford Harold Kenyon** (son of Nathaniel Kenyon of North Creek, N. Y., and Betsey Rexford, his wife), b. June 24, 1877, at Johnsburg, N. Y.

Child:

i. Howard Charles[9] Kenyon, b. May 15, 1901, at Minneapolis.

3005. L. Charles[9] Averill (*Lorenzo[8], Charles[7], William[6], Stephen[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 23, 1857, at Cambria, Niagara Co., N. Y., m. there Nov. 20, 1878, **Mary E. Weaver** (dau. of Darius S. Weaver and Miranda F. Barnes, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1859, at Cambria. He is a farmer and lives at Cambria. P. O. address, via Lockport.

Children (b. at Cambria):

3850. i. FRANK C.[10], b. Dec. 9, 1879; is an Attorney-at-Law, living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1912.

3851. ii. EDWARD W.[10], b. Jan. 21, 1882; m. Laura Ward.

3033. Isaac Seymour[9] Averell (*James[8], James[7], James[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 21, 1850, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., is a capitalist and President of a bank; has lived at Rochester, N. Y., and San Francisco, Cal. He m. at Rochester, **Emily Sibley** (dau. of Hiram Sibley of Rochester and Elizabeth ————, his wife).

Children:

3852. i. LOUISE[10], b. —— —, 18—, at Nice, France; d. at ten years of age at Rochester.

3853. ii. JAMES G.[10], b. —— —, 18—, at Rochester; d. at twenty-six years of age, of typhoid fever. He was a brilliant young man with great possibilities, and was studying architecture at the time of his death.

3034. Harriet Seymour[9] Averell (*James[8], James[7], James[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 18, 1852, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., has lived there and at New York City. She m. Nov. 4, 18—, at Ogdensburg, **George C. Clark** (son of Luther C. Clark of New York and Julie Crawford, his wife), b. at St. Louis, Mo.

Children:

i. JULIE SEYMOUR[10] CLARK, b. —— —, 18—, in New York City; m. Horace Stebbins; d. in New York City.

ii. GEORGE CRAWFORD[10] CLARK, b. in New York; m. at Albany, N. Y., Gertrude Sard; lives in New York, has 1 child.

iii. EDITH GILBERT[10] CLARK, b. in New York.

iv. MARIAN AVERELL[10] CLARK, b. in New York.

v. JAMES AVERELL[10] CLARK, b. in New York.

3037. William Holt[9] Averell (*William John[8], James[7], James[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 1, 1849, at Morristown, N. J., lived at Ogdensburg and Rochester, N. Y., where he was a man of prominence. He was graduated from Yale. He was m. 187-, to **Mary Blossom Buell.** His death occurred Oct., 1904.

Children:

3854. i. WILLIAM HOLT[10], b. May 13, 1879, at Ogdensburg.

3855. ii. ELIZABETH BUELL[10], b. Feb. 26, 1881, at Rochester.

3856. iii. RUTH[10], b. Aug. 12, 1885, at Rochester, a student at Rosemary Hall, Greenwich, Conn., 1904-6; was m. Aug. 31, 1909, at London, Eng., to Dwight Raymond Meigs (son of Prof. John Meigs of Pottstown, Pa.), grad. from Yale, (1907), and studied at Oxford, 1908-9. They have 1 child, Helen Averell[11] Meigs.

3038. Mary Williamson[9] Averell (*William John[8], James[7], James[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 22, 1851, at New York City, passed most of her youth in Ogdensburg and Rochester, N. Y. She was m. at Ogdensburg, Sept. 10, 1879, to **Edward Henry Harriman** (son of Orlando Harriman of New York City, and of Cornelia Neilson, his wife), b. Feb. 25, 1848, at Hampstead, Long Island, N. Y.

The branch of the family to which Mrs. Harriman belongs is one of the most prominent and best known,—the Cooperstown Averell branch. It is almost the only one which has retained what some of us believe is the original spelling of the name: Averell. Mrs. Harriman has the fine presence and mentality which are characteristic of a number of the women of our stock, though her ability is regarded as very unusual.

Mr. Harriman, who died Sept. 9, 1909, at his home, Arden House, Arden, N. Y., was one of the remarkable financiers of our day, and was especially prominent in railway interests. He was considered a man of Napoleonic mental power; one of the great leaders in railway engineering and operation in America. The building up by him of the old Union Pacific Railroad into its present modern system has been mentioned as one of the most remarkable evidences of constructive genius of our day.

His life and its many great responsibilities and successes are too well known to require more than a brief mention in

such a work as this. His gift of Arden Park to the State of New York is a fitting memorial to such a life.

Mrs. Harriman's places of residence are at Arden and New York City.

The children of Edward H. and Mary W. (Averell) Harriman are:

Children (all but one b. at New York City):

i. Mary[10] Harriman, b. Nov. 17, 1881; was m. May 26, 1910, at Arden, to Charles Cary Rumsey. They have 1 son, Charles Rumsey, Jr., and reside at Westbury, Long Island.

ii. Henry Neilson[10] Harriman, b. May 28, 1883; d. at Chicago, Ill., Feb. 21, 1888.

iii. Cornelia[10] Harriman, b. June 20, 1884, at Far Rockaway, Long Island, N. Y.; was m. Mar. 4, 1908, at New York City, to Robert Livingston Gerry, son of Commodore Elbridge T. Gerry. They live in New York City and have 2 children:—Elbridge T. Gerry II, and Robert Livingston Gerry, Jr.

iv. Carol Averell[10] Harriman, b. Dec. 17, 1889.

v. William *Averell*[10] Harriman, b. Nov. 15, 1891.

vi. Edward Roland Noel[10] Harriman, b. Dec. 24, 1895.

3051. Benjamin Holland[9] **Averell** (*William*[8], *John*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *James*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 17, 1849, at North Adams, Mass. He m. Nov. 28, 1871, at Amherst, Mass., **Caroline Kent Gilbert** (dau. of Stephen Whitman Gilbert and Lucy Ann Kent, his wife), b. Dec. 2, 1846, at West Brookfield, Mass.

Children:

3857. i. Fred Gilbert[10], b. Jan. 12, 1874, at Westfield, Mass., lives at Boston, Mass.

3858. ii. Olive Mae[10], b. July 29, 1881, at Amherst.

3056. Henry Herbert[9] **Averell** (*Philetus*[8], *John*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *James*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 30, 1866, at Hadley, Mass., is a milk dealer and lives at Winsted, Conn. He m. Sept. 21, 1890, in New York City, **Minnie Lascar** (dau. of Ferdinand Lascar), b. Oct. 6, 1866, at Stapleton, Staten Island, N. Y.

Children:

3859. i. Grace Leon[10], b. May 17, 1891, at New York City.

3860. ii. Florence Irene[10], b. Feb. 3, 1893, at New York City.

3861. iii. Herbert Arthur[10], b. Oct. 20, 1896, at New York City.
3862. iv. Edward Henry[10], b. Mar. 5, 1899, at Winsted.

3061. Maud Lizzie[9] Averell (*Philetus[8], John[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 28, 1876, at Wilmington, Vt., has lived at North Adams, Zylonite, E. Deerfield, Mass., and Glens Falls, N. Y. She m. Nov. 21, 1893, at Wilmington, **Fred Mason Waite** (son of Richmond E. Waite of N. Adams and Hannah Maria Whittam, his wife), b. Nov. 20, 1864, at N. Adams.

Child:

i. Genevieve Alice[10] Waite, b. Oct. 5, 1894, at Wilmington.

3064. Frank Alonzo[9] Averell (*John[8], John[7], Benjamin[6], James[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 21, 1863, at Hadley, Mass.; m. Apr. 30, 1885, at S. Hadley Falls, Mass., **Emily Jane Craig** (dau. of Richard Craig of England and Canada and Martha Simpson, his wife), b. June 5, 1858, at Iberville, Prov. Quebec, Canada. They live at Ware, Mass.

Children:

3863. i. Mary Adelia[10], b. Feb. 20, 1886, at S. Hadley, grad. from Ware High School, 1907; m. Sept. 14, 1911, James Lowry, at Springfield, Mass.
3864. ii. Frank Alonzo[10], Jr., b. Feb. 5, 1891, at Belchertown, Mass., grad. from Ware High School, 1908, living at Springfield.
3865. iii. Martha Louise[10], b. Oct. 26, 1895, at Belchertown, living at Springfield.
3866. iv. Marion Emily[10], b. June 30, 1899, at Ware, living at Springfield.

3076. Alexander Morton[9] Averell (*Alexander[8], Joseph[7], Shadrach[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 17, 1843, at Fall River, Mass., was m. Aug. 27, 1874, at Newton Center, Mass., to **Louisa F. Trowbridge** (dau. of Alpheus Trowbridge of Newton Centre and Caroline W. Skinner, his wife), b. —— —, 1844, at Roxbury, Mass. They lived at St. Louis, Mo., where Mr. Averell was for many years in the men's clothing business; he d. Nov. 18, 1903, at St. Louis.

Children:

3867. i. Alexander Trowbridge[10], b. June 22, 1876, at St. Louis; m. Apr. 16, 1901, at St. Louis, Lillian Arnheiter.

3868. ii. Walter Hollis[10], b. Oct. 3, 1879, at St. Louis; m. Marie Josephine Wise.

3101. Charles F.[9] Averill (*George*[8], *Thomas*[7], *William*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. 185- (?); m. **Myra Brooks,** and lived at Kennebunk, Me.

Child:

3869. i. Ivy Maud[10], b. 1882, at Kennebunk.

3102. Clara[9] Averill (*James*[8], *James*[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *Jabez*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 20, 1870, at Meriden, Conn.; m. Oct. 12, 1892, at Thomaston, Conn., **William R. Hubbell** (son of William Henry Hubbell and Theresa Bestick, his wife), b. Jan. 15, 1867, at Bridgeport, Conn. Mrs. Hubbell was a teacher before her marriage; she d. May 12, 1899, at Falls Village, Conn. Mr. Hubbell m. (2) Oct. 19, 1905, Carrie Belle Maltbie; they are living at Falls Village.

Child:

i. Averill W.[10] Hubbell, b. Feb. 25, 1894, at Falls Village.

3132. Minnie Harriet[9] Averill (*John*[8], *Volney*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 22, 1872, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Sept. 16, 1891, **Rolla G. Steele,** son of George Steele of Roxbury. They live at Roxbury.

Children:

i. Lila W.[10] Steele.

ii. Margery[10] Steele.

3133. Jennie Mary[9] Averill (*John*[8], *Volney*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Thomas*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 22, 1873, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Sept. 28, 1893, **Fred H. Kathan** (son of Levi Kathan of Northfield). He d. 1898 at Northfield.

Child:

i. Ethel A.[10] Kathan.

3170. Rev. Edward Wilson[9] Averill (*Martin Van Buren*[8], *Laureston*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 13, 1870, at Elkhart, Ind.; m. June 3, 1902, at Peru, Ind., **Carrie Erhardt Brownell** (dau. of Charles Henry Brownell of Peru and Augusta Pauline Erhardt, his wife), b. June 3, 1883,

at Peru. Mr. Averill was graduated in 1888 from North Western College, Naperville, Ill., with the degree of A. B. in 1891 from the Western Theological Seminary at Chicago. He was ordained Deacon in the Episcopal Church the same year, and Priest in 1894. During this time he had charge of missions at Pontiac and Fairbury, Ill.; in 1896 he was Curate at St. Paul's Church, Austin, Ill.; in 1897 he became Rector of Trinity Church, Peru, and in 1904 he accepted the Rectorship of Trinity Church, Fort Wayne, Ind., where they now reside.

Children:

3900. i. Caroline Brownell[10], b. Dec. 12, 1903, at Peru.
3901. ii. Edward Wilson, Jr.[10], b. Dec. 17, 1904, at Fort Wayne.
3902. iii. Pauline Erhardt[10], b. Jan. 30, 1907, at Fort Wayne.
3903. iv. Elizabeth Rose[10], b. Apr. 6, 1909, at Fort Wayne.
3904. v. Emma Brownell[10], b. Feb. 16, 1911, at Fort Wayne.

3171. Rosa Elizabeth[9] Averill (*Martin Van Buren*[8], *Laureston*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 17, 1871, at Ripon, Wis., graduated at Ste. Monica's School, Fond du Lac, Wis. She m. Nov. 26, 1894, at Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., **Edward Janes Bell** (son of Edward Johnzey Bell of Baltimore, Md., and Sarah Elizabeth Dutton, his wife), b. Sept. 22, 1863, at Kingsville, Md.

Mr. and Mrs. Edward Janes Bell resided for some time at Kingsville, Baltimore Co., Md., but are now (1912) living at Wibaux, Dawson Co., Montana.

Their children (all b. at Kingsville) are:

i. Martin Averill[10] Bell, b. Aug. 1, 1897.
ii. Edward Janes[10] Bell, b. Nov. 30, 1900.
iii. Thomas Pearson[10] Bell, b. Apr. 28, 1904.

3188. Mark Richard[9] Averill (*Wales*[8], *Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 8, 1866, at Virginia City, Nev.; m. there, July 7, 1891, **Ella Portia Geiger** (dau. of Dr. Davison Geiger of Virginia and Helen Mack, his wife), b. July 31, 1865, at Virginia. Mr. Averill graduated from Virginia City High School, 1883; taught a country school at Glenbrook, Nev., 1884; became principal of a school at Winnemucca, Nev., 1886; and of the First Ward School, Virginia City, 1888; and of Virginia City High School, 1897-1901. He became man-

ager for Lothrop-Davis Co., and agent for Tonopah Mining Co., at Sodaville, Nev., Dec., 1901; was elected member of the Legislature of Nevada, Assembly, Nov., 1902; became manager for H. C. Cutting's business interests at Tonopah, Mar., 1903; began the practice of law in 1903, at Tonopah; was elected District Judge, Nov., 1908, defeating Judge J. P. O'Brien sitting at that time by appointment; was elected District Judge for the second time, Nov., 1910; getting the largest majority ever given in the County to any candidate, except one, for governor on the Democratic ticket, 1906; was elected the second time for four years. During the fourteen years he taught in Virginia City, he took part of a course in mining engineering and studied law. He was admitted to the bar at Carson City, Nev., Oct. 14, 1899. He recently refused the Republican nomination for Justice of the Supreme Court of Nevada.

They live at Tonopah, although Mrs. Averill is at this date (1912) residing temporarily at Berkeley, Cal., educating her children.

Children (all b. at Virginia City):

3905. i. Charles Volney[10], b. June 10, 1892.
3906. ii. Beatrice[10], b. Dec. 14, 1894.
3907. iii. Ruth Ella[10], b. Sept. 19, 1897.

3189. James Paul[9] Averill (*Wales*[8], *Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 25, 1869, at Virginia City, Nev., is the buyer of the Meier and Frank Dept. Store of Portland, Ore. He m. June 18, 1889, at Virginia City, Nev., **Alice Baldwin Brady** (dau. of William Brady and Jennie Lind Green, his wife), b. June 28, 1871, at Virginia City. They live at Portland.

Children:

3908. i. Mark Wales[10], b. Dec. 29, 1890, at Virginia City.
3909. ii. James Paul, Jr.[10], b. Mar. 29, 1894, at San Francisco, Cal.

3190. Adah Mary[9] Averill (*Wales*[8], *Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*), b. Dec. 29, 1871, at Virginia City, Nev.; m. Sept. 17, 1899, at San Francisco, Cal., **Jules Francis Hancock** (son of Frank Hancock of Boston, Mass., and Marie Antoinette Schuraltz, his wife), b. 1870, in France. He

is a printer and engraver. Their residence has been at San Francisco, but for the present they are at Oakland, Cal.

Child:

i. Adah Christine[10] Hancock, b. July 28, 1891, at San Francisco.

3191. Harriet Theresa[9] Averill (*Wales*[8], *Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 11, 1873, at Virginia City, Nev.; m. Mar. 7, 1897, at Carson City, Nev., **B. J. Haas** (son of Abraham Haas of Rahden, near Minden, Germany, and Caroline Price of Hesse Cassel, Germany, his wife), b. Oct. 19, 1869, at Nevada City, Cal.

Mr. Haas is a merchant in San Francisco. They live at Oakland, Cal.

Child:

i. Wales Abraham[10] Haas, b. Apr. 7, 1898, at Virginia City.

3193. Glenn M.[9] Averill (*Arthur*[8], *Mark*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 15, 1868, at Cedar Rapids, Iowa, was Secretary and Treasurer of the Averill Grocery Co., Secretary of Cedar Rapids Gas Light Co., and lives at Cedar Rapids. He m. Sept. 13, 1892, at Monticello, Ia., **Edith Sherman** (dau. of H. D. Sherman and Sarah Secrist, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1870, at Monticello.

Children (both b. at Cedar Rapids):

3910. i. Arthur T., 2d[10], b. Oct. 11, 1893.

3911. ii. Worth Sherman[10], b. Dec. 20, 1896.

3203. Anna Louise[9] Averill (*James*[8], *Sidney*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 15, 1879, at Traer, Ia.; m. Aug. 5, 1905, at Princeton, Ill., **G. F. Anderson**; they are living at Princeton.

Children:

i. Alice[10] Anderson.

ii. Raymond[10] Anderson.

iii. Roland[10] Anderson.

iv. Lenord[10] Anderson.

3241. **Edith Amanda**[9] **Averill** (*Benjamin*[8], *Ira*[7], *Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 13, 1866, at Prentiss, Me., lives there. She m. June 6, 1884, at Mandan, N. Dak., **Joseph Ardron,** b. Jan. 24, 1851, at Beverly, Ill.; d. Dec. 26, 1899, at Mandan.

Children (all but the youngest b. at Mandan):

i. Mary E.[10] Ardron, b. Dec. 10, 1885.
ii. A. Louisa[10] Ardron, b. Oct. 25, 1887; m. Harry Lewis, son of Ray Ardron Lewis.
iii. H. Ruth[10] Ardron, b. Sept. 30, 1890.
iv. Benjamin J.[10] Ardron, b. May 27, 1892.
v. Samuel R.[10] Ardron, b. Apr. 27, 1894.
vi. Grace E.[10] Ardron, b. May 4, 1896.
vii. Ralph A.[10] Ardron, b. Apr. 6, 1898.
viii. Josephine H.[10] Ardron, b. Apr. 8, 1900, at Prentiss, Me.

3242. **Ira Ralph**[9] **Averill** (*Benjamin*[8], *Ira*[7], *Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 7, 1871, at Prentiss, Me., is a farmer and lives at Prentiss. He m. July 16, 1892, **Rebecca M. King** (dau. of Augustus King of Carroll, Me., and Clara Thilodeaux, his wife), b. Aug. 8, 1876, at Carroll.

Children (all b. at Prentiss):

3912. i. Leo K.[10], b. Oct. 27, 1892; m. Orraville Richardson.
3913. ii. Edith Evelyn[10], b. Feb. 17, 1895.
3914. iii. Ella Ethel[10], b. Mar. 4, 1898.
3915. iv. Eunice Marion[10], b. June 15, 1900.
3916. v. Lloyd Dunn[10], b. May 17, 1902.
3917. vi. Lawrence Augustus[10], b. July 30, 1903.
3918. vii. Ernestine Louise[10], b. July 25, 1905.
3919. viii. Lawton Everest[10], b. Apr. 7, 1907.
3920. ix. Elaine Clara[10], b. Sept. 6, 1908.
3921. x. Eleanor Rebecca[10], b. Jan. 26, 1910.
3922. xi. Eula Elizabeth[10], b. Aug. 19, 1911.

3253. **Foresto E.**[9] **Averill** (*James*[8], *Moses*[7], *Moses 2nd*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 9, 1850, at Temple, Me., is a mason by trade and lives at Wilton, Me. He m. there, —— —, 1880, **Rose Clayton.**

Children:

3923. i. Claud E.[10], b. —— —, 188–.
3924. ii. Sherman[10], b. —— —, 188–.

3255. Evelena[9] **Averill** (*James*[8], *Moses*[7], *Moses 2nd*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 18, 1854, at Wilton, Me.; m. Dec., 1878, **John R. Perham.** They live at Juniata, Nebraska.

Child:

i. Esther C.[10] Perham.

3256. Albert Perry[9] **Averill** (*James*[8], *Moses*[7], *Moses 2nd*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 22, 1857, at Wilton, Me., where he is a well known farmer. He was m. at New Sharon, Me., Dec. 16, 1882, to **Cora Wilkins** (dau. of Thomas Wilkins, of Wilton, and Mary Mosher, his wife), b. Dec. 8, 1860, at Wilton.

The children of Albert P. and Cora (Wilkins) Averill are:

3925. i. Elmer James[10], b. Jan. 27, 1884, at Wilton, is Maine Supt. of Agents, Providential Insurance Company of America, living at Auburn, Me.

3926. ii. Dana Albert[10], b. Feb. 12, 1888.

3274. Ida E.[9] **Averill** (*David*[8], *Moses*[7], *Moses 2nd*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 7, 1863, at Wilton, Me.; m. there, Sept. 8, 1887, **Herbert L. Knapp.** They have lived at Farmington and Wilton, Me., but they now reside at E. Livermore, Me.

Children:

i. Frank Norris[10] Knapp, b. 1891, is taking his third year at Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn.

ii. Merton E.[10] Knapp, b. 1895, is in his senior year at Kent's Hill, Me.

iii. Bertrand L.[10] Knapp, b. 1907.

3305. Maud May[9] **Averill** (*George*[8], *Elihu*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept., 1871, at Chicago, Ill.; m. July 17, 1906, **Herman Leibenberg** of Alma, Wis.

Their children (b. at Alma) are:

i. Henry Schoppe[10] Leibenberg, b. Jan. 18, 1908.

ii. Mary Averill[10] Leibenberg, b. Apr. 5, 1911.

3310. Barr Cushing[9] **Averill** (*William*[8], *Elihu*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 18, 1881, at Beaumont, Texas; was m. Feb., 1904, to **Bessie Deniston.** They live at Beaumont.

Their children (both b. at Beaumont) are:

3927. i. BARBARA[10], b. Oct. 14, 1907.
3928. ii. WILLARD CUSHING[10], b. Feb. 24, 1911.

3311. Bertha Boynton[9] Averill (*Willard*[8], *Elihu*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 20, 1883, at Beaumont, Texas, was graduted from Wells College, N. Y., June, 1904, and was m. Jan. 18, 1908, to **Ralph Parsons Kinney** of Cleveland, O. They live at Cleveland.

Child:

i. WILLARD AVERILL[10] KINNEY, b. Sept. 18, 1911, at Cleveland.

3321. Edward Scott[9] Averill (*Wilmot*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 14, 1864, at East Boston, Mass.; m. Jan. 6, 1886, at Malden, Mass., **Annie Lillian Ryder** (dau. of Elisha Howes Ryder and Annie M. Burdakin, his wife), b. Apr. 6, 1864, at East Boston. Mr. Averill is a travelling salesman and lives at Braintree, Mass.

Children (both b. at Malden):

3929. i. WILMOT RYDER[10], b. Mar. 22, 1890, living at Braintree.
3930. ii. HELEN RYDER[10], b. Feb. 23, 1894, living at Braintree.

3324. Elizabeth[9] Averill (*Jotham*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 17, 1856, at Alna, Me.; m. Aug. 12, 1881, at Brunswick, Me., **Charles Henry Weeks** (son of Henry Weeks of Jefferson, Me., and Minerva Peaslee, his wife), b. June 15, 1856, at Jefferson; d. there, July 27, 1892. Mrs. Weeks lives at Augusta, Me.

Children (both b. at Jefferson):

i. ALLAN HENRY[10] WEEKS, b. July 16, 1887; grad. from Cony High School, class of 1907; took a four years' course at the University of Maine. He is a mechanical engineer, living at Malden, Mass.
ii. EMILY ARDELL[10] WEEKS, b. Mar. 16, 1893; grad. from Cony High School, class of 1912. She is employed in an office at Augusta, Me.

3327. Isaphena[9] Averill (*Charles*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 15, 1859, at Alna, Me.; m. Dec. 23, 1882, at Wiscasset, Me., **Americus McKenney** (son of Abraham McKenney of Wiscasset and ——— Bailey,

his wife), b. at Portland, Me. Mrs. McKenney d. May 8, 1895, at Wiscasset and was buried there.

Children:

i. GEORGE[10] MCKENNEY.
ii. GRACE[10] MCKENNEY.
iii. ORA[10] MCKENNEY.

3328. Georgia[9] Averill (*Charles*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 8, 1861, at Alna, Me.; m. Mar. 4, 1882, at Wiscasset, Me., **Charles Gates** (son of Charles Gates of Wiscasset and Catharine Rhines, his wife), b. at Wiscasset; d. there, Mar. 7, 1905; he was Secretary of the Knights of Pythias in the State of Washington. Mrs. Gates d. Mar. 25, 1896, at Wiscasset.

Child:

i. CHARLES[10] GATES, b. 1883 or '84, living in California.

3331. Josie Etta[9] Averill (*Charles*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 6, 1865, at Alna, Me.; m. July 2, 1884, at Wiscasset, Me., **James Pottle** of Alna.

Children:

i. AMY[10] POTTLE.
ii. WALTER[10] POTTLE.
iii. EMMA[10] POTTLE.
iv. JOSEPHINE[10] POTTLE.
v. HENRY[10] POTTLE.
vi. SCOTT[10] POTTLE, b. Oct. 26, 1892.
vii. ———— (A BOY)[10] POTTLE, b. Oct. 26, 1893, at Wiscasset.

3332. Walter Hall[9] Averill (*Charles*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 5, 1871, at Alna, Me.; m. July 5, 1892, at Wiscasset, Me., **Lilla Blackman** (dau. of Charles Blackman of Wiscasset and Harriet Savage, his wife), b. July 23, 1874, at Wiscasset. Mr. Averill is a farmer and he and his family live at Wiscasset.

Children:

3931. i. FLORENCE GERTRUDE[10], b. Mar. 28, 1894, at Wiscasset.
3932. ii. EDWARD C.[10], b. Jan. 19, 1898, at Wiscasset; d. there, Aug. 6, 1912, aged 14 yrs. 7 mos. 18 dys.

3334. **Lydia Jane**[9] **Averill** (*Charles*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 8, 1876, at Alna, Me.; m. Oct. 15, 1890, at Edgecomb, Me., **Frederic Hutchins Lewis** (son of Chanler Lewis of Boothbay, Me., and Helen Lewis of Newcastle, Me., his wife), b. July 14, 1869, at Newcastle. They live at Wiscasset, Me.

Children (all b. at Wiscasset):

i. Wilder Perry[10] Lewis, b. Sept. 1, 1892, living at Worcester, Mass.
ii. Annie Augustus[10] Lewis, b. Jan. 25, 1898, living at Worcester.
iii. Henry Chanler[10] Lewis, b. Apr. 18, 1900.
iv. Ruth Scott[10] Lewis, b. Jan. 19, 1904.
v. Mildred Nash[10] Lewis, b. Aug. 26, 1906.

3339. **Henry Weeks**[9] **Averill** (*Edward*[8], *Joseph*[7], *William*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Job*[4], *Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 26, 1877, at Alna, Me.; m. Dec. 14, 1905, at Newcastle, Me., **Gertrude Eliza Averell** (No. 3366), who is the dau. of Samuel and Alma Chester (Nelson) Averell. She was b. Dec. 7, 1888, at Alna, Me. They live at Sheepscot, Me.

Children (both b. at Alna):

3933. i. Chester Henry[10], b. Jan. 8, 1906.
3934. ii. Thelma Mae[10], b. Dec. 20, 1908.

3428. **Leonora Estella**[9] **Avery** (*Enoch*[9], *Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 10, 1861, was bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, R. I., Nov. 2, 1873, and received into the Church, June 14, 1877. She m. Oct. 10, 1880, **Marcus L. Curtis** of Winterport, Me., b. Oct. 12, 1855; d. Nov. 31, 1891.

Children:

i. Ada Estella[10] Curtis, b. Mar. 15, 1881.
ii. Effie May[10] Curtis, b. July 1, 1884.

3429. **Carrie Lizzie**[9] **Avery** (*Enoch*[8], *Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 18, 1863, was bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, R. I., Nov. 2, 1873. She m. Nov. 4, 1883, **Charles E. Shaw,** b. Feb. 22, 1861.

Child:

i. Leroy Frank[10] Shaw, b. Dec. 3, 1886.

3435. Rev. George Walther[9] Avery (*Edward*[8], *Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 3, 1858, at Frankfort, Me., was educated at the public schools of Prospect and Vinal Haven, Me., and took a three years' course at the Bangor Theological Seminary. He was ordained 1879, a Baptist clergyman, at Jay Bridge, Me.; he now resides at Brewer, Me. Mr. Avery m. Oct. 26, 1878, at Vinal Haven, **Mary Eliza Coombs** (dau. of Josiah Coombs of Vinal Haven and Sarah Bickford, his wife), b. May 1, 1861, at Vinal Haven. Mr. Avery holds a Captain's commission in the Sons of Veterans, also the Uniform Rank, Knights of Pythias, and he has received thirty-two degrees in Masonry.

The sons of Mr. Avery belong to the State Militia.

Mrs. Avery d. Sept. 9, 1910, at Brewer.

Children:

3935. i. Monford Patten[10], b. Apr. 8, 1879, at Vinal Haven; m. Oct. 26, 1903, at Bangor, Eva A. Linscott; he d. Oct. 19, 1910, at Presque Isle, leaving 1 child, Gladys.

3936. ii. Walter Francis[10], b. May 27, 1882, at Vinal Haven; m. Oct. 27, 1909, at Brewer, Louie Lenore Smith. They live at Bangor.

3937. iii. Edward Crocker[10], b. Aug. 19, 1890, at Jay Bridge, Me.; m. Jan. 21, 1912, at Brewer, Marie Louise Sweetser. He served three years in the regular army. They live at Bangor.

3938. iv. Roy Melvin[10], b. Sept. 5, 1892, at Topsham, Me.; m. Sept. 27, 1911, at Brewer, Ruth W. Carter. They live at Bangor.

3939. v. Ernest Albert[10], b. July 20, 1894, at Franklin, Me.; d. Aug. 25, 1895.

3940. vi. Fred Russell[10], b. Oct. 31, 1895, at Franklin, is living at Bangor.

3941. vii. Marion[10], b. May 9, 1897, at Franklin, is living at Brewer.

3942. viii. Laura Coombs[10], b. June 22, 1900, at Ellsworth, is living at Brewer.

3438. Albert Lewis[9] Avery (*Edward*[8], *Enoch*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 27, 1869, was educated at the public schools of Vinalhaven. He is an engineer and lives at Bucksport, Me. He m. May 17, 1894, at Ellsworth, Me., **Abbie L. Lowell** (dau. of Elisha Dodge Lowell of Bucksport and Catherine Johnson Crane, his wife), b. Apr.

26, 1872, at Orland, Me.; d. Oct. 9, 1911, at Bangor, Me. Mr. Averill and his children are Congregationalists. He is a Republican.

Children (all b. at Bucksport):

3943. i. Cora Frances[10], b. Aug. 21, 1896.
3944. ii. Catherine Crane[10], b. Nov. 14, 1898.
3945. iii. Florence Evelyn[10], b. Dec. 13, 1900.
3946. iv. Leslie Randall[10], b. July 31, 1904.
3947. v. Harold Lowell[10], b. Dec. 11, 1906.
3948. vi. Ruth Boynton[10], b. Sept. 27, 1909.

3459. Edward[9] Avery (*George[8], Edward[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 30, 1886, at Prospect, Me.; m. Dec. 14, 1910, at Cherryfield, Me., **Bertha Mae Pettee** (dau. of Noah Pettee of Steuben, Me., and Abbie Ann Leighton, his wife), b. Mar. 23, 1884, at Steuben. Mrs. Avery has been a teacher; and Mr. Avery is associated with his father on their old farm and in their granite quarry at Prospect.

Child:

3949. i. Hilda Mae[10], b. Sept. 12, 1911, at Steuben.

3460. John Frederick[9] Avery (*E. Franklin[8], Edward[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 1, 1873, at So. Thomaston, Me.; he was left motherless when very young and was brought up by his uncle and aunt, Mr. and Mrs. George A. Avery, in the old "Mansion" at Prospect, Me. He m. Feb. 6, 1901, at Montpelier, Vt., **May Elizabeth Simmons** (dau. of James Courtnay Simmons, b. at Liverpool, England, and Catherine Fitzgerald of Kildimo, Co. Limerick, Ireland, his wife), b. Sept. 12, 1875, at Montpelier, Vt. Mr. Avery is in business at Montpelier.

Children (both b. at Montpelier):

3950. i. Elizabeth Helena[10], b. Mar. 24, 1907.
3951. ii. Edward Franklin[10], b. Feb. 17, 1911.

3461. Jane Eliza[9] Avery (*E. Franklin[8], Edward[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 22, 1877, at So. Thomaston, Me. She was graduated from Hallowell High School, June 19, 1896, and from Bates College, Me., June, 1900. She was a teacher of Latin at Winthrop, Me., and

Wayland and Quincy, Mass. She m. June 16, 1908, at Hallowell, Me., **Harold Edward Jackman** (son of William Harry Jackman and Katherine Dow Bradbury, his wife), b. in 1874, at Sherman, Me., he graduated in 1899, at Farmington, N. S. Mr. Jackman is Principal of one of the public schools at Medford, Mass., where they reside.

Children:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[10] JACKMAN, b. Aug. 24, 1909, at Sherman; d. Aug. 24, 1909.

ii. EDWARD AVERY[10] JACKMAN, b. Nov. 13, 1910, in Jewett City, Conn.

3466. Bessie Tarbell[9] Avery (*George*[8], *Newell*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 21, 1879, at Detroit, Mich., lived there until her marriage. She was educated at the Detroit Home and Day School and at The Ely School of New York City. She was m. Oct. 10, 1905, at the residence of her parents, 50 Selden Ave., by Rev. Newell S. Wright of the First Congregational Church, to **Sherman Miller McFedries** (son of Alexander St. Clair McFedries of Detroit, formerly of Maybole, Ayrshire, Scotland, and of Mary Ellen McDuff, his wife), b. Sept. 20, 1877, at Detroit. They resided for a time at Chicago, where Mr. McFedries was a manufacturer, and in 1900 removed to Milwaukee, Wis., where they now reside, and where he is an active young business man.

Children:

i. NEWELL *Avery*[10] MCFEDRIES, b. at 9 A. M., Sunday, Aug. 19, 1906, at Chicago, Ill.

ii. SHERMAN MILLER[10] MCFEDRIES, JR., b. Sept. 19, 1909, at Chicago.

iii. ELEANOR FRANCES[10] MCFEDRIES, b. May 12, 1912, at Milwaukee.

MEMORANDUM.

The two older children were bap. at Milwaukee, 1910.

3468. George Edwin[9] Avery, Jr. (*George*[8], *Newell*[7], *Enoch*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4] *Averell, Job*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 25, 1884, at Detroit, Mich.; was educated at the public schools of Detroit and the Hill School of Pottstown, Pa. He lived for a short time in Adrian, Mich., and for two years at Berlin, Ont., Canada,

where he was one of the managing staff of the Dominion Sugar Co. He was m. Feb. 13, 1908, at Detroit, by Rev. Lee McCollester, D. D., to **Elizabeth Bird** (dau. of Joseph Campbell Bird of Clarkston, Mich., and Frances Cornelia Gibbs, his wife), b. Jan. 6, 1883, at the Town of Independence, Oakland Co., Mich. His present residence is Booth Farm which he has just purchased on Mace Day Lake, Oakland Co., Mich.

Child:

3962. i. FRANCES[10], b. at 1 A. M., Aug. 23, 1910, at Berlin.

3470. Kenneth Newell[9] Avery (*John[8], Newell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 20, 1882; was educated at Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H.; was for a time at Leland Stanford University of California. He studied art at Paris and was pupil of Jean Paul Laurens, and was admitted to the Salon of 1906—Société des Artistes Français—he also had pictures admitted in later salons. He was m. to **Mrs. Nancy (Gilcrest) Quereau** (dau. of ———— Gilcrest and ———— ————, his wife).

He continued in his profession at Pasadena, Cal., until ill-health made it necessary for him to try an open-air life. He now has a fine orange ranch at Covena, Cal., where they reside.

Mrs. Avery was educated at Abbott Academy, Andover, Mass.

Child:

3963. i. KENNETH GILCREST[10], b. Mon., Jan. 17, 1910, at Pasadena.

3474. Llewellyn West[9] Avery (*Horace[8], Newell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 18, 1881, at Detroit, Mich.; was in business at St. Clair and Detroit, and m. Oct. 6, 1903, at Louisville, Ky., **Annette Cameron Voris** (dau. of Salathiel Boone[3] Voris and Mary Wooldridge, his wife), b. July 17, 1882, at Bedford, Ind., and lived at Louisville. They were divorced and Mrs. Avery, who retained their child, was m. (2) to James Gillespie, a lawyer of Gulfport, Miss., where they reside.

Child:

3964. i. NANCY VORIS[10] AVERY, b. Jan. 7, 1906, at Louisville; she lives at Gulfport.

Mr. and Mrs. Kenneth Newell Avery
and Kenneth Gilcrest Avery.

was one of the [illegible] of the Deadwood Sugar Co. He was m. Feb. 22, [illegible] to Rev. Jay McCollester, D. D., to Elizabeth (died [illegible], of Joseph Campbell Bird of Charleston, Mich., and Charlotte Corrella (Bliss, his wife); b. Jan. 6, 1884, at the Town of Independence, Oakland Co., Mich. His present residence is [illegible] which he has just purchased on Mack [illegible], Oakland Co., Mich.

Child:

3.62. i [illegible], b. at [illegible] A. M., Aug. 23, 1910, at Berlin.

[illegible] (*Daniel, Israel, Averill, Job, William, William*) b. Nov. 20, 1882; was educated at Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H.; was for a time at Leland Stanford University of California. He studied art at Paris and was pupil of Jean Paul Laurens, and was admitted to the Salon of the Société des Artistes Français—one of the [illegible] pictures admitted to [illegible] was m. to Mrs. Nancy (Gilreath Quereau (dau. of (Perez) and [illegible], his wife).

[illegible] necessary for him to live an open-air life. He now has a fine orange ranch at Covena, Cal., where they reside.

Mrs. Avery was educated at Abbott Academy, Andover, Mass.

Child:

3.63. i [illegible], b. at Pasadena, Cal., in 1910, at Pasadena.

3.64. Llewellyn West[7] Avery (*Harrison, Averill, Enoch, Israel, Israel Averill, Job, William, William*), b. Dec. 18, 1858, in Detroit, Mich.; was in business at St. Clair and Detroit, and d., Oct. 6, 1903, at Louisville, Ky., Annette Cameron Voris (dau. of Enlaffiel Boone Voris and Mary Woodridge, his wife), b. July 17, 1882, at Bedford, Ind., and lived at Louisville. They were divorced and Mrs. Avery, who retained their child, was m. (2) to James Gillespie, a lawyer of Gulfport, Miss., where they reside.

MR. AND MRS. KENNETH G. [illegible]

AND KENNETH G. [illegible], b. [illegible], 1908, at Louisville, Ky.

3476. Albert Judson[9] Avery (*Benjamin[8], Judson[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 22, 1870, at Jefferson, Me., is a farmer and the fifth generation occupying the old homestead at Jefferson. He m. Dec. 15, 1900, at Jefferson, **Harriet H. Coombs** (dau. of Waldo T. Coombs of Coopers Mills, Me., and Nancy E. Watson, his wife. They are both interesting, active and ambitious, and hospitable as his parents were.

Children:

3965. i. BENJAMIN *Waldo*[10], b. Dec. 5, 1901, at Jefferson. He resembles the Averys very much, and is a large, fine, manly boy, promising to honor the name.

3966. ii. LAURICE ALBERT[10], b. June 21, 1910, is a very beautiful child at 2 years of age.

3482. Sewell Lee[9] Avery (*Waldo[8], Sewell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 4, 1873, at E. Saginaw, now Saginaw, Mich., was educated at the Orchard Lake Military Academy, Mich., and at the University of Michigan, from which he was graduated in 1894 (Law). He has lived at Detroit and Alabaster, Mich., Buffalo, N. Y., and Cleveland, O., and is now President of the United States Gypsum Co., of Chicago, Ill., and living at Evanston, Ill. He m. Oct. 11, 1899, at Detroit, **Hortense Lenore Wisner** (dau. of Henry Clay Wisner of Detroit and Ada Cleantha McConnell, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1873, at Pontiac, Mich. Mr. and Mrs. Avery are cultivated people with very simple tastes and devoted to the more immediate duties of the home and of business rather than to social life. They have travelled extensively both at home and abroad.

Children:

3967. i. SEWELL *Lee*[10], b. Jan. 14, 1901, at Detroit.

3968. ii. ARLA[10], b. May 13, 1902, at Buffalo.

3969. iii. LENORE[10], b. Sept. 21, 1905, at Evanston; d. there, Mar. 13, 1906.

3970. iv. NANCY[10], b. Aug. —, 1912, at Evanston.

3484. Waldo Allard[9] Avery (*Waldo[8], Sewell[7], Enoch[6], Enoch[5], Israel[4] Averell, Job[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 19, 1878, at Saginaw, Mich.; lived at Saginaw and Detroit, Mich.; was educated at the University of Michigan and at the Houghton School

of Mines. After graduation, he settled in the west and is now living at Portland, Ore., where he was m. Jan. 19, 1910, to **Ruth Adele Baumgardner,** dau. of Mr. and Mrs. J. A. Baumgardner of Portland, Ore. He is a lumberman—the fifth or sixth, possibly the seventh, in line owning mills and manufacturing lumber; but he is on the Pacific Coast, while his ancestors were on the Atlantic Coast or the shores of the Great Lakes.

Children:

3991. i. ELEANOR[10], b. Sept. 27, 1910, at Portland.

3991[a]. ii. WALDO ALLARD[10] III, b. Oct., 1912, at Portland.

3565. Loretta Lavinia[9] Averill (*Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 7, 1837, at Orange, Vt., has lived at Barre, Vt., and is living at Lisbon, N. H. She m. Dec. 21, 1858, at Barre, **George Bradford** (son of Jefferson Bradford of Barre and Thankful Vincent, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 18—, at Barre. Mr. Bradford is a Republican.

Children:

i. ORLIN WESTON[10] BRADFORD, b. Dec. 7, 1860, at Peacham, Vt.; m. Jennie S. Archibald.

ii. BERTHA VINCENT[10] BRADFORD, b. July 2, 1865, at Williamstown, Vt.; d. Nov. 14, 1867, at Pasumpsic, Vt.

iii. NELLIE M.[10] BRADFORD (an adopted daughter), b. June 1, 1866, at Danville, Vt.; m. Oct. 16, 18—, at Lisbon, Gerry Locke. They have 2 children.

3567. John Wilson[9] Averill (*Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 7, 1841, at Orange, Vt., is a farmer and was a soldier in the Civil War. His home is at Barre, Vt. He m. Mar. 24, 1866, at Williamstown, Vt., **Adela Mary Trow** (dau. of Dexter Trow of Barre and Mary Doten Chandler, his wife), b. Jan. 30, 1843, at Barre. The Editor takes pleasure in acknowledging here the indefatigable efforts of Mrs. Averill to secure data of the Barre branch of the Averills. Her assistance has been of great value. Since Mr. and Mrs. Averill settled at Barre, they have never changed their place of residence. They are excellent representatives of that type of New England farmers of which people of New England birth are always proud. Mr. Averill is a prosperous farmer, his credit is always good where he is known; his word as good as his note, and his honesty unquestioned.

Chilren (all b. at Barre):

3973. i. EDITH WESTON[10], b. Dec. 7, 1867, was a teacher and bookkeeper for Luther M. Averill; is now a child's nurse, and lives at Barre.
3974. ii. FLORA ETHEL[10], b. Jan. 23, 1870; m. Leslie W. Lawrence.
3975. iii. MERRY CHRISTMAS[10], b. Dec. 25, 1872; m. Geo. A. Townsend.
3976. iv. BESSIE EMMA[10], b. Oct. 25, 1874; m. Ira C. Lawrence.
3977. v. MILTON ELLSWORTH[10], b. Aug. 21, 1878; d. June 28, 1889, at Barre.
3978. vi. JOHN TROW[10], b. June 3, 1882, is a teller in the Granite Savings Bank of Barre.
3979. vii. ADELA MAUD[10], b. Oct. 8, 1885.

3568. James Weston[9] Averill (*Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 7, 1841, at Orange, Vt., is a farmer and lives at Forest, Mich., their P. O. address being Otisville, Mich. He was in the Civil War and lost a leg at Winchester. He m. Mar. 4, 1867, at Barre, Vt., **Emma S. Trow** (dau. of Dexter Trow of Barre and Mary Chandler, his wife), b. Sept. 6, 1846, at Barre. She is a sister of Mrs. John W. Averill, wife of his twin brother.

Children:

3980. i. MAY MERCY[10], b. Mar. 28, 1868, at Forest; m. Charles Barden.
3981. ii. WESTON HANSON[10], b. Aug. 10, 1869, at Forest; m. Susie Stimson.
3982. iii. NELLIE JAMES[10], b. Nov. 23, 1870, at Forest; m. William Barden.
3983. iv. BERTHA BRADFORD[10], b. Dec. 4, 1872, at Forest; m. Edgar Stimson.
3984. v. MILTON TROW[10], b. Apr. 9, 1876, at Thetford, Mich.; d. there, Sept. 6, 1876.
3985. vi. MORTON EDMUNDS[10], b. Apr. 3, 1880, at Forest, and lives at home.
3986. vii. GRACE LILLIAN[10], b. Sept. 23, 1885, at Forest, and lives at home.

3571. Thomas Wilson[9] Averill (*Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 14, 1849, at Barre, Vt., lived at Flint and Saginaw, Mich. He m. 1871, at Otisville, Mich., **Margaret J. Kerry (or Perry?)**. He d. at Saginaw, Jan. 5, 1899. His family resides at Flint.

Children:

3987. i. CLYDE[10], b. —— —, 18—.
3988. ii. MERTIE L.[10], b. —— —, 18—.
3989. iii. DAVID MERRILL[10], b. May 6, 1879; m. Sept. 24, 1902, at Flint, Mich., Mabel Louise Frise (dau. of Jabez Alonzo Frise and Susanna McNeil, his wife), b. June 10, 1880, at Petrolia, Ont.

He is a purchasing agent for a carriage manufacturing business, and lives at Flint.

3990. iv. ROY[10], b. —— —, 18—.
3991. v. FRANK[10], b. —— —, 18—.
3992. vi. NETTIE[10].

3572. Luther Merrill[9] Averill (*Hiram*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 10, 1846, at Barre, Vt., is a grocer and lives at Barre. He was educated at Barre Academy and Eastman's Business College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y. He m. Dec. 25, 1867, at Barre, **Lizzie Annie Beckley** (dau. of Luther Beckley of Barre and Lovila Goodale, his wife), b. Oct. 6, 1850, at Barre.

"He had the first successful store in Barre devoted exclusively to groceries." This business was enlarged to include other departments until in 1885-6 he erected a three-story brick block in which he has a large and well appointed store. He has besides several warehouses and does a large business in flour, grain and heavy goods (see the Souvenir of Barre, 1894).

Child:

3993. i. HARLEY LUTHER[10], b. Nov. 9, 1868, at Barre; m. Mattie Harran.

3573. Rev. Louis Kossuth[9] Averill (*Hiram*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 9, 1852, at Barre, Vt., is a farmer and preacher and lives at Barre, on the farm formerly owned by Abel Wood. He m. Nov. 18, 1876, at Barre, **Sarah Alma Wheaton** (dau. of John Wheaton of Barre and Rhoda Reed, his 2nd wife), b. Mar. 23, 1857, at Barre.

Children (all b. at Barre):

4000. i. FLORENCE NIGHTINGALE[10], b. June 19, 1878; m. Nicholas Veale.
4001. ii. HIRAM HARRISON[10], b. Aug. 29, 1884, grad. from Spaulding High School, 1902, and Dartmouth Coll., 1907. He taught at Rutgers Coll., New Brunswick, N. J., then at Casca-

dilla School, Ithaca, N. Y., and was drowned when crossing Lake Cayuga, May 9, 1909.

4002. iii. GRACE RHODA[10], b. Nov. 23, 1887.

4003. iv. PORTER WHEATON[10], b. Jan. 20, 1890, grad. from Spaulding High School, 1908, and Dartmouth Coll., 1912. He has accepted a position as teacher at Fair Haven, Vt.

4004. v. JOHN WHEATON[10], b. Nov. 18, 1891; d. Mar. 22, 1900.

3574. Alice Waterman[9] Averill (*Anthony[8], David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 14, 1855, at Elmore, Vt.; m. Dec. 25, 1872, at Elmore, **William Edward Colby** (son of Hezekiah Colby and Lydia Porter, his wife), b. June 22, 1851, in New Hampshire. They live at West Berlin, Vt.

Children:

i. CANDACE PARKER[10] COLBY, b. Dec. 16, 1873, at Elmore; m. Alexander Stephen; she d. Mar. 30, 1910, in Heton Hospital, Montpelier, leaving 2 children—Catherine and Edward.

ii. AVERILL CLAYTON[10] COLBY, b. Dec. 21, 1879, at Elmore; m. Feb., 1912, at Birmingham, Ala., Corra G. Alexander. They are living at Birmingham. He is Superintendent of the Birmingham Railway, Light and Power Co.

iii. NORMAN CAMP[10] COLBY, b. May 12, 1885, at Elmore; living at West Berlin; works in a novelty store.

iv. LODEMA ALICE[10] COLBY, b. Sept. 26, 1889, at Elmore; m. in 1905, Clifford Berry, and has 4 children—Edith, Roy, Howard and Alice. They live at West Berlin.

v. RAY ANGUS[10] COLBY, b. Jan. 21, 1891, at West Berlin, living at Montpelier, Vt., and works in a meat, vegetable and grocery store.

3577. Arthur Cheney[9] Averill (*Ambrose[8], David[7], Daniel[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 19, 1854, at Barre, Vt., is a bookkeeper and clerk, and has lived at Montpelier and Barre, Vt., and lives now at Brookline, Mass. He was m. Mar. 30, 1881, at Barre, by Rev. W. M. Kimmel to **Estella C. Tilden** (dau. of the late Judge Harvey Tilden of Barre and Maria Cook, his wife), b. Dec. 15, 1850, at Barre.

Children:

4005. i. ALICE NORA[10], b. Oct. 18, 1882, at Montpelier.

4006. ii. HARVEY EASTMAN[10], b. Nov. 23, 1884, at Barre.

4007. iii. HELEN STELLA[10], b. Dec. 9, 1893, at Brookline. All live at Brookline.

3578. **Charles Weston**[9] **Averill** (*Ambrose*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 6, 1859, at Barre, Vt., is a hardware merchant and lives at Barre. He m. Apr. 19, 1882, at Orange, Vt., **Rose Jane Carpenter** (dau. of Andrew J. Carpenter of Groton, Vt., and Sarah Morrison, his wife), b. Dec. 22, 1857, at Newbury, Vt.

Children (all b. at Barre):

4008. i. Ivis Maria[10], b. July 12, 1883; m. Noble S. Love.
4009. ii. Eula Elizabeth[10], b. Apr. 9, 1885.
4010. iii. Arthur Lindley[10], b. Oct. 4, 1887; m. June 19, 1912, at Barre, Mabel R. Gladding. They are living at Barre.

3579. **Linley Ambrose**[9] **Averill** (*Ambrose*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 13, 1861, at Barre, Vt., was educated at the Goddard Seminary in Barre, and Eastman's Business College, N. Y. He lives at Barre. He m. July 15, 1885, at Montpelier, Vt., **Frances Bigelow** (dau. of Dr. Amos E. Bigelow of Barre and Nancy Richardson, his wife), b. Jan. 6, 1864, at Barre. Mr. Averill is a successful business man, and has been associated with his father in real estate and other investments and had various individual interests.

Children (all b. at Barre):

4011. i. Annie Bigelow[10], b. June 4, 1886.
4012. ii. Harry Weston[10], b. May 2, 1890.
4013. iii. Lindley Wendall[10], b. Jan. 11, 1894.
4014. iv. Ruth Richardson[10], b. July 22, 1898. All live at Barre.

3581. **Sarah Page**[9] **Averill** (*Ambrose*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 11, 1873, at Barre, Vt., has lived at Barre. She m. there, Sept. 16, 1895, **George Loring Morris** (son of Isaiah Morris of Port Greville, N. S., and Mary Green, his wife), b. June 26, 1862, at Parsbora, N. S. He is a stone cutter, and lives at Barre City, Vt.

Child:

i. Nora Delphena[10] Morris, b. May 9, 1898, at Barre.

3582. **Ella Augusta**[9] **Averill** (*George*[8], *John*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 2, 1858, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lives at Elmwood, N. H. She was educated at McCollom Institute, and spent three years at Wellesley College; taught at Mont Vernon and New Boston, and in 1880 went to

Stellenbosch, Cape Colony, S. Africa, where she taught five years in the Stellenbosch Girls' Public School, a government school for daughters of the colonists. She returned to America in 1855; taught in Greenfield, N. H., and in the High School at Clinton, Mass. She was Superintendent of the Taylor Orphan Asylum at Racine, Wis., 1887-89. She m. Dec. 25, 1889, at Mont Vernon, **Henry Franklin Robinson** (son of William Robinson of Hancock, N. H., and Hannah Newton, his wife), b. Jan. 4, 1851, at Hancock; d. there Sept. 19, 1910.

Children (all b. at Hancock):

i. HAROLD AVERILL[10] ROBINSON, b. Oct. 11, 1890.
ii. HELEN CAROLINE[10] ROBINSON, b. May 20, 1892.
iii. WILLIAM HENRY[10] ROBINSON, b. Oct. 31, 1893.
iv. ELIZABETH NEWTON[10] ROBINSON, b. Oct. 4, 1899.

3583. Carolina Frances[9] Averill (*George*[8], *John*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 24, 1861, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; was m. Dec. 19, 1882, to **Charles Henry Trow** (son of Henry H. Trow and Harriet Clement, his wife), b. June 22, 1858, at Francestown, N. H. They are living at North Sutton, N. H., where he is a grocer.

Children:

i. HERBERT AVERILL[10] TROW, b. Nov. 17, 1885, at Amherst, N. H.; m. Oct. 9, 19—, at Nashua, N. H., Blanche Chaney. They have 1 child.
ii. CHARLES H.[10] TROW, b. 1887 (?), at Manchester, N. H.

3589. Chester Baldwin[9] Averill (*Joseph*[8], *Jesse*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 17, 1867, at Mont Vernon, N. H., is a Boston and Maine Railroad station agent, and has lived at Lakeport, Plymouth and Warren, N. H. His present residence is Warren, where he has served 2 years as selectman, and 1 year on the school board. He m. Oct. 19, 1892, at Lakeport, **Edith M. Leonard** (dau. of Charles K. Leonard of Warren, N. H., and Emily E. Swain, his wife), b. May 4, 1875, at Warren.

Mr. Averill and his father have rendered valuable aid in securing records of their branch of the Averill family. Mr. Chester B. Averill has inherited more of the Baldwin family characteristics than those of his father's side.

Child:

4015. i. MARION LEONARD[10], b. Sept. 20, 1893, at Lakeport.

3590. William Cummings[9] Averill (*George[8], Franklin[7], Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. after 1850 (?) at Lowell or Sheldonville (Wrentham), Mass., and lives at Wrentham, in the part called Sheldonville. He m. **Hannah Wilson** of Hamilton, O. He manages his father's farm and country place at Sheldonville.

Child:

4016. i. Frank Wilson[10], who is engaged in the manufacture of jewelry, and who m. Bertha Montford Bennett, dau. of Mr. Bennett, a member of the firm with which he is associated. They live at Plainville, Mass.

3593. Rachel King[9] Averill (*Chili[8], William[7], Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 2, 1874, at Wausau, Wis., lives at Baylis, Shasta Co., Cal. She m. June 6, 1899, at Stockton, Cal., **E. W. Hayden.**

Children:

i. Ethel Valentine[10] Hayden.
ii. Ernest Averill[10] Hayden.

3595. Mary Eliza[9] Averill (*Chili[8], William[7], Jesse[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 22, 1877, at Wausau, Wis.; m. Nov. 28, 1893, at San Benito, Cal., **Charles R. Kellogg.** They lived at Georgetown, Eldorado Co., Cal., but were not there in 1912.

Children:

i. Raymond Roswold[10] Kellogg.
ii. Mildred Ruth[10] Kellogg.
iii. Warren Averill[10] Kellogg.
iv. Kenneth Lee[10] Kellogg.

3607. Nellie Frances[9] Averill (*John[8], Mark[7], Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 28, 1868, at Boston, Mass.; m. there, Mar. 15, 1898, **Fenton Joseph Cook** of Boston. They still live there.

Child:

i. Gertrude Josephine[10] Cook.

3609. Grace Lillian[9] Averill (*John[8], Mark[7], Levi[6], John[5], Paul[4], Paul[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 30, 1873, at Boston, Mass.; m. there, Aug. 17, 1897, **Daniel M. Keating.** They live at Surry, Albert Co., N. B.

Child:

i. Marian Frances[10] Keating; dec.

3613. Amelia[9] Averill (*Edward*[8], *John*[7], *Levi*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 9, 1874, at Battmore, Md.; m. Nov. 18, 1897, at Chicago, Ill., **Calvin W. Titus.**

Child:

i. Edward Uriel[10] Titus, b. Feb. 7, 1899, at Chicago.

3638. Charles Peabody[9] Averill (*Andrew*[8], *Andrew*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 17, 1884, at Essex, Mass., has resided in several towns in Massachusetts and New Hampshire.

He was m. Aug. 1, 1904, at N. Adams to **Virginia B. La Crosse** of Florida, Mass. (dau. of Jules La Crosse* of La Cole, Canada, and Marceline Hebart, his wife), b. at St. Phillip, Can. Mr. Averill was educated at Worcester Academy, Worcester, Me. They live at Truro, Mass., and he is a teacher.

Children:

4030. i. Violet Virginia[10], b. July 5, 1905, at Florida, Mass.
4031. ii. Cora Marceline[10], b. Oct. 5, 1906, at Truro.

MEMORANDA.

* Jules La Croix, only son of Jules La Croix, only son of Gen. Jules La Croix, a general in the French army.

La Croix is the French and La Crosse the English spelling.

3681. Louise Root[9] Averill (*James*[8], *Henry*[7], *Eliphalet*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 1, 1872, at Perrysburg, O., lives at Atlanta, Ga. She m. June 10, 1896, at Atlanta, **Clarence Mann Payne,** M. D. (son of Horace Marshfield Paine and Charlotte Mann, his wife), b. July 9, 1860, at Clinton, N. Y.

Children:

i. Dorothy Averill[10] Paine, b. Feb. 9, 1898, at Atlanta.
ii. Doris[10] Paine, b. Feb. 9, 1898, at Atlanta; d. there, Feb. 10, 1898.

3687. Walter Curtiss[9] Averill (*Eliphalet*[8], *Phineas*[7], *Perry*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 6, 1873, at Ada, Mich., has lived at Ada and Jackson, Mich.; New York City; St. Louis, Mo., and is at present residing at Hannibal,

Mo. He was m. Apr. 29, 1896, at St. Louis, to **Maud Jannette Renick** (dau. of Wm. H. Renick, M. D., of St. Louis and Theadate Morrill, his wife), b. June 23, 1873, at St. Louis. Mr. Averill is auditor of The Atlas Portland Cement Co., Atlas Transportation Co., Hannibal Connecting Railroad Co. and Marion Co. Mutual Building and Loan Association. He is a Baptist and a member of the Advisory Board of his church. In politics he is a Republican, but much inclined to independent thought.

Children:

4032. i. RENICK HERBERT[10], b. Jan. 29, 1897, at St. Louis.

4033. ii. RUTH[10], b. Feb. 27, 1905, at Hannibal.

3688. Capt. Nathan King[9] Averill (*Perry*[8], *Phineas*[7], *Perry*[6], *Perry*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 24, 1872, at Jackson, Mich., was graduated No. 13, class of 1895, at the United States Military Academy, West Point. He was assigned to the 7th Cavalry as 2nd Lieutenant, June 12, 1895; promoted 1st Lieutenant 7th Cavalry, Mar. 2, 1899; promoted Captain of the 7th Cavalry, May 29, 1901. He served in Arizona 1895-98; was highly mentioned and complimented in orders by the General commanding the Army, the Generals commanding the Department, and the Regimental Commander for actions against small bands of hostile renegade Indians,—one being the killing of the notorious Apache outlaw—Massa, and the final scattering of his band. He served in the Santiago Campaign (Spanish-American War), attached to the 6th Cavalry in battle of San Juan, and was specially mentioned for gallantry and recommended for brevet in the reports of three superior officers. He served with the 6th Cavalry at Montauk Pt., L. I., and Huntsville, Ala., and with the 7th Cavalry at Havana, Cuba. In 1900-1901 he was Instructor in Law and History at the U. S. M. A., West Point; and Recruiting officer at Richmond, Va.; 1902-3, he was Assistant Professor in the Department of Law and History at the U. S. M. A. of West Point; 1903-5, he was with his regiment at Chickamauga, Ga., Manassas, Va., and Fort Meyer, Va., and the Philippines; 1905-6, he was commanding officer at the Post of Colomba, La Laguna, Philippine Islands; 1906, he was Assitant to Depot Quarter Master, at New York City. Capt. Averill was m. July 23, 1901,

at Lake Matopac, N. Y., to **Mary B. Bradley** (dau. of John J. Bradley of New York City and Mary Louise Sweeny, his wife), who was b. at New York City. Capt. Averill was appointed Military Attaché to the Russian Court at St. Petersburg.

Children:

4034. i. Mary Louise[10], b. Dec. 11, 1902, at New York; d. in infancy.
4035. ii. Mary Bradley[10], b. Mar. 15, 1904, at New York.
4036. iii. Nathan King, Jr.[10], b. Mar. 19, 1905, at Virginia.

3689. Ava Maria[9] Averill (*Samuel[8], Phineas[7], Perry[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Dec. 20, 1870, at S. Britain, Conn., was a handsome and attractive woman, resembling her father. She m. June 28, 1894, at S. Britain, **Harry Campbell Quintard** (son of Henry Ferris Quintard of New Haven, Conn., and Mary Jane Campbell, his wife), b. Sept. 19, 1869, at Greenwich, Conn. Mr. Quintard was graduated at Yale, class of 1893, and for a short time afterwards was a teacher. He is now a manufacturer.

They have resided at S. Britain and Bridgewater, Conn., and at Campden and Haddonfield, N. J. Mrs. Quintard d. very suddenly at the place last named, Oct. 8, 1905, in the very prime of a fine womanhood. Mr. Quintard is living at the present time at Stamford, Conn.

Children (all b. at Bridgeport, Conn.):

i. Dorothy[10] Quintard, b. Feb. 4, 1896.
ii. Elizabeth[10] Quintard, b. Nov. 13, 1897.
iii. Frank[10] Quintard, b. Mar. 22, 1900.

3691. Laura Buckingham[9] Averill (*Heman[8], Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Perry[5], Samuel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 1, 1883, at "The Averill Homestead", Washington, Conn.; graduated from the Gunnery Preparatory School in Washington in 1901, and passed the entrance examination of Radcliffe College with honors. She was m. May 25, 1909, to **Lester Ford Harvey,** who was b. May 2, 1883, in Washington and graduated from the Connnecticut Agricultural College in 1902 and that of Massachusetts in 1903. Mr. Harvey is a dairy farmer and breeder of Holsteins in Washington.

Child:

i. Averill Clark[10] Harvey, b. Sept. 25, 1910.

3708. **Francis Eugene**[9] **Averill** (*Damon*[8], *Asa*[7], *Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 10, 1853, at Pulaski, N. Y., is an electrical and mechanical engineer and lives at Buffalo, N. Y. He m. (1) June 10, 1875, at Pulaski, **Kate Newell Low** (dau. of Dr. Frank Samuel Low of Pulaski and Jane Graves, his wife), b. July 19, 1854, at Williamstown, N. Y. He m. (2) **Helen Fifield** of Castlebar, Vt. He m. (3) **Mary Fifield,** widow of W. W. Wood.

Children:

4060. i. Helen Elizabeth[10], b. May 4, 1876, at New Centerville, N. Y.; m. Wm. A. Niver.

4061. ii. Kate Low[10], b. Oct. 15, 1878, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. at Buffalo, N. Y., Paul Lavere Hawkins. They live at Kentwood, La.

4062. iii. Damon Rivers[10], b. Dec. 24, 1881; m. Frances Gorman.

4063. iv. Mary Frances Jane[10], b. Oct. 11, 1884, at Delft, Holland; she m. May 27, ——, at Boston, Mass., Joseph Gorman.

4064. v. Edwin Low[10], b. Nov. 17, 1887, at Pulaski, N. Y., is living at Fort Russell, Wyo.

4065. vi. Felix Eugene[10], b. July 21, 1894, at Syracuse, N. Y.

3709. **Stella Rivers**[9] **Averill** (*Damon*[8], *Asa*[7], *Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 17, 1865, at Newburgh (now part of Cleveland), O., has lived at Indian Orchard and Springfield, Mass. She was m. Dec. 26, 1889, in St. James' Church, Pulaski, N. Y., to **William Rattoone Molther** (son of John Rattoone Molther of Oswego, N. Y., and Harriet A. Niles, his wife), b. Dec. 12, 1862, at Pulaski.

Child:

i. Francis Rattoone[10] Molther, b. Oct. 15, 1893, at Syracuse, N. Y.

3711. **George Edward**[9] **Averill** (*Norman*[8], *Mills*[7], *Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 22, 1864, at Fairfield, Ia., is a traveling salesman. He m. Apr. 26, 1896, at Los Angeles, Cal., where they reside, **Mary Williams** (dau. of Daniel A. Williams of San Francisco, Cal., and Anna Dorothea Wenzel, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1874, at San Francisco.

Child:

4066. i. Norman Williams[10], b. Feb. 22, 1899, at Los Angeles.

3715. Susan Elizabeth[9] Averill (*James[8], Henry[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. June 26, 1847, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; lived at Plattsburg and Champlain, N. Y., residing for the last year of her life at the former town. She m. Sept. 5, 1866, at Champlain, N. Y., the **Hon. Sylvester Alonzo Kellogg** (son of Lorenzo Kellogg of Champlain and Roxana Burdick, his wife), b. May 15, 1838, at Champlain; in 1864 he was Senator in Nevada (then part of Utah); in 1876 district attorney, Clinton Co., N. Y.; from 1882-91 County Judge; in 1891 he was elected Judge of the Supreme Court of New York (afterwards being appointed to the appellate division of the Supreme Court, 4th district), and he served in that capacity until his death which occurred Mar. 12, 1904, at Plattsburg. Mrs. Kellogg d. Aug. 12, 1899, at Cro'nest (Kellogg's island), Vt., and was buried in Champlain.

Children (all b. at Champlain):

i. Ralph Averill[10] Kellogg, b. Sept. 4, 1867; grad. from Harvard, 1888; m. Aug. 25, 1896, at Buffalo, N. Y., Eleanor Chester; he is a successful lawyer in that city.

ii. Henry Theodore[10] Kellogg, b. Aug. 29, 1869; grad. from Harvard, 1889; succeeded his father as Judge of the Supreme Court, 1904, 4th dist. N. Y., and holds that position at present. He m. Mar. 5, 1903, at Plattsburg, Katherine Weed; they live at Valcour, N. Y. They have no children.

iii. George Casper[10] Kellogg, b. Sept. 21, 1871; m. Grace Vernon Olyphant.

iv. Augusta[10] Kellogg, b. Feb. 17, 1876; m. William Bowditch Rogers.

George Casper[10] Kellogg (*Susan[9] Averill, James[8], Henry[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 21, 1871, at Champlain, N. Y.; graduated at Harvard, 1894; m. Nov. 10, 1898, in New York City, **Grace Vernon Olyphant.** He is a partner in the Dock and Coal Co. and one of its founders. They live at Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children:

i. Robert Olyphant[11] Kellogg.

ii. George Averill[11] Kellogg.

iii. Ralph Mackenzie[11] Kellogg.

Augusta[10] **Kellogg** (*Susan*[9] *Averill, James*[8], *Henry*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 17, 1876, at Champlain, N. Y.; m. July 1, 1896, at "Cro'nest", Kellogg's island, Vt., **William Bowditch Rogers.** They are living at Dedham, Mass.

Children:

i. William Bowditch[11] Rogers, Jr.
ii. Susan Elizabeth[11] Rogers.
iii. Mary Bowditch[11] Rogers.

3716. Jennette Evans[9] **Averill** (*James*[8], *Henry*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 22, 1849, at Plattsburg, N. Y., has lived at Plattsburg and Champlain, N. Y.

She m. Sept. 7, 1874, at Champlain, **Royal Corbin** (son of Josiah Corbin and Margaret Saunders, his wife), b. Dec. 19, 1835, at Champlain. He is an attorney-at-law at Champlain.

Child:

i. John[10] Corbin, b. Sept. 11, 1876, at Plattsburg.

3718. Mary Berry[9] **Averill** (*James*[8], *Henry*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 21, 1854, at Champlain, N. Y. She m. Apr. 29, 1875, at Champlain, **Henry Hoyle** (son of Timothy Hoyle of Champlain), b. June 5, 1846, at Champlain. He has been one of New York's very successful farmers and was for a time U. S. Consul to Canada.

They have lived at Lacolle, Can., near the village of Champlain, N. Y.

Children:

i. Mary Jennette[10] Hoyle, b. Oct. 12, 1876, at Champlain; d. there, Oct. 19, 1876.
ii. Henry[10] Hoyle, b. Aug. 27, 1878, at Champlain.
iii. Susan Averill[10] Hoyle, b. Mar. 24, 1884, at Lacolle; d. there, Mar. 23, 1885.

3720. Frank Lloyd[9] **Averill** (*Henry*[8], *Henry*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 15, 1861, at Decorah, Ia., has followed his father's profession and is a civil engineer. He is a draughtsman in the employ of the United States Government at Washington, D. C. He has lived at Dec-

orah, Ia., and Plattsburg, N. Y., and now resides at Washington. He is a charter member of the Sons of the American Revolution of Washington, D. C., through his great-great-grandfather, Zephaniah Platt,* Jr., a founder of Plattsburg, and who was Colonel of the Associated Exempts, and a member of the Governor's council of safety. He m. (1) Dec. 3, 1891, at Washington, **Edith Mary Parsons** (dau. of Merry Parsons of East Hampton, N. Y., and Ann Matilda Barnes, his wife), who d. Aug. 23, 1895, at E. Hampton.

He m. (2) Oct. 29, 1896, at Washington, **Juliet Adele Henry** (dau. of Franklin Henry and Grace (?) McIlwee, his wife).

Child (by second wife):

4067. i. BEATRICE[10], b. Nov. 4, 1897, at Washington; d. y.

MEMORANDUM.

* Zephaniah Platt, Jr., was a mem. of the N. Y. Provincial Congress, and Colonel of the New York Militia.

3721. Maria Elizabeth[9] Averill (*Henry[8], Henry[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. May 17, 1865, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is a music teacher and has lived at Plattsburg and E. Hampton, Suffolk Co., N. Y. She m. Oct. 8, 1887, at Plattsburg, **Charles Sherrill Dayton** (son of Charles Robert Dayton of E. Hampton and Sarah Sherrill, his wife), b. Nov. 29, 1859, at E. Hampton. Their present residence is East Hampton.

Children:

i. GRACE PLATT[10] DAYTON, b. Aug. 21, 1888, at E. Hampton. She is a musical prodigy and has a lovely character and disposition. She lives in the old homestead at E. Hampton.

ii. EDITH AVERILL[10] DAYTON, b. Aug. 9, 1900.

iii. CHARLES FRANK[10] DAYTON, b. July 9, 1903.

3723. Emma[9] Averill (*George[8], Calvin[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. —— —, ——; m. **Edward Yates.**

Children:

i. MARY[10] YATES.

ii. CARRIE[10] YATES.

iii. ————[10] (?) YATES.

3734. Edward Marshall[9] Averill (*John[8], Caleb[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 1, 1868, at Waco, Tex., is a bookkeeper and traffic agent, and has lived at Charleston, S. C., Augusta, Ga., Nashville and Knoxville, Tenn., St. Louis, Mo., and is at present at Saluda, N. C. He m. Feb. 24, 1891, at Summerville, S. C., **Annie Ludevine Card** (dau. of Henry Card of Charleston and Katherine Young, his wife), b. Sept. 6, 1864, at Liverpool, England.

Children:

4068. i. Margaret[10], b. Nov. 11, 1891, at Knoxville.
4069. ii. Henry[10], b. Dec. 30, 1893, at Summerville.

3735. Sarah Sprague[9] Averill (*John[8], Caleb[7], Nathan[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. July 12, 1870, at Charleston, S. C., has lived at Beaufort and Summerville, S. C. She m. July 23, 1890, at Summerville, **David Harllee Graham** (son of Robert Flager Graham and Harriet Ellen Harllee, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1867, at Marion, S. C.

Children:

i. John Averill[10] Graham, b. July 15, 1894, at Beaufort, S. C.; lives at Summerville.
ii. Ellen Harllee[10] Graham, b. Mar. 8, 1896, at Beaufort; lives at Summerville.
iii. Harriet[10] Graham, b. June 10, 1898, at Port Royal, S. C.

3749. Henry Lafayette[9] Averill (*Veraneous[8], Veraneous[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 20, 1873, in the Township of Eden, Fond du Lac, Wis., is a farmer and has lived in the Township of Leslie, Todd Co., and at Osakis, Minn. He m. Nov. 17, 1897, at Osakis, **Ida M. Burns** (dau. of George W. Burns of Long Prairie, Minn., and Martha ————, his wife), b. Dec. 18, 1879, at Maiden Rock, Wis. They live at Osakis.

Children (all b. in the Township of Leslie):

4070. i. Clara Belle[10], b. Mar. 4, 1899.
4071. ii. Sarah Frances[10], b. July 31, 1900.
4072. iii. Ruth May[10], b. Jan. 22, 1902.
4073. iv. Gertrude Agnes[10], b. Mar. 17, 1904.
4074. v. Harry Leroy[10], b. Aug. 11, 1905.

3750. Minnie E.[9] **Averill** (*Veraneous*[8], *Veraneous*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Feb. 2, 1874, in the Township of Eden, Fond du Lac Co., Wis., and lives at Mortlack, Eyebrow Hill, Saskatchewan, Can. She m. Dec., 1895, at Long Prairie, Minn., **William Wickwire.**

Children:

i. Harvey[10] Wickwire.
ii. Alfred[10] Wickwire.
iii. James[10] Wickwire.
iv. Hattie[10] Wickwire.
v. Paul[10] Wickwire.
vi. Mary[10] Wickwire.
vii. ————[10] (An Infant) Wickwire.

3751. Veraneous G.[9] **Averill** (*Veraneous*[8], *Veraneous*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. in the Township of Gordon, Todd Co., Minn., lives at Bancroft, S. Dak. He m. Jan. 11, 1903, at Desmet, S. Dak., **Mattie Clement.**

Children:

4075. i. Ava A.[10].
4076. ii. Joyce L.[10].

3760. Frederick Lawton[9] **Averill** (*George*[8], *John*[7], *David*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 15, 1865, at Branford, Conn., is an attorney-at-law. He was m. Dec. 18, 1889, at New Haven, Conn., to **Emma Eloise Button** (dau. of John Monroe Button of New Haven and Helen Manville, his wife), b. Apr. 13, 1870, at New Haven. Mr. Averill was graduated from Yale Law School, 1895, and was Clerk of Court of Common Pleas for New Haven County, 1895 to 1905. He represented New Haven in Connecticut House of Representatives, session of 1897; was a member of committee on judiciary. He served in the Spanish-American War, as Ensign and Assistant Paymaster, was commander of the Connecticut Naval Battalion from Nov. 10, 1899, until Jan. 16, 1905. He is a member of the Military Order of Foreign Wars, Naval Order of the United States, Naval and Military Order of the United States; Past Department Commander, United Spanish War Veterans. He is Vice-President and a general manager of the Indian Neck Land Company, which is engaged in the development of sea shore property at Branford, Conn.

The family residence for a time was at New Haven, but is now at Branford, Conn.

Child:

4077. i. HELEN PAULINE[10], b. Apr. 1, 1894, at New Haven. Graduated from Branford High School, 1912.

3763. John Russell[9] Averill (*George[8], John[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Sept. 18, 1876, at Branford, Conn.; m. May 20, 1898, at Bridgeport, Conn., **Daisy E. Stannard** (dau. of Charles Edward Stannard of New York City, and Anna S. Marsh, his wife), b. Jan. 25, 1881. Mr. Averill is a newspaper advertising agent, and lives at 106 Farmington Ave., Waterbury, Conn.

Children (all but last b. at New Haven, Conn.):

4077a. i. RUSSELL JOHN[10], b. May 3, 1899.

4077b. ii. WALTER GEORGE[10], b. Mar. 6, 1901.

4077c. iii. DAISY ANNA ELIZABETH[10], b. Nov. 12, 1903; d. Feb. 12, 1904.

4077d. iv. ELEANOR HARRIETT[10], b. Mar. 10, 1905, at Brantford, Conn.

3765. Ernest LeRoy[9] Averill (*George[8], John[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 22, 1883, at Branford, Conn.; m. Jan. 31, 1906, at New Haven, Conn., **Lulu Evelyn Johnston** (dau. of William Henry Johnston and Marguerite Evelyn O'Brien, his wife), b. Jan. 17, 1883, at New Haven. Mr. Averill is an Attorney at Law, and lives at 511 Centre St., Wallingford, Conn.

Children:

4077e. i. ESTHER MARGUERITE[10], b. Sept. 25, 1906, at New Haven, Conn.

4077f. ii. EUNICE ALMIRA[10], b. Dec. 4, 1908, at Wallingford, Conn.

4077g. iii. WILLIAM PRENTICE[10], b. July 23, 1910, at Wallingford, Conn.

3774. Albert Marshall[9] Averill (*Alonzo[8], David[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Apr. 4, 1883, at Branford, Conn., lives at New Haven, Conn. He m. there, Aug., 1907, **Mary O'Neill.**

Child:

4078. i. ALBERT[10] (NEIL?), b. Oct. 29, 1908.

3775. Eliza Foote[9] Averill (*Alonzo[8], David[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Jan. 2, 1885, at Branford, Conn.; m. June 29, 1908, at New Haven, Conn., **Ernest L. Sylvada.** They live at East Haven.

Children:

i. Anna Lillian[10] Sylvada, b. Apr. 10, 1909.
ii. Frank Lynwood[10] Sylvada, b. Feb. 2, 1912.

3784. Earl Amos[9] Averill (*Edgar[8], Ephraim[7], Henry[6], Nathaniel[5], Daniel[4], Isaac[3], William[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 13, 1878, at Richland, N. Y.; m. Nov. 1, 1905, at Adams, N. Y., **Bertha B. Waite** (dau. of Willis A. Waite of Adams and Ruth M. Allen, his wife), b. Mar. 21, 1878, at Adams. Mr. Averill is editor of *The American Engineer,* in New York City. They reside at Mount Vernon, N. Y.

Child:

4079. i. Edgar Waite[10], b. Sept. 2, 1906.

3806. Cyrus Edward[9] Averill (*Henry[8], Stephen[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 23, 1860, at Cutler, Me., is a real estate dealer and lives at Garfield, Wash. He m. Nov. 24, 1883, at Cooper, Me., **Almena H. Elsemore** (dau. of George E. Elsemore and Clara A. Woodman, his wife), b. 1866, at Calais, Me. They have lived at Lompoc and Pasadena, Cal., and at Elberton, Wash.

Children:

4080. i. Nellie Kelsey[10], b. Dec. 12, 1884, at Cooper; d. June 6, 1899, at Garfield.
4081. ii. Ralph Harold[10], b. May 3, 1886, at Lompoc, is a telegraph operator in the U. S. Navy, stationed at San Francisco.
4082. iii. Harrison Morton[10], b. Feb. 9, 1889, at Lompoc, is in the U. S. Navy at San Francisco, a seaman.
4083. iv. Cyrus Edward[10], b. Feb. 14, 1897, at Elberton.
4084. v. Clara Lucile[10], b. 1899, at Garfield.
4085. vi. Violet Pasadena[10], b. July 29, 1900, at Pasadena.
4086. vii. Kelsey[10], b. June 4, 1901, at Garfield.

3809. Ruth[9] Averill (*Lewis[8], Stephen[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Aug. 5, 1868, at Northfield, Me.; m. Oct. 30, 1892, at Colfax, Wash., **David McNabb.** They live at Colfax.

Children:

i. ————[10].
ii. ————[10].
iii. ————[10].

3820. Roswell Frank[9] Averill (*Frank[8], Aaron[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Nov. 12, 1871, at Crawford, Me., graduate of High School, Calais, Me.; was at Colby College two years, class of 1896, and at Bowdoin College Medical School for one year.

He is a broker at the present time, and has lived at Crawford and Milltown, Calais, Me., and Providence, R. I. He m. (1) Oct. 22, 1893, at Waterville, Me., **Georgia W. Lawrence,** who d. Feb. 28, 1897, at Waterville. He m. (2) Nov. 2, 1899, at Boston, Mass., **Effie Giveen** of Brunswick, Me. (dau. of Charles F. Giveen and Etta J. Wheeler, his wife), b. Mar. 12, 1876, at Brunswick. They are living at Milltown, Calais.

Children of Frank and Effie (Giveen) Averill:

4087. i. Frank G.[10], b. 1900, at Jamaica Plain, Mass.
4088. ii. Virginia E.[10], b. 1901, at Milltown.

3821. Albert Guy[9] Averill (*Frank[8], Aaron[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. Oct. 11, 1874, at Crawford, Me.; m. Dec. 31, 1908, at Oldtown, Me., **Louise N. Pierce** (dau. of Rufus F. Pierce, of Oldtown, and Caroline E. Hunt, his wife), b. Sept. 19, 1877, at Oldtown; graduated from Wellesley College, class of 1900. Mr. Averill graduted from Colby College, with the degree of A. B., class of 1898. He was at one time a high school teacher at Calais, Me., but he is now an attorney-at-law at Oldtown.

Child:

4089. i. Caroline Maria[10], b. Aug. 3, 1911, at Oldtown.

3822. Clara Blanche[9] Averill (*Frank[8], Aaron[7], Daniel[6], Joseph[5], Samuel[4], Job[3], Thomas[2], William[1]*), b. July 21, 1877; m. **James L. Haley** of St. Stephen, N. B., where she d. April, 1908.

Children:

i. Clara Adelaide[10] Haley, b. in 1902.
ii. Ruth[10] Haley, b. in 1906.

THE TENTH GENERATION.

3851. Edward W.[10] **Averell** (*L. Charles*[9], *Lorenzo*[8], *Charles*[7], *William*[6], *Stephen*[5], *William*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 21, 1882, at Cambria, N. Y.; was m. June 7, 1906, at Lockport, N. Y., to **Laura S. Ward.** They live at Lockport.

Child:

4200. i. Berenice M.[11], b. 190–.

3868. Walter Hollis[10] **Averell** (*Alexander*[9], *Alexander*[8], *Joseph*[7], *Shadrach*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 3, 1879, at St. Louis, Mo.; m. **Marie Josephine Wise.**

Children:

4201. i. Marie Josephine[11], b. Nov. 27, 1904.
4202. ii. Harriet Blanche[11], b. July 3, 1906.

3912. Leo King[10] **Averill** (*Ira*[9], *Benjamin*[8], *Ira*[7], *Asa*[6], *David*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 27, 1892, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Aug. 20, 1910, at Lee, Me., **Orraville Richardson.** They are living at Bangor, Me.

Child:

4203. i. Roger Lee[11].

3923. Claud E.[10] **Averill** (*Foresto*[9], *James*[8], *Moses*[7], *Moses*[6], *Moses*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 1, 1884, at Wilton, Me.; m. there, Jan. 16, 1902, **Minnie Townsend** (dau. of Nathan Townsend of North Jay, Me., and Nettie Lake, his wife), b. Mar. 18, 1885, at North Jay. Mr. Averill is a road commissioner and stone mason and lives at North Jay.

Children:

4204. i. Rozena May[11], b. Feb. 4, 1903, at North Jay.
4205. ii. Ornsvill T.[11], b. Aug. 24, 1905, at Wilton.
4206. iii. Lester N.[11], b. Oct. 26, 1907, at North Jay.

3974. Flora Ethel[10] **Averill** (*John*[9], *Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Jan. 23, 1870, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, July 3, 1902, **Leslie W. Lawrence.** They live at Barre.

Child:

i. Avis Mae[11] Lawrence, b. Aug. 8, 1903, at Barre.

3975. Merry Christmas[10] Averill (*John*[9], *Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 25, 1872, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, Jan. 11, 1894, **G. H. Townsend** (son of Abner Pettiah Townsend of Burlington, Vt.), b. Dec. 30, ——, at Springfield, Mass. They are living at Hardwick, Vt.

Children:

i. Lucile M.[11] Townsend, b. Jan. 1, 1895, at Lyndonville, Vt.
ii. Howard Averill[11] Townsend, b. Oct. 18, 1896, at Barre.

3976. Bessie Emma[10] Averill (*John*[9], *Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Oct. 25, 1874, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, Mar. 19, 1894, **Ira C. Lawrence** (son of Warren L. Lawrence of Barre and Sarah Cummings, his wife), b. Aug. 20, 1871, at Montpelier, Vt. They are living at Barre.

Children (all b. at Barre):

i. Sarah Esther[11] Lawrence, b. Oct. 26, 1895.
ii. Irene Hazel[11] Lawrence, b. Apr. 17, 1903.
iii. Dorothy Adela[11] Lawrence, b. Aug. 5, 1908.
iv. Leona Merle[11] Lawrence, b. Jan. 28, 1911.

3980. May Mercy[10] Averill (*James*[9], *Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Mar. 28, 1868, at Forest, Mich., has lived at Forest and Otisville, Mich. She m. Nov. 20, 1881, at Mt. Morris, Mich., **Charles Barden** (son of Augustus Barden of Thetford, Mich., and Hannah Cimmerer, his wife), b. Aug. 15, 1867, in Niagara Co., N. Y.

Children (all b. at Forest):

i. Freddie Charles[11] Barden, b. June 2, 1886.
ii. Jessie May[11] Barden, b. June 2, 1888.
iii. Atta Bell[11] Barden, b. Oct. 13, 1890.
iv. Johnny James[11] Barden, b. Sept. 1, 1893.

3981. Weston Hanson[10] Averill (*James*[9], *Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 10, 1869, at Forest, Mich., is a farmer and lives at Rogersville, Mich. He m. Oct. 12, 1890, at Thetford, Mich., **Susie Stimson** (dau. of Ralph Stimson of Rogersville and Eunice Rogers, his wife), b. Aug. 15, 1874, at Rogersville.

Children:

4207. i. Ethel M.[11], b. July 27, 1895, at Thetford.

4208. ii. GLADYS[11], b. Mar. 25, 1897, at Rogersville.
4209. iii. MILDRED[11], b. Nov. 11, 1902, at Rogersville.

3982. Nellie James[10] Averill (*James*[9], *Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 23, 1870, at Forest, Mich., lives at Thetford, Mich. She m. Apr. 27, 1889, at Mt. Morris, Mich., **William Barden** (son of P. A. Barden of Thetford and Hannah E. Cimmerer, his wife), b. Sept. 13, 1867, at New Fane, N. Y. They and their family live at Thetford.

Children:

i. EARL EDGAR[11] BARDEN, b. Feb. 23, 1890, at Forest.
ii. HAZEL EMMA[11] BARDEN, b. Oct. 7, 1891, at Forest.
iii. JAMES AUGUSTUS[11] BARDEN, b. Feb. 18, 1897, at Harrison, Mich.
iv. DONALD WILLIAM[11] BARDEN, b. June 26, 1899, at Thetford.

3983. Bertha Bradford[10] Averill (*James*[9], *Weston*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 4, 1872, at Forest, Mich.; m. Nov. 25, 1890, at Thetford, Mich., **Edgar Stimson** (son of Ralph M. Stimson of Genesee, Mich., and Eunice Rogers, his wife), b. Feb. 12, 1874, at Genesee. They live at Forest.

Children:

i. RALPH JAMES[11] STIMSON, b. July 7, 1891, at Genesee.
ii. LOIS EMMA[11] STIMSON, b. Jan. 10, 1893, at Genesee.
iii. FLOY MIRENA[11] STIMSON, b. Feb. 12, 1895, at Genesee.
iv. DORRIS ALSENA[11] STIMSON, b. Oct. 20, 1896, at Forest.
v. AVERILL LA VERNE[11] STIMSON, b. Oct. 30, 1898, at Forest.

3993. Harley Luther[10] Averill (*Luther*[9], *Hiram*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Nov. 9, 1868, at Barre, Vt., is still living there. He had an academic education, and then entered his father's employ. He m. June 11, 1890, at Hopkinton, N. Y., **Mattie Anna Harran** of Hopkinton, and is now a man of position and influence in Barre. He served five years in the Vermont National Guard, being a member of the Spencer Rifles of Barre—the crack company of the regiment.

Children:

4210. i. STANLEY[11], b. —— —, 189–.
4211. ii. DOROTHY[11], b. —— —, 189–.

4060. Florence Nightingale[10] Averill (*Louis*[9], *Hiram*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. June 19, 1878, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, Nov. 7, 1900, **Nicholas Veale.** They are living at Barre.

Children:

i. ————[11].
ii. ————[11].
iii. ————[11].

4008. Ivis Maria[10] Averill (*Charles*[9], *Ambrose*[8], *David*[7], *Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. July 12, 1883, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, June 20, 1906, **Noble S. Love.** They are living at Barre.

Child:

i. Kendall A.[11] Love.

4016. Frank Wilson[10] Averill (*William*[9], *George*[8], *Franklin*[7], *Jesse*[6], *John*[5], *Paul*[4], *Paul*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Sept. 27, 1878, at Bangor, Me.; m. Sept. 2, 1902, at Wrentham, Mass., **Bertha Montford Bennett** (dau. of E. Payson Bennett of Wrentham and Henrietta Nash, his wife), b. Feb. 11, 1880, at Wrentham. He is a jeweller and lives at Plainville, Mass.

Child:

4212. i. Payson Bennett[11], b. July 31, 1907, at Plainville.

4060. Helen Elizabeth[10] Averill (*Francis*[9], *Damon*[8], *Asa*[7], *Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. May 4, 1876, at New Centerville, N. Y.; m. at Syracuse, N. Y., **William A. Niver.** They are living at Schenectady, N. Y.

Children:

i. William Averill[11] Niver.
ii. Arathusa[11] Niver.

4062. Damon Rivers[10] Averill (*Francis*[9], *Damon*[8], *Asa*[7], *Noble*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]), b. Dec. 24, 1881, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. at Buffalo, N. Y., **Frances Gorman.** They are living at Buffalo.

Child:

4213. i. Evelyn Lois[11].

RECORDS OF SERVICE IN COLONIAL WARS.

Mass. Archives [from heretofore *unpublished* records].

BENJAMIN AVERIL

NO. IN GENEALOGY. 27 or 102?

Appears on a Billeting Roll*, dated†, of Capt.† Co., Col.† Regt.,
Mustered,—June 1, (s)
Roll made up to June 28, (c)
Number of days,— 27.
Am't,— 4s. 6 d.
Remarks,— *Of men enlisted by Capt. Alexander McNutt for the Total Reduction of Canada.

† Not given.
(s) Year not given.
(c) Date of receiving King's provisions.
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 147.

[See similar record of Israel Averil under Capt. Alexander McNutt; Gen. No. 56. Also similar record of John Averell, of Middleton, Mass., under date of Mar. 6, 1760; Gen. No. 48.]

BENJ. AVERELL

NO. IN GENEALOGY. 27 or 102?

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, December 10, 1756, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Alexander Nickels Jr.
Quality,— Centinel.
Residence,— not given.
Entered service April 1, 1756.
Served until Nov. 10, 1756.
Length of service,— 32 weeks.
Remarks,— not given.
Endorsed,— Scouting Eastward.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 46.
See Job, 98.

BENJA AVERILL

NO. IN GENEALOGY. 175

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under command of Capt. Francis Peabody.
Quality,— Private.
Residence,— Sheepscutt (Newcastle, Me.).
Entered service June 1, 1760.

Served until Nov. 27, 1760.
Length of service,— 25 weeks, 5 days.
Remarks,—

Mass. Archives: Muster Roll vol. 98, page 396.
[See record of Enoch Averell, Gen. No. 190.]

BENJA AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Francis Peabody. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 175
Quality,— Corporal.
Residence,— *Sheepscutt* (Newcastle, *Me.*)
Entered service Nov. 28, 1760.
Served until Apr. 22, 1761.
Length of service,— 20 weeks, 6 days.
Remarks,—
Reported,— 120 miles travel home allowed.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 396.
(See Enoch Averell)

DANIEL AVERELL.

Appears on a Muster Roll dated at Boston, February 26, 1756, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Isaac Smith. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 151 or 46?
Quality,— Private.
Residence,— Ipswich.
Entered service Sept. 15.
Served until Dec. 17.*
Length of service,— 13 weeks, 3 days.
Remarks,—
Reported,— Allowed billeting before marching and 15 days travel from Albany to Ipswich.
Endorsed,— Co. in Col. Plaisted's Regt. on Crown Point expedition.

* Year not given, prob. 1755.

DANIEL AVERIEL

Appears on a Return dated Camp at Lake George, Nov. 22, 1755, of the invalids belonging to Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt. made by John Dolhonde, Surgeon of said Regt., to the Commissioner at Albany. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 46 or 151?
Reported,— In Capt. Isaac Smith's Co.
Reported,— Of Topsfield.
Reported,— Will be fit for duty in a short time.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 22.

DAVID AVERHILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (c), of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Johnson Molton. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Quality,— Private. 107
Residence,— York.
Entered service Mar. 14, 1760.
Served until Nov. 30, 1760.
Length of service,— 37 weeks, 3 days.
Remarks,—
Reported,— 141 days billeting home allowed.

(c) Date not given.
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 363.

DAVID AVERIL

Appears on a List sworn to at York, April 9, 1757, of the † Co. of Militia in the town of †, commanded by Col. Nath'll Donnell comprising the Train Band and Alarm List. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 107
Rank,— *
Belonged to the Train Band (probably).
Remarks,— † Not given.

* Not given.
Mass. Archives: vol. 95, page 373.

DAVID AVERHILL JR.

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (c), of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Johnson Molton. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 276
Quality,— Private.
Residence,— *York.*
Entered service Mar. 12, 1760.
Served until Nov. 30, 1760.
Length of service,— 37 weeks, 5 days.
Remarks,— Father or Master, David Averhill.
Reported,— 14 days billeting home allowed.

(c) Date not given.
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 363.

EMANUEL AVERIL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (s), of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Lieut. Allason Brown. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Quality,— Centinel.
Residence,— Sandwich.
Entered service May 29, *
Served until Nov. 19, *

Length of service,— 25 weeks.
Remarks,— (s) Date not given.
* Year not given.
*Endorsed,— 1725.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 215.
[See Joseph Averell.]

ENOCH AVERILL

NO. IN GENEALOGY. 190

Appears in a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Francis Peabody.
Quality,— Private.
Residence,— Topsfield.
Entered service May 5, 1760.
Served until Apr. 16, 1761.
Length of service,— 49 weeks, 4 days.
Remarks,— Father or Master, Israel Averill.
Reported,— 30 miles travel home allowed.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 396. [Certified Copy.]
[See record of Benjamin Averill, Gen. No. 175.]

ISRAEL AVERELL

NO. IN GENEALOGY. 56

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to Boston, Mar. 14, 1759, of Capt. Thos. Dennis' Co., Col. Daniel Appleton's Regt., which marched in alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry in August 1757.
Quality,— Sergeant.
Impressed,— (blank)
Returned,— (blank)
Marched from Topsfield Aug. 16 to Sudbury. Distance travelled out and home, 75 miles.
Time in service,— 6 days.
Remarks,— None.
Reported,— Belonged to Capt. Bordman's Co.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 511.

ISRAEL AVERIL

NO. IN GENEALOGY. 56

Appears on a Billeting Roll * dated † of Capt. † Co., Col. †
Mustered May 5, (s)
Roll made up June 28, (c)
Number of days,— 54.
Amount,— 9s.
Remarks,— *Of men enlisted by Capt. Alexander McNutt for the Total Reduction of Canada.

† Not given.
(s) Year not given.
(c) Date of receiving King's provisions.
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 147.

[See similar record under Benjamin Averell, Gen. No. 27 or 102? and of John Averill of Middleton, Mass., Gen. No. 166 or 229?]

ISRAEL AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Francis Peabody. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 56
Quality,— Corporal.
Residence,— Topsfield.
Entered service May 5, 1760.
Served until Apr. 28, 1761.
Length of service,— 51 weeks, 2 days.
Remarks,— Reported 30 miles travel home allowed.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 396.

[See record of Benjamin, Gen. No. 175; and record of Enoch, Gen. No. 190.]

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Holt's Co., Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt., mustered according to a return dated Camp at Fort Williams Henry, Oct. 11, 1756, by Henry Leddell, Muster-Master-General of the Provincial Army raised for an expedition against Crown Point. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 125?
Quality,— Private.
Remarks,—
Reported,— At Albany, sick.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 500.

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Description List of Capt. Joseph Holt Jr's Co., Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt., raised for the intended expedition against Crown Point under John Winslow, Commander-in-Chief. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 125
Age,— 23
Birthplace,— Arundel.
Residence,— Arundel.
Occupation,— (not given)
Company returned as mustered by John Wendell, Commissary of Musters, in a certificate dated Boston, May 7, 1756.

Remarks,—
Quality,— Soldier.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 196.

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to York, August 4, 1755, of a Co. in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Thomas Bragdon. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 125
Quality,— Centinel.
Residence,— (not given) (c)
Entered service May 24, 1755.
Served until June 12, 1755.
Length of service,— 2 weeks, 6 days.
Remarks:—
Reported,— (c) (Residence not given.)
Reported,— Co. raised in 1st York Co. Regt. as a guard for conveying public stores to Fort Halifax.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 93, page 171.

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to Boston, January 28, 1757, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Joseph Holt. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 125
Quality,— Private.
Residence,— Arundel.
Entered service April 22, 1756.
Served until Oct. 26, 1756.
Length of service,— 26 weeks, 6 days.
Remarks,—
Endorsed,— Col. Plaisted's Regt. on Crown Point expedition.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 82.

JOB AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, December 10, 1756, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Alexander Nikels Jr. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 26? 98?
Quality,— Centinel.
Residence,— (c)
Entered service April 1, 1756.
Served until Nov. 10, 1756.
Length of service,— 32 weeks.
Remarks,— (c) (Residence not given).
Endorsed,— Scouting Eastward.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 46.
[See Benjamin.]

JOHN AVERILL

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, February 9, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Israel Herrick. 166?
Quality,— Private. 229?
Residence,— *Middleton.*
Entered service Mar. 6, *
Served until Nov. 4, *
Length of service,— 34 weeks, 6 days.
Remarks,— Reported, Sick.
Reported, 225 miles travel home allowed.

*Year not given, endorsed *1760.*
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 277.

JOHN AVERILL

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Appears on a Return of men enlisted for His Majesty's service for the total reduction of Canada — 1760. 166
Enlisted by John Robinson Mar. 1. or
Age,— 21. 229?
Birthplace,— Midelton.
Residence,— Middelton.
Certificate dated Salem, Mar. 6, 1760, signed Ich'd Plaisted, Commissary of Musters and Justice of the Peace — states that he mustered and attested said men Mar. 6, 1760.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 97, page 406.

JOSEPH AVERELL

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Appears on a List dated April 1, 1757, of men in Capt. John Fairfield's (Arundel) Co. 95
Reported,— On Alarm List. 103
133

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 359.

JOSEPH AVERELL

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, June 13, *1724,* of a detachment in his Majesty's Service under the command of Sergt. Allason Brown. 95?
Quality,— Centinel.
Residence,—
Entered service Oct.*
Served until June*

Length of service,— *
Remarks,— *Roll torn, illegible.
Endorsed,— From Nov. 1723 to June 1724.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 121.
[See Emanuel Averil.]

JOSEPH AVERIL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Georgetown, Nov. 14, 1722, of a Co. in his Majesty's service under the command of Capt. John Penhallow. — NO. IN GENEALOGY. 25
Quality,— Centinel. — 34
Residence,— #
Entered service Jan. 5.
Served until Nov. 14, *
Length of service,— 44 weeks, 6 days.
Remarks,— # Residence not given.

* Year not given, probably 1722.
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 45.

JOSEPH AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (s), of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Lieut. Allason Brown. — NO. IN GENEALOGY. 25
Quality,— Corporal. — 34
Residence,— Ipswich. — 103
Entered service May 29, * — 133
Served until Nov. 19, *
Length of service,— 25 weeks.
Remarks,— (s) Date of Muster Roll not given.

* Year not given, *endorsed* 1725.
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 215.
[See Joseph and Emanuel.]

JOSEPH AVERELL JR.

Appears on a List dated April 1, 1757, of men in Capt. John Fairfield's (*Arundel*) Co. — NO. IN GENEALOGY. 103
Reported,— As Training Band List. — 133?

Mass. Archives: Muster Roll, vol. 95, page 358.

SAM'L AVERALL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, July 13, 1763, of the officers and men in His Majesty's service on board (c), commanded by Capt. Bradbury Sanders. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 108
Quality,— Mariner.
Entered service May 11, 1763.
Served until July 13, 1763.
Length of service,— 9 weeks, 1 day.

(c) Undoubtedly sloop "Massachusetts".
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 99, page 179.

SAM'L AVERELL

Appears on a List dated April 1, 1757, of men in Capt. John Fairfield's (Arundel) Co. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Reported,— On Training Band List. 24? 97? 108?

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 358.

SAM'L AVERELL

Appears on a return dated Kittery, April 9, 1759, of men enlisted or impressed for His Majesty's service in Col. William Pepperrell's Regt., to be put under the command of His Excellency Jeffry Amherst, Esq., General and Commander-in-Chief of His Majesty's forces in North America, for the invasion of Canada. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 97
Age,— 21
Residence,— Arundell.
When enlisted,— April 6, (1759).
Remarks,—

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 97, page 109.

SAM'LL AVERIL

Appears on a List sworn to at York, Apr. 9, 1757, of the * Co. of Militia in the town of * , commanded by (Col.) Nath'll Donnell, comprising the Train Band and Alarm List. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 97
Rank,— #

* Co. and town not given.
Mass. Archives: vol. 95, page 373.

STEP'N AVERILL

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Appears on a Muster Roll endorsed "from May 5 to Aug. 24, 1721", of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. John Wainwright.
Quality,— Centinel.
Residence,— Not given.
Entered service May 5, (year not given).
Served until Aug. 24, (year not given).
Length of service,— 16 weeks.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 26.

THOMAS AVERALL

NO. IN GENEALOGY. 49

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Feb. 27, 1756, of a company of His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Henry Sugalls.
Quality,— Centinel.
Residence,— Andover.
Entered service Oct. 3.
Served until Dec. 27.
Length of service,— 12 weeks, 2 days.
Remarks:
Endorsed: Co. on Crown Point expedition, year not given, probably 1755.
Reported: Allowed subsistence from Albany home.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 108.

RICH'D EVERELL

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to Suffolk, ss., Jan. 5, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Jonathan Eddy.
Quality,— Private.
Residence,— Not given.
Entered service Mar. 26, 1759.
Served until July 26, 1760.
Length of service, 69 weeks, 6 days.
Endorsed,— Co. at Fort Cumberland.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 183.

See *Everett* (Richard), Col. Eddy's Co., Nova Scotia, vol. 98, page 444, page 371.

Several Everett's are in Col. Eddy's Co.

This may be an Everet as Everets are at Wrentham 1759, at Dedham, Stoughton, etc.

SAM'L EVERET

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Feb. 9, 1757, Capt. Wm. Peabody.
Quality,— Private.
Residence,— Marblehead.
Entered service Apr. 30, 1756.
Served until Dec. 31, 1756.
Length of service,— 31 weeks, 1 day.
Remarks,—
Endorsed,— On Crown Point expedition.
Reported,— "Came away without liberty".

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 100.

Also vol. 94, page 506. Samuel Everit. Return Oct. 11, 1756. Capt. Wm. Peabody's Co.

Also vol. 94, page 199, Mass Archives, Muster Rolls, says,—Sam'l Everitt — Appears on a Descriptive List of Capt. Wm. Peabody's Co., Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt., Ex. against Crown Point, under John Winslow, *gives* age as *20; birthplace England;* Residence, Marblehead; Occu., Mariner.

Boston, May 7, 1756.

RECORDS OF SERVICE IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

(It is almost impossible to separate the Averys of the Averill-Averell-Avery stock who appear in Colonial and Revolutionary Records, from other Averys. Therefore very few appear in these lists.—Ed.)

REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS—CONNECTICUT LINE.

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Daniel Averill
2nd Regt.; 1781-1783; Col. Swift; enlisted Jan. 1, 1781 to Ap. 25, 1781.

Jacob Averil[5] (Solomon[4] Thomas[3]) 225
Fifer; 7th Co.; Capt. Edward Mott of Preston, Conn.; Lieut. Benj. Throop of Norwich, Conn. May 5, enlisted, to Oct. 11, disc.

Jonathan Aurel[5] (*Solomon*[4] *Thomas*[3]) 224
Fifer; Capt. Edward Mott's Co.; Col. Beebe's, (of Litchfield) Regt. raised for protection of New London 1776.

(Jonathan, Thomas and Jacob, brothers. Also Ebenezer who is not in this list.—Ed.)

Thaddeus Averill (Thad? "That"? Averitt? Everitt?) 214
Enlist'd June 26; Dis. ————————; Capt Couch's Co.; Capt. Mott of Meriden; 1776?

Thomas Averil[5] (Solomon[4] Thomas[3]) 223
Enlisted May 6, Dis. Sept. 21 1776?). Served in Northern Dept. under Gen. Schuyler.
Enlisted Jan. 8, 1778 (Militia); Capt. Grant's Co.; in service in Rhode Island.
Milage roll, Capt. Grant's Co., 7th March 1778; in service in Rhode Island; called *Thomas Averil of Tolland.*

Averill *Van Wisner* (surname)
2nd Regt.; 1781-1783; Col. Swift; enlisted Jan. 1, 1781; Disc. Dec. 31, 1781.

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

Daniel Averill
pp. 220, 326, 632, 654. 253

Conn. Men in the Rev. War (cont'd)	no. in Genealogy.
Ebenezer Averil Priv.; Res. ————; Com'd Wm. Satterlee of Mass.; April 16, 1776. Reengaged under Capt. Austin Nov. 1776.	226
Ephraim Averill Priv.; *Ashford;* Fourth Troop.	112
Jacob Averil Priv.; Res. ————; Capt. Mott of *Preston;* May 6, 1775; Disc. Oct. 11. Musician; ————; Bacon; En. April 28 to Sept. 1, 1777; Disc. 31 Dec. 1777.	225
James Averill pp. 452, 587, 627.	142
Thomas Averil Priv.; Res. ————; Capt. Mott; May 6; Disc. Sept. 2, 1777. Priv.; Res. *Tolland;* Capt. Grant, East Windsor; Jan. 8, 1778.	223

CONNECTICUT MILITIA REGIMENTS, 1782.

CAPTAIN AVERILL'S COMPANY

(Pay roll for his "Company for marching in an alarm to Fort Griswold on Groton Heights.")

Captain	James Averill	Appt. June 6, '82; time served 3 days.
Lieutenant	David Green	Appt. June 6, '82; time served 3 days.
Ensign	Reuben Partridge	Appt. June 6, '82; time served 3 days.

CAPTAIN BOARDMAN'S COMPANY.

Captain	Joseph Boardman	Enlisted Sept. 8th; disc. Nov. 17, '76.
Lieutenant	James Averill	Enlisted Sept. 8th; disc. Nov. 17, '76.
Ensign	Eleazer Prentice	Enlisted Sept. 8th; disc. Oct. 8, '76.

Officers and Soldiers in the 3d Militia Company in the town of Preston, and Inhabitants of sd Town:
James Averill, Capt.

MAINE PENSION ROLL

KENNEBEC COUNTY.

Name	*Rank.*	*Annual Allowance.*	*Sums Received.*	*Description of Service.*	*Placed on Pension roll.*	*Commenced p't of pension*
Moses Averill	Private.	$96.00	$1523.20	Mass. line	Feb. 6, 1819.	Apr. 22, 1818 Age: 74

LINCOLN COUNTY.

Ezekiel Averell	Private	$96.00	$1522.60	Mass. line.	Mar. 25, 1819.	Apr. 25, 1818 Age: 78.

MASACHUSETTS REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS.

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS.

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Amos Averell, Topsfield: Private, Capt. Stephen Perkin's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2½ days; also, pay roll for service from Sept. 22 to Nov. 16, 1776, 2 mos. 7 days. Roll dated North Castle. — 156

Amos Averell: Private, Capt. John Dodge's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's regt. of guards; enlisted Dec. 1, 1777; discharged April 3, 1778; service 4 mos. 3 days, at Charlestown and Cambridge. — 156

Benjamin Averill: Private, Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co., Col. John Baker's (3d Essex Co.) regt.; return of men in service April 19, 1775; reported released from service and place taken by John Peters.

Benjamin Averill, Ipswich: Pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Ipswich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched June 22, 1780; discharged Dec. 8, 1780; service 5 mos. 28 days. — 197

Daniel Averell: Receipt for mileage received of Capt John Dodge, dated Springfield, March 16, 1777.

David Averill, Cape Ann: Capt. John Row's co., Col. Ebenezer Bridge's (27th) regt.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 28, 1775; enlisted May 29, 1775; service, 2 mos. 8 days; *also*, company return (probably Oct. 1775).

David Averill: Private, Capt. John Dodge's co., Col. Pickering's regt.; marched Dec. 16, 1776; discharged March 15, 1777; service, 3 mos. 16 days.

Daniel Averill, Topsfield: Private, Capt. James Mallon's co., Essex Co. regt.; enlisted Oct. 8, 1779; discharged Nov. 10, 1779; service, 1 mo. 5 days, at Castle Island, under Maj. Gen. Hancock.

MASS. REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

	NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Ezekiel Averel (alias Everel), Sheepscot: Private, Capt. Thomas Hunt's (4th) co., Col. Henry Jackson's (16th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Oct. 11, 1780.	184
Ezekiel Averell, Pownalborough: Return of men enlisted into Continental Army from Col. Ebenezer Thayer, Jr.'s (5th Suffolk Co.) regt., dated Braintree, Jan. 20, 1778; residence, Pownalborough; enlisted for town of Braintree; joined Capt. Langdon's co., Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; enlistment, 3 yrs.	184
Ezekiel Averil, Boston: Private, Capt. Mills's co., Col. Jeduthan Baldwin's regt. of artificers; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1779; enlistment, 3 years; reported discharged.	184
Ezekiel Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service, 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.	"
Ezekiel Averill, Sheepscot (also given Milton): Private, Capt. Thomas Hunt's co., Col. Henry Jackson's (16th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Oct. 11, 1777 to Dec. 31, 1779; credited to town of Braintree; *also*, return; Capt. Hunt's co., Col. Jackson's regt.; residence, Sheepscot; enlisted for town of Broad bay; enlistment, 3 years; *also*, Lieut. Thomas Lamb's co., Col. Jackson's regt.; pay roll for March, 1778, dated Guelpsh, Pa.; *also* pay roll for July and Aug., 1778, dated Providence; also, pay rolls for Sept., 1778 – April, 1779, dated Pawtuxet; *also* Capt. Hunt's co.; muster roll dated Pawtuxet, May 4, 1779; reported on command at Newton; *also* muster roll dated Providence, July 9, 1779; *also* return dated camp at Providence, Dec. 31, 1779.	"
Isaac Averell, Topsfield: Private, Capt. Stephen Perkin's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2½ days.	208
Israel Averell: Private, Capt. Timothy Heald's co., Col. Samuel McCobb's regt.; enlisted July 25, 1779; discharged Sept. 25, 1779; service, 2 mos. 1 day, on expedition to Penobscot.	194
Israel Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.	194

MASS. REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

James Averel, Jr.: Capt. Joseph Browning's co., Col. Murray's regt.; order for wages for 3 mos. Service in 1780, dated Palmer, May 25, 1782. 304

Joseph Averel: Sergeant, Lieut. John Scott's co., 6th Lincoln Co. regt.; service, 14 days between Aug. 31 and Nov. 20, 1779, at Machias. 178?

Jacob Averell: Private, Capt. John Dodge's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's regt. of guards; enlisted Nov. 12, 1777; discharged April 3, 1778; service, 4 mos. 22 days, at Charlestown and Cambridge; *also*, muster roll for Feb. 1778, dated Winter Hill; reported detached Nov. 5, 1777, to guard Gen. Burgoyne's army.

Joseph Averil: Sergeant, Capt. Stephen Smith's co., Col. Benjamin Foster's regt.; service, 3 days, between Dec. 4, 1778, and Jan. 4, 1779; *also*, list of men in Capt. Jabez West's co. who received bounty from Capt. Stephen Smith, Muster Master of Lincoln Co., for engaging in the expedition against St. Johns (year not given).

John Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service, 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.

Joseph Averill: Private, Capt. Joseph Libby's (9th) co., Col. Benjamin Foster's (Lincoln Co.) regt.; enlisted June 23, 1777; discharged July 16, 1777; service, 23 days, at Machias and adjacent rivers, when ship "Ambuscade" lay in the harbor. 178 271?

Nathaniel Averell, Topsfield: Private, Capt. Stephen Perkin's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service 2½ days. 148

Paul Averil, Andover: Private, Capt. Nathaniel Lovejoy's co., commanded by Lieut. John Adams, Col. Samuel Johnson's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 3½ days. 230 or 82

Samuel Averell. 1st Lieutenant, Capt. Daniel Scott's (3d) co.; 2d Lincoln Co. regt.; list of officers of Mass. Militia; commissioned July 23 (also given Aug. 23), 1776. 177

Samuel Averell. 1st Lieutenant, Capt. John Perkins' (4th) co., 5th Lincoln Co. regt.; list of officers of Mass. militia (year not given). 177

MASS. REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

		NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Samuel Averell.	Lieutenant; certificate signed by said Averell and others certifying the service of Capt. Solomon Walker at the retaking of the mast-ship in Sheepscot River, dated Pownalborough, Oct. 8, 1777.	177
Samuel Averill.	1st Lieutenant, Capt. John Perkin's (5th) co., Col. Jonathan Buck's (5th Lincoln Co.) regt.; list of officers of Mass. militia; commissioned July 25, 1776; *also*, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; Service, 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in the Sheepscot River.	177
William Averell.	Capt. Nathaniel Warner's co., Col. Moses Little's regt.; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Prospect Hill, Nov. 25, 1775.	
William H. Averell:	Private; list of men returned as serving on main guard under Lieut. Col. Loammi Baldwin, July 3, 1775.	
William Averill:	Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.	180?
William Averill:	Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship in Sheepscot River.	180

NEW HAMPSHIRE REVOLUTIONARY WAR ROLLS.

OFFICERS IN 3D COMPANY.

Elijah Averill	Corporal	Jno. McClintock	Am't wages, $24.40.	172
Daniel Averill	Private, New Hampshire Militia, Hillsboro' Co.			171

Placed on roll, Apr. 29, 1833.
Commenced drawing pension, Mar. 4, 1831, aged 72 years.

Inlisted March 1778	*George Averitt,	Drummer.	Term, 2 year.

Discharged, March 1780.

*Averill in index.

NEW HAMPSHIRE REVOLUTIONARY WAR ROLLS (cont'd)

(CAPTAIN EPHRAIM STONE'S CO.)

Pay Roll for Captain Ephraim Stone's Company raised by the State of New Hampshire for the defence of the Western Frontiers in 1780 and put under the Command of Major Benjamin Whitcomb.

Name: David Averill. NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Balance in a pay Roll made up at 67 for 1,			725£	171
Reduced to good money	10£	16 s.	8 p.	
Interest from Jan. 1, 1781,		8 s.	7 p.	
Amount in good money	11£	5 s.	3 p.	
Paid by Capt. Stone ———				
Balance in good money	11£	5 s.	3 p.	

(COL. LOVERELL'S RETURN. THREE MONTHS MEN)

A Return of the Officers and Soldiers raised in the fifth Regiment of Militia in the State of N. H. for three months with the time they marched, and the Names of the Men.

Amherst, Marched 24 Sept.

John Mills, Capt.

.....

Elijah Averill 172
Daniel Averill

NEW YORK IN THE REVOLUTION AS COLONY AND STATE

BY JAMES A. ROBERTS, COMPTROLLER.

"The Line — Additional Corps (Green Mountain Boys)

'(These muster rolls are recorded as "Major Brown's Detachment", and that detachment is mentioned as in "General Arnold's Regiment" (the only mention of General Arnold found in our records). The fact that the Green Mountain Boys were at Quebec in 1776; that this detachment was also at Quebec in 1776; that two of the officers on these rolls — Captain and Commissary Elijah Babcock and Captain Robert Cochran — are identical in name and rank with those on a list handed to the Provincial Congress of New York by Ethan Allen and Seth Warner on July 4, 1775, as officers for the Green Mountain Boys; and the further fact that none of the men are recorded in any other place or with any other organization; all confirms the belief that the soldiers on its rolls herewith were

a part of that historic band. (See V. 178 of H. Stevens' papers).)' NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Col. Ethan Allen; Col. Seth Warner; Major John Brown; Adjutant William Satterlee; Quartermaster Jonathan Capron; Quartermaster Samuel McClund; Lieut. Elichama Tozer; Lieut. Ebenezer Walbridge; Lieut. Seth Wheeler; Enlisted men
(Among them)
Ebenezer Averil
Robert Averill 236

The Line — Artillery, 2d Regt. Additional Corps.
Col. Moses Hazen; Surg. Nich. Schuyler;

The Line — Artillery, 2d. Regt. Additional Corps (cont'd)
Enlisted men (among them)
Ebenezer Averil.

The Line — Third Regt.
Col. James Clinton; Maj. Rob't Cochran;
Enlisted men (among them)
Humphrey Avery
John P. Everhile

(Many Averys and Everys are in these N. Y. State records. Probably some belong to our Averell-Averill stock but identification with our family is difficult.—Ed.)

Ebenezer Averil (pp. 61, 63, 82);
Lt. Paul Avarill (p. 133); 211
Robert Averill (p. 61); 236
Samuel Averill (p. 134). 161

Charlotte Co. Militia.
Col. (Doctor) John Williams; Maj. Thomas Armstrong; Maj. Alex. Webster; Capt. John Armstrong; Capt. Alex. McNitt; Capt. Elishama Tozer; Lieut. Shaw; Capt. Silas Childs;
Lieut. Paul Avarill 211

Cumberland Co. Militia.
Capt. Joseph Hatch's Co. of Minute Men.
Maj. Joab Horsingtown; Lieut. Elkanah Day;
Minute Men — *Samuel Averill.* 161

(Also Joseph Phippan, Jacob & John Abby, Elijah Waterman, Josiah Pratt. This is for Westminster, Vt., and vicinity.—Ed.)

ARCHIVES OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

The Revolution, Vol. I. Only one vol. published.

ROSTER OF STATE TROOPS.

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Joseph Avaril — 241
Private; Webster's Regt., ————'s Co.

Paul Avaril — 211
Lieut.; Armstrong's Regt.; Tozer's Co.
Sergeant; Armstrong's Regt.; Tozer's Co.

Paul Averil — "
Sergeant; Webster's Regt.; Tozer's Co.

Thomas Avaril — 212
Private; Webster's Regt.; Thomas' Co.

Thomas Averil — "
Private; Webster's Regt.; Tozer's Co.

CHARLOTTE CO. MILITIA, DORSET, ME. (MASS.?).

(This Co. included the N. W. portion of what is now Vermont)

Isaac Averil — 259
Ensign; Seventeenth Regt. Kings District.
Col. Wm. Bradford Whiting; 1st Co. Capt. Asa Douglas; 1st Lieut. Elijah Bostwick; 2nd Lieut. Wm. Hallenbeck; Ens'n Isaac Averil. (p. 273)

Paul Avaril — 211
Ensign; vice Fuller; Mar. 4, 1778. (p. 276)
Alex. Webster, Col.; vice Williams (Col. John Williams*); Dan'l Poundridgek 1st Lieut.; Tozer's Co.; Ephrain Fuller, 2nd Lieut.; Paul Avaril, Ensign.

(Col. John Williams' Regt. of Charlotte Co. Militia was called out Apr. 22 to 25, 1778. It was in pay under Maj. Armstrong's command during 1781.)

RHODE ISLAND REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS.

"Only one by the name."

Ebenezer Averill — 219
R. No. Providence: pension application sworn to April 4, 1818; sent again Sept. 15; granted. Oct. 16, 1818 rec'd of R. Cowell my certificate for pension. Pension Applicant, Dist. Court June 5 & 6, 1820. Copies granted Aug. 2; transmitted Aug. 6.

RHODE ISLAND REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Ebenezer Averill — 219
Prov. Co. Priv.; R. I. Cont'l line: Pen. roll Sept. 25, 1818: age 68: suspended under Act May 1, 1820.

Ebenezer Averill — "
Prov. R. I. line: R. I. pensioner Act. Mar. 18, 1818.

Ebenezer Averill. — "
Enlisted by the town of Prov. for State Batt. to serve until Mar. 16, 1779. Dated Prov. June 12, 1778.

Ebenezer Averill — "
Pri. Capt. Joshua Babcock's Co., Col. Topham's regt. U. S. ser: rec'd pay for 1 mo. July 16 – Aug. 16, 1778: (also from Nov. 16 – Dec. 16, 1778; Feb. 16 – Mar. 16, /79; in Lt. Andrew Stanton's Co., Topham's regt. U. S. ser.).

Ebenezer Averil – Averall. — "
Matross, Capt. Joshua Sayle Co., U. S. Art., Elliott's regt: Oct. 1, 1779 – Mar. 13, /80: Term 12 mo.; enlisted Mar. 31, 1779: command at Prov.

Ebenezer Averil — "
Matross, Capt. Let. Howes' Co., Elliott's regt. Art.: Time enlisted for expires Mar. 30, 1780: "Providence"; Return of Non-Comm's'd Officers & Matrosses, Newport Mar. 11, 1780.

Ebenezer Averill — "
Pri. Col. Elliott's regt. raised for 3 yrs. Dec. 25, 1776. As per list of balances reported due for committee Oct. 1785.

Ebenezer Averill — "
Pri. Col. John Topham's regt: the rest same as above, List of balances reported etc.

[No Nathaniel Averell or Averill found under any of the numerous variations. No other Averells or Averills of Rhode Island serving in the Am. Rev.—Ed.]

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE.

Asa Averill. Private. 26 days. Lieut. Moses Johnson's Co. Col. Wm. Williams Regt. Sept. 25, 1777 to Oct. 17. — 159

Ensign. 2 days. Capt. Gilson's Co. Maj. E. Day. Alarm Oct. 17, 1780.

Ensign. 5 days. Capt. Benj. Whitney's Co. Col. Bradley. Sept. 15, 1782. To Guilford, to assist Sheriff.

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE (cont'd) — NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Private. 6 days. Capt. Benj. Whitney's Co. Col. Bradley. Sept. 20, 1782. To assist High Sheriff.

Ebenezer Averill. Private. Capr. Robert Cochran's Co. Abt. Nov. 26, 1775. Ret. 1776. Maj. Brown's detachment. Camp Quebec. Vermont entry.

Isaiah Averill. Corporal. 6 days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. in Arlington Oct. 1781. — 215

Corporal. 3 days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. Expedition to North. Dec. 1781.

Jesse Averill. Private. 3 years. ————'s Co. Col. Seth Warner's Continental Regt. from Sunderland. From Oct. 15, 1776. — 245

Private. 9 mos. 4 days. Capt. Wm. Hutchins Co. Maj. Eben'r Allen's Detachment. Feb. 26, 1780, to Nov. 30, 1780.

Private. About 3 mos. Served as private from the beginning of the campaign 1781. Capt. Daniel Comstock's Co.

Corporal. 147 days. Capt. Daniel Comstock's Co. Beginning July 1, to Nov. 24, 1781.

Private. 2 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen. May 1782.

N. B. See record of his brothers, Robert and Joseph and Wyman, under same officers.

John Averill. Capt. Westminster Co. Feb. 26, 1766. Lower Regt. Cumberland Co. Militia. — 48

Private. 3 – 1 mo. Sept. 2, 1778. Capt. Jesse Safford's Co. Provincial Troops.

Private. 1 – 8 days. Westminster Alarm. Oct. 17, 1780. Maj. E. Day.

John Averill jr. Private. 3 days. Capt. Benj. Whitney's Co. Col. Bradley. Sept. 20, 1782. — 162

Joseph Averill. Private. 27 days. Capt. Gideon Brownson's defense of the Frontier of N. H. grants. June 28, 1776. — 241

Private. 5 days. Capt. Daniel Comstock's Co. Emergency. Mch. 22, 1780.

Private. 20 days. Fifth Co., Sixth Regt. (Vt.) Alarm. Oct. 1780.

Corporal. 11 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen. March to Castleton. Oct. 20, 1781.

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REV. SERVICE (cont'd)

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Joseph Avery (or Averill (?) Ed.). Private. 4 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen's Regt. Dec. 16, 1781. 241

Corporal. 2 days, Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen's Regt. May 1782.

N. B. His brother Robert was with him under Capt. Gideon Brownson, Col. Seth Allen, Capt. Eli Brownson and Capt. Daniel Comstock; his brother Jesse was with him under Col. Seth Allen, Capt. Eli Brownson and Capt. Daniel Comstock. Compare records. His brother Wyman was with him.

Josiah *Avery* (or Averill or Averitt?). Private. 91 days. Capt. John Warner's Co. Lieut. Col. Herrick's Regt. Rangers. Sept. 4, to Dec. 3, 1777. 243

Josiah *Averill.* Private. 6 days. Capt. Matthew Lyon's Co. Alarm 1780. 243

Private. 3 days. Capt. Lemuel Bradley's Co. Aug. 6, 1781.

Private. 1 day. Capt. Eben'r Wallis. April 1782. As scout.

Sergt. 3 days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. Alarm. May 1782. Arlington. Residence unknown.

N. B. Both Josiah Averill and Thomas Averill served under Capt. Eben'r Wallis April 1782; and Josiah Averill, That (?) Averill and *Isaiah* Averill, *corporal,* served under Capt. Elijah Galusha.

Paul Averill. Private. 6 days. Capt. Jacob Hinds' Co. Alarm to Castleton. Oct. 1781. 211

Robert Averill. Private. Time ————. *Capt. Gideon Brownson's Co. Col. Seth Warner's Regt. Enlisted Jan. 1776. Camp before Quebec — May 9, 1776. 236

*N. B. "Gen. Gideon Brownson from Salisbury, Conn., was the first permanent settler of Sunderland, Vt., 1766". Hist. Gazetteer Vt. Ed.

Sergt. 5 days. *Capt. Daniel Comstock Co. March 22, 1780.

*N. B. Joseph and Robert Averill of Burlington deeded land in 1766 to Daniel Comstock Shelburn Vt. deeds. They were called "of Shelburne" at other times. Ed.

Sergt. 5 days. 1st Co. Sixth Regt. (Vt.) Alarm. Oct. 1780.

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE (cont'd)

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Robert Averill (cont'd). 236

Sergt. 11 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen's Regt. that marched to Castleton Oct. 20, 1781.

Robert "Avery" Sergt. 4 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen's Regt. Dec. 16, 1781.

Robert Averill. Sergt. 2 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. May 1782.

————. 8 days. Assisting a Sheriff. No other details.

(Robert, Joseph, Jesse, Wyman served under Capt. Daniel Comstock; all but Wyman under Col. Seth Warner and Eli Brownson; and all but Jesse under Gideon Brownson. Ed.)

Samuel Averill. Private. Time unknown. Capt. Elkanah Day's Co. Maj. Joel Horsington. Aug. 1776. 161

Samuel Avery. Private. 25 days. Capt. John Petty's Co. Col. Wm. William's Regt. From Aug. 29 ———— 1777.

*Rev. Pen. Rolls. Doc. 514, p. 75. Residing in Windsor Co., Vt. On Pension list under act of Congress passed Mch 18, 1818. Samuel Avery, private, ann. allowance 96.00. Sum rec'd. Dis. of service New Hampshire Continental line. Placed on Pen. Roll Dec. 16, 1831. Pen. com. Dec. 16, 1831. Age 80. (Born 1751?)

That (?) Averill (Is this Thad. or Thaddeus?). Private. 3 days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. Alarm. May 178#. Arlington. 214

Thomas Averill. Private. 2 days. Capt. Michael Gilson's Co. Maj. Elkanah Day. Alarm. Oct. 17, 1780. 160

Private. Capt. John Stark's Co. Col. Samuel Fletcher battalion. From the beginning of the campaign 1781 to 30 June.

Private. 142 days. Capt. John Stark's Co. From July 1, to Nov. 22, 1781.

Private. 1 day. "On a scout". Capt. Eben'r Wallis' Co. April 1782. On a scout.

LIST OF PENSIONERS UNDER ACT OF MAY 15, 1828.

REV. PENSION ROLLS 1 AND 2 MAR. 1835.

H. 845, 928. 23d Congress Senate Exec. Document No. 514. Vols. 12, 13, 14.

PROVIDENCE COUNTY, RHODE ISLAND. NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Ebenezer Averill 219

No. 514, p. 14. Private. Annual allowance, $96.00; sum received, $184.00. R. I. Continental Line. On pension roll Sept. 25, 1818; pen. commenced Apr. 4, 1818; age 68 (B. 1750? Ed.); suspended under Act May 1, 1820.

VERMONT PENSION ROLLS. No. 514, P. 11.

Names and rank of Invalid Pensioners *residing in the County of Windsor, Vt.*

Daniel Averill

Private. Annual allowance, $30.00; sum paid $66.15. Description of Service, New York Militia. Placed on pension roll Jan. 9, 1816; pen. com. Jan. 3, 1814. Age not given. Law Mar. 3, 1815.

Daniel Averill

Private. Annual allowance $48.00; sum received $312.00. Description of service, New York Militia; Placed on pension roll Jan. 9, 1816; pen. com. Apr. 24, 1816. Age not given. Law Apr. 24, 1816.

Daniel Averill.

Private. Annual allowance $72.00; sum rec'd $1,111-.80. Description of service, New York Militia. Placed on pension roll Dec. 11, 1820; pen. com. Sept. 25, 1820.

A Statement showing names, rank, etc., of persons residing in Chittenden Co., Vt., inscribed on pension list under Act of Congress passed Mar. 18, 1818. Doc. No. 514, p. 38.

Robert Averill 236

Private. Annual allowance $96.00; sum rec'd $1,357-.06. Description of service, New Hampshire Continental Line. Placed on pension roll Dec. 7, 1818; pen. com. Apr. 16, 1818. Age 72 (B. 1746? Ed.).

Names, rank, etc., of persons *residing in Windsor County, Vt.*, inscribed on pension list under Act of Congress passed Mar. 18, 1818. Doc. No. 514, p. 79.

Name, rank, etc., of persons *residing in Windsor County, Vt.*, etc. (cont'd)

NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Wyman Averill 248

Private and Fife Major. Annual allowance $87; sum rec'd $261.00. Description of service, Vermont Militia. Placed on pension roll Aug. 12, 1833; pen. commenced Mar. 4, 1831. Age 72 (B. 1759? Ed.).

Nathan Avery

Doc. No. 514, p. 110. Private. Annual allowance $40.00; sum rec'd $120.00 Description of service, Con. Militia. Placed on pension roll Nov. 27, 1833; pen. commenced Mar. 4, 1831. Age 75 (B. 1756? Ed.).

Nathaniel Avery

Doc. No. 514, p. 110. Private. An. allowance $46.00; sum rec'd $139.98. Disc. of service, Conn. Militia. Placed on pension roll July 11, 1831; pen. commenced Mar. 4, 1831. Age 70 (B. 1761? Ed.).

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL.

Names of those residing in Albany Co.

Doc. No. 514, P. 2.

Ira Averil

Corporal. Annual allowance $57.60; sum rec'd $1,083-.36. Description of service, 9th Regt. U. S. Infantry. Placed on pension roll Jan. 22, 1817; pen. commenced May 14, 18— (1815?). Acts, Military Establishment — Transferred Sept. 4, 1827.

Genesee Co. (was he not later in Herkimer Co.? Ed.), N. Y. Doc. No. 514, p. 156.

Jonathan Averill 224

Surgeon. Annual allowance $240.00; sum rec'd $2,956.20. Description of service, Frigate Providence. Placed on pension roll Jan. 22, 1819; pen. commenced May 11, 1818. Age 74 (B. 1744?) Or was his age 65? Ed.)

Ontario Co., N. Y. Doc. No. 514, p. 196.

Nathan Avery

Private. Annual allowance $96.00; sum rec'd *$291.43*. Description of service, Conn. Line. Pen. commenced Apr. 21, 1818. Age 67. Died Mar. 3, 1821.

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL (cont'd)

Oswego Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 210. NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Daniel Avery

Private. Annual allowance $96.00; sum rec'd $181.83. Description of service, Conn. Line. Placed on Pen. roll Sept. 22, 1819; pen. com. Apr. 3, 1818. Age 66.

(See certified records of service *Vt.* for Jesse Averill of Wash. Co., N. Y. p. 254 Doc. 514.)

Greene Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 317.

William Avery.

Private. Annual allowance $53.33; sum rec'd $106.66. N. Y. (and ?) Conn. (?) (Verify this. Ed.). Placed on roll July 20, 1833; pen. com. Mar. 4, 1831. Age 70.

Herkimer Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 317.

Stephen Avery

Private. Annual Allowance $27.33; sum rec'd $73.32. Description of service, N. Y. Militia. Placed on pen. roll Oct. 9, 1833; pen. com'd Oct. 9, 1833. Age 71.

Monroe Co., N. Y. Doc. No. 514, p. 342.

Thomas Averill 212

Private. Annual allowance $63.33; Sum rec'd $189.99. Description of service, *N. Y. Militia.* Placed on pen. roll Jan. 21, 1834; pen. com. Mar. 4, 1831. Age 70.

Montgomery Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 345.

Nathaniel Averil 254

Private. Annual allowance $43.33; sum rec'd $108.32. Conn. Militia. Placed on pen. roll Oct. 2, 1833; pen. com'd Mar. 4, 1831. Age 76.

For Steuben Co., N. Y., Doc. 514, p. 425.

Ebenezer Averill 226

See certified record and copy.

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL

STATEMENT, ETC., OF INVALID PENSIONERS RESIDING IN NEW YORK.

ALBANY COUNTY IN THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

Name.	*Rank.*	*Annual Allowance.*	*Sums Received.*	*Service.*	*Placed on Pension Roll.*	*Commenced p't of Pension.*
Ira Averil	Corporal	$57.60	$1083.36	9th regt. U. S. Inft'y	Jan. 22, 1817	May 14, 1815.

Acts Military Establishment.
Transferred from N. H. Sept. 4, 1827.

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL (cont'd).

HERKIMER COUNTY

Name.	*Rank.*	*Annual Allowance.*	*Sums Received.*	*Service.*	*Placed on Pension Roll.*	*Commenced p't of Pension.*
Jonathan Averill	Surgeon	$240.	$2956.20	Frigate Providence	Jan. 22, 1819.	May 11, 1818 Age: 74
Stephen Avery	Private	$80.	$200.00	N. Y. Militia.	July 30, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831. Age: 73.

WASHINGTON COUNTY.

Jesse Averill	Private	$96.	$433.80	Warner's regt.	Aug. 7, 1829.	July 29,1829.

MONROE COUNTY.

Thomas Averill	Private	$96.	$177.56	Mass. Contl.	July 25, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831. Age: 72.

MONTGOMERY COUNTY.

Nathaniel Averill	Private	$35.53		New Jersey Militia.	May 9, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831. Age: 76.

STEUBEN COUNTY.

Ebenezer Averill	Private	26.66	66.65	Conn. Contl.	Feb. 16, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831. Age: 72.

MAINE PENSION ROLL — NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Kennebec Co., Me. Doc. 514, p. 32.

Moses Averill — 173
(See certificate and copy.)

Lincoln Co.

Ezekiel Averill — 184
(Copied)

Samuel Avery (An Averell called Avery.—Ed.) — 199
(Copied) 1818-1819. Age 78. Annual allowance $95.00; sum rec'd $1,518.50. Description of service, New Hampshire Line. Placed on roll Sept. 18, 1819; com. of pension May 9, 1818. Age 78.

York Co., Me. (pension) Doc. 514, p. 96.

New Hampshire Pension Roll, Hillsborough Co. Doc. 514, p. 96.

Daniel Averill
Private. Annual al. $20.00; sum rec'd $50.00. Desc. of Ser., N. H. Militia. Placed on roll Apr. 29, 1833; pen. com'd Mar. 4, 1813.

WAR OF 1812. NO. IN GENEALOGY.

(There are undoubtedly many Averell-Averill-Avery records for this war; but only a very few have been gathered. Ed.)

STATE OF VERMONT. ADJ.-GENERAL'S OFFICE.

David W. Averill 1305
Private; Capt. Warren Ellis Co. from Barre; Plattsburg 1814.

Jesse Averill 373
Northfield; Sergeant; Capt. Matthias S. Jones Co.; Plattsburg 1814.

John Averill 376
Northfield; Private; Capt. Matthias S. Jones Co. of Northfield, made up at Burlington; Plattsburg 1814.

Joseph Averill 574
Private; Capt. James Taylor's Co., 30th Regt. U. S. In.
Private; Capt. Gideon Spencer's Co., 30th Regt. U. S. Inf., Lt. Col. Martin Norton.

Oliver Averill 371
Corporal; Capt. David Robinson Co., sent from Williamstown; Plattsburg 1814.

Samuel Averill 378
Private; Capt. James Taylor; Vt. Militia; Col. Wm. R. Summer; 1814.

Truman Averill 570
Private; Capt. Roswell Hunt; Col. Tyler; 3rd Regt. Militia Vt.

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE WAR OF 1812.
(Lib., New London, Conn.)

None of the name of Averell or Averill in *Reg. Army.*

Daniel Averill 628
Conn. Militia; Res. ————; Com. Amos Morgan; Aug. 9, 1814 – Aug. 24, 1814.

James J. Averill 1791
Conn. Militia; *Sergt.;* Res. New London; Com'd Joseph Stanton; June 8, 1813 to June 17, 1813.
Conn. Militia; *Sergt.;* Res. Groton; Com'd Joseph Stanton; July 16, 1813 to July 28, 1813.
Conn. Militia; *Lieut.;* Res. ————; Com'd John Avery; Aug. 9, 1814 to Aug. 24, 1814.

Nathan Averill 629
Conn. Militia; Priv.; Res. ————; Com'd Amos Fowler; Sept. 7, 1814 – Sept. 14, 1814.

CONN. MEN IN THE WAR OF 1812 (cont'd) — NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Samuel Averill — 604
Conn. Militia; Sergt.; Res. ————; Com'd Samuel Gilbert; Oct. 24, 1814 – Nov. 17, 1814.

Stephen Averill — 724
Conn. Militia. Priv.; Res. New London; Com'd David Brayton; June 21, 1813 – *June 28, 1813.*

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE MEXICAN WAR
(Lib., New London, Conn.)

None of the name of Averell or Averill in *Reg. Army.*

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE REBELLION
(Lib., New London, Conn.)

Adelbert Averill
Landsmen; en. Sept. 1, 1864; disc. Sept. 1, 1865. (Enlisted Men in the U. S. Navy)

Daniel Averill 2nd
1st Sergt.; 27th Regt. Conn. Volunteer Inf.; Co. B. Res. Branford. En. Aug. 21, 1862; Orig. mustered in Oct. 3, 1862; Captured May 3, 1863, Chancellorsville, Va.; Par. May 14, 1863; mustered out July 27, 1863. (p. 831)

David Averill
Private; Fifth Regt. Conn. Vol. Cav.; Co. B; Res. Branford. En. Oct. 28, 1861; mustered in Nov. 2, 1861; disc. May 16, 1864. (p. 67)

James Averill
Chaplain; 34 Regt. Conn. Vol. Inf. Res. Plymouth (near Waterbury?). En. Oct. 10, 1862; mustered in Oct. 10, 1862; died June 11, 1863. (p. 758)

James J. Averill
2nd Regt. Conn. Vol. Heavy Art.; Hospital Steward. Res. *Plymouth.* En. Aug. 19, 1862; mustered in Sept. 11, 1862; disc. July 7, 1865. (p. 177)

John B. Averill
Musician. Res. Stonington. En. Sept. 11, 1861; mustered in Sept. 21, 1861; trans. to 32d Co. 2 Batt. V. R. C. Aug. 21, 1863; Disc. Sept. 21, 1864. (p. 348)

Perry Averill — 2661?
Capt.; Co. D (23 Reg. Conn. Vol. Inf.?). Res. Southbury. En. Oct. 12, 1861; mustered in Feb. 18, 1862; mustered out (First Lieut. pro. Jan. 1, 1864; disc. to date Feb. 24, 1865. (p. 520)

ERRATA.

Page 1, line 9, 477 should be 1115

Page 1, line 10, 498 should be 1177

Page 1, line 17, insert: 468 after p.

Page 4, line 2, insert: 75 after p.

Page 8, last line, add: p. 41

Page 9, line 19, add: p. 41

Page 25, line 18, add: are given on pp. 14, 15, 19

Page 32, line 11, substitute grandfather for Father

Page 45, last line, add: and to Miss Margaret Avery Augur who gave her services most generously as proof-reader and indexer of the entire MS.

Page 359, line 38, Daniel should be Dudley

Page 441, line 31, Job should be John

Page 441, line 39, 427b should be 427a

Page 442, line 3, 427b should be 427a.

Page 449, line 11, 958 should be 998

Page 453, line 8, 1070 should be 1110

Page 548, line 24, 1469 should be 1519

Page 562, line 8, 259 should be 266

Page 536, line 22, 263 should be 270

Page 613, line 21, Averill should be Ludden

Page 633, line 37, 2028 should be 1028

Page 635, line 7, 1038 should be 1035

Page 697, line 13, 1251 should be 1278

Page 1015, William[1] Averell appears on p. 71

Page 1015, William[2] Averell appears on p. 73

INDEX

In searching for those who bear the name Averell, Averill or Avery, it will often be necessary to look under all three variants before finding the persons desired.

After the names of all descendants of William[1] Averell the generation number has been added; in the case of those bearing the Family name the genealogical number (in parenthesis) also has been given.

The maiden name of married women is shown in parenthesis.

It frequently happens that many members of the Family bear the same Christian name. To avoid confusion resulting from this fact, it has been deemed expedient for identification to give in several instances the name of the father and even, in rare cases, that of the grandfather.

Aban, Mabel[8], 733
Abbotte, Elias, 474
Abbe, Abial[6], 295
—— Abigail[6], 295
—— Amos[6], 295
—— David[6], 295
—— Ebenezer[6], 295
—— John[6], 295
—— John, Jr.[6], 295
—— Mary[6], 295
—— Olive(a)[6], 295
—— Olive(b)[6], 295
—— Richard, 136
Abbott, Ann, 708, 709
—— Annie (Avery), 672
—— Benjamin, 308
—— Charles[8], 769
—— Ed.[8], 769
—— Henry[8], 769
—— Jacob, Jr., 308
—— Capt. James[7], 279
—— Lyman F., 672
—— Milo, 546, 769
—— Nehemiah, Jr., 107
—— Robert B., 452
Abby, Abiel (Averell), 187
—— Ebenezer, 295
—— Jacob, 993
Abby, } John, 183, 187, 190, 295, 296, 993
Abbe, }
Abers, Mrs. Zilla, 762, 915
Adams, Benjamin F., 476
—— Eliza[8], 677
—— Evie[8], 677
—— Frank J.[8], 677
—— George E., 808
—— John, 211
—— Lieut. John, 990
—— Joseph, 470, 677
—— Lillian[8], 677
—— William, Jun., 63
—— William, Ser., 63
Addington, Isaac, 103
Adkins, Elizabeth, 74
Agg, Mary, 34
Albee, Armenius[8], 790
—— Arthur D., 564, 787
—— Francis T., 567, 790
—— Orestus[8], 790
Albert, Mary A., 851
Alden, } Elizabeth (Phillips), 75
Aldin, }
Alden, } John, Jr., 75
Aldin, }
Alden, John, 75, 664
Alden, Priscilla (Mellen), 664
Aldous, Hannah E.[8], 733
—— Hiram, 515, 733
Aldrich, Margaret Seton, 777
Alexander, Caroline (——), 692
—— Chancey, 425, 595
—— Corra G., 955
—— Eliza A., 478, 692
—— Giles, 692
—— Miss H. S., 479, 696
—— James, 293
—— Philip, 184
—— Susannah (Reed), 458
Alger, William, 579
Alian, Samuel, 221
Allen, Alexander, 388
—— Amy (——), 254, 255
—— Barnabas, 254, 255
—— Catherine P., 450, 632
—— Charles W., et al., 629, 840; 735
—— E. C., 683
—— Maj. Eben'r, 360, 996
—— Elizabeth, 153, 275, 276
—— Gen. Ethan, 251, 357, 992, 993
—— Frances Helen, 853
—— Frederick, 867
—— George M., 518
—— Henry M., 743
—— Herman, 251
—— Col. Ira, 241, 251, 353, 357, 360, 996, 997, 998
—— John, et al., 445; 565; 632
—— Levi, 256, 266
—— Ruth M., 969
—— Samuel, 797
—— Col. Seth, 997
—— Susanna, 632
—— William[8], 518
—— Zimri, 251
Alleyn, John, 196
Allin, Ebenezer, 280
—— Eben'r, Jr., 280
—— Elias, 280

Allin, Lucy, 280
—— Mehitable (Dana), 280, 402
—— Miss ——, 282, 402
—— Molle, 280
—— Nathan, 280
—— Phebe, 280
Alline, Henry, 205, 218
Allison, Thomas, 773
Allton, Charles Jerome, 573, 798
—— Daniel, 798
—— Elizabeth Chandler[9], 798
—— Frederick Warren[9], 798
—— Helen White[9], 798
Altenberg, Lucinda, 811
Altimes, John, 165
Ambler, John, 577
—— Lydia, 412, 577
Ames, Hannah, 567
—— John, 15
—— Kittie, 762
—— Thirza, 557
Amherst, Jeffrey, 983
Amidon, Elijah, 301
Anderson, Adelaide, 675, 873
—— Albert[7], 482
—— Alice[10], 939
—— David R., 726
—— F., 344
—— G. F., 823, 939
—— George, 873
—— Hannah, 598
—— Hannah Sophia (Eldridge), 453, 636
—— John Averell[7], 482
—— Joseph, 738
—— Lenord[10], 939
—— Mr. ——, 552
—— Raymond[10], 939
—— Roland[10], 939
Andre, Maj., 372
Andrews, Adelbert E.[9], 867
—— Amanda[9], 753
—— Annie Belle[9], 866
—— Annie Laurie (Avery), 867
—— Carl[9], 867
—— Chadburn A.[9], 872
—— Charles F., 672, 872
—— David, 470
—— Della I.[9], 866
—— Earl[9], 867
—— Edith, 914
—— Edmond, 180
—— Edwin Dexter, 666, 866
—— Elisha, 384
—— Elizabeth, 330, 470
—— Elizabeth (——), 470
—— Erasmus D., 791
—— Right Hon. Francis, 39
—— Grace[9], 867
—— Henry Clay[9], 753
—— Jason, 752, 753
—— John, 866
—— John, called Corpl. John, 80, 81
—— John, Jun., 63
—— John, Ser., 63
—— John F.[9], 867
—— Joseph, 138
—— Judson[9], 867
—— Julia[9], 753
—— Juliette[9], 753
—— Linwood[9], 867
—— Lulu Evelyn[9], 867
—— Lyman L.[9], 872
—— Mary, 763
—— Robert, 82
—— Sarah, 97, 138
—— Sarah Ann[9], 753
—— Waldo[9], 867
Andros, Abel Averill[7], 416
Andros, Benjamin, 290, 416
—— James Sanford[7], 416
—— Sally (Averill), 290
—— William Noice[7], 416
Angevine, Alice S.[8], 520, 737
—— George S.[8], 520
—— Harriet E.[8], 520
—— John, 519, 520
—— John H.[8], 520
Aniball, John, 97
Ann, Queen, 133, 144, 156
Annis, George, 892
—— } Lora,
—— } Sarah, 719, 892
Appleby, Elias, 453
Appleton, Dan'l, et al., 129, 394; 191
—— Col. Daniel, 213, 978
—— John, 63, 64, 69, 80
—— Judge John, 122, 123, 129, 130, 193
—— Samuel, 63, 64, 69, 89
Apthorp, Henry, 354
Archer, Gabriel, 161
—— John Holmes, 722
Archibald, Jennie S., 952
Ardron, A. Louisa[10], 940
—— Benjamin J.[10], 940
—— Grace E.[10], 940
—— H. Ruth[10], 940
—— Joseph, 827, 940
—— Josephine H.[10], 940
—— Mary E.[10], 940
—— Ralph A.[10], 940
—— Samuel R.[10], 940
Armstrong, Capt. John, 334, 993, 994
—— Maj. Thomas, 334, 993, 994
Arnheiter, Lillian, 935
Arnold, Gen. Benedict, 992
—— Gen. Jacob, 864
—— Jane Elizabeth, 864
Ashton, Joshua, 513
Atkins, Mina, 689
Atkinson, Hannah E., 457, 638
—— Col. John, 857
—— Samuel, 638
—— Theodore, 182
Aubrey, Cornelia A., 507, 727
Augur, Brevet Maj. Gen. Christopher C., 864
—— Ellen Adair[9], 866
—— Nellie (Avery), 865
—— Margaret Avery[9], 865
—— Newell Avery[9], 866
—— Walter Wheaton, 665, 864
—— Wheaton[9], 865
Aurel, Jonathan. See Averill, Jonathan (224)
Aurelle, Eugene d', 9
—— Gabriel Antoine d', 9
Austen, }
Austin, } Capt., 347, 987
Austin, Elizabeth, 350, 503
—— Capt. Josiah, 653
—— Leonard, 373
—— Sarah Thomas, 465, 653
Avaril, Joseph. See Averill, Joseph (241)
Avaril, Thomas. See Averill, Thomas (212)
Avary, Joshua[6] (721), 394
Avenel, Gervase, 38
—— Robert, 38
—— Roger, 38
Avenell, Joannis, 24
—— John, 22
—— Thomas, 24
Averal, Samuel[6] (710) a*Joseph*[5]), 393, 566, 790, 791, 926
Averall, Ebenezer. See Averill, Ebenezer (219)
—— Sam'l. See Averell, Samuel (108)
—— Thomas. See Averill, Thomas (49)
Averel, Ezekiel. See Averell, Ezekiel, (184)

Averel, James Jr., See Averell, James (304)
Joseph. See Averell, Joseph (178)
Averell, Aaron[6] (306), 287
—— Abbie[8] (2065), 631
—— Abby Ann[7] (1110), 453, 462, 463
—— Abial[5] (158), 187, 188, 190, 295
—— Abiel[4] (53), 123
—— Abigail[3] (17), 97, 108, 137
—— Abigail[4] (43), 121
—— Abigail[4] (99) (*Job*[3]), 149
—— Abigail[4] (109) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152, 153, 277
—— Abigail[6] (303), 287
—— Abigail[7] (1011), 449
—— Abigail[7] (1025), 451, 633
—— Abigail[7] (1039), 452
—— Abigail (——), 19, 51, 53, 54, 64, 69, 70, 72, 73, 79
—— Abigail Electa[8] (1766), 581
—— Abijah[4] (77) (*Thomas*[3]), 135, 137, 228, 232, 233, 234, 235, 341, 344, 480, 481, 482, 697, 698, 699
Averell, } Abraham, 17, 22
Avrell, }
Averell, Abraham[7] (1034), 452
—— Adam, 39
—— Addison[7] (1080), 460
—— Adeliza[8] (2123), 637
—— Agnes[8] (2476), 699
—— Albert[7] (1104), 462, 649
Albert H.[8] (2047), 628, 839
—— Albert James[7] (1070), 459, 642, 645
—— Albertha[8] (2169), 649
—— Albion Francis[9] (3115), 811
—— Albra Ellen[8] (2085), 635
Alexander Morton[9] (3076), 807, 935, 971
—— Alexander Trowbridge[10] (3867), 935
—— Alfred Stone[7] (1109), 462, 463
—— Alice[8] (2176), 650
Averell, } Alice (——), 19, 25
Averill, }
Averell, Alice Maria[9] (3368), 841
Alice Marion[8] (2172), 650
—— Alma Chester (Nelson), 840, 944
Alvarado W.[8] (2045), 628
—— Amy[5] (164), 187, 188, 190, 304
—— Ann[7] (1014), 449
—— Ann Maria[7] (1096), 462
Ann Priscilla[8] (2074), 632
—— Ann Waldo[8] (1711), 572, 796
—— Anna[5] (163), 184, 187, 188, 190, 303
Anna[6] (364), 299, 303, 423, 432
Anna[6] (384), 301
Anna Butler (Foote), 642, 645
Anna Jeannette[8] (1706), 570
Anna Maria[7] (1072), 459, 646
Anna (Greensleet), 122, 123, 124, 191
Anne, 17
Averell, } Anne, 32, 33, 34
Averill, }
Averell, Annes, 35
—— Annie Allen[9] (3026), 797
—— Annie Leland[8] (2161), 648
—— Annis[7] (827), 421, 591
—— Archann Maria[8] (1824), 588, 810
—— Arthur[6] (465) (*Ezekiel*[5]), 320, 461, 648
—— Arthur Augustus[8] (1828), 590
—— Arthur Baxter[9] (3006), 794
—— Arthur Henry[7] (1092), 461
Arthur Stinson[7] (1093), 461
Arzilla H.[7] (1038), 452
—— Asa[7] (828), 421
Augusta Frances[8] (1754), 581, 804
Augustus Bertrand[7] (1008), 315, 449, 630
—— Austin F.[8] (2116), 637
—— Avery, 411
Averell, Azariah[6] (343), 294, 419, 588
—— Baldwin, 23
—— Bartholmew, 36
Bathsheba[7] (737), 402
Bathsheba (Pain), 230
—— Beersheba[7] (747), 405
Benedict, et al., 30; 30
Benjamin[3] (27) (*Thomas*[2]), 100, 101, 103, 150, 151, 152, 272, 275, 276, 277, 394, 569, 975, 979, 980
—— Benjamin[4] (102) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152, 975, 979, 980
Benjamin[6] (305) (*James*[5]), 284, 412, 413, 580, 581, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 934, 935
Benjamin, Jr.[7] (762), 413
—— Benjamin[8] (1755), 581
Benjamin Holland[9] (3051), 803, 932
—— Bennet, et al., 24; 30
Bernice M.[11] (4200), 971
—— Bessie[9] (3742), 912
Betsey[6] (383), 301
Betsey[6] (542), 347, 488
Betsey[7] (772), 414
Betsey[7] (968), 442
Betsey[7] (1043), 453
Betsey[7] (1062), 446, 454
Betsey Bordman[7] (818), 420
Betsey (Turner), 490
Bradford Young[7] (1073), 459
Caleb N.[9] (3743), 913
Caroline[8] (2058), 630, 841
Caroline (Otis), 630
Caroline Young[7] (1009), 449
Carr[6] (451), 314, 315, 452, 635
Carrie Emma[9] (3058), 804
Catherine[9] (3370), 841
Catherine B.[8] (2122), 637
Charles[7] (778), 415
Charles[7] (963), 442
Charles[8] (2067), 631
Charles[8] (2171), 650
Charles[9] (3069), 806
Charles Allen[8] (2077), 633, 841
Charles Edward[9] (3066), 805
Charles Gardiner[7] (1087), 461, 648
—— Charles Henry[8] (1763), 581
—— Charles Henry[9] (3052), 803
Charles Holt[7] (725), 398, 400, 570, 794, 932, 971
Charles L.[8] (2048), 628
Charles Irving[9] (3365), 840
Charles Justin[9] (3116), 811
Charles Lafayette[8] (2073), 632
Charles Lewis[8], 412 (adopted)
Charles M.[9] (?), 570
Charles Vincent[8] (2178), 650
Charles Wilson[8] (2159), 648
Charlotte[6] (471), 320
Chester Dewey[9] (3040), 801
Deacon Christopher[7] (1061), 454, 637, 843, 844
Clara L., 571
Clara M.[8] (2062), 631
Clarence Hilton[8] (2168), 649
Clarence William[9] (3067), 806
Clarissa[7] (1045), 453
Clementine Eleanor[7] (1004), 447, 449, 628
Cordelia[7] (1078), 460
Cyrus[6] (217), 231, 232
Cyrus Austin[8] (1834), 592, 810, 811
—— Cyrus Brown[7] (1055), 453, 636
—— Daniel, 988
Daniel[4] (46) (*Nathaniel*[3]), 121, 976
Daniel[5] (151) (*Jacob*[4], *Nathaniel*[3]), 178, 179, 294, 420, 591, 810, 976
Daniel[6] (349), 294, 420

Averell { Daniel[6] (483), 328
Averell { David
—— Daniel[7] (823), 420
—— Daniel[8] (2166), 649
—— Daniel Chase[8] (2147), 647, 846
—— Daniel Gent[6] (466), 320, 461, 649
—— Daniel Gent[7] (1100), 462
—— Daniel J.[7] (1048), 453, 463
Averell, { David[5] (191), 211, 221, 222, 314,
Avery, } 316, 328, 468
Averell, David Otis[8] (2066), 631
Deidamia Pulsifer[8] (1760), 581
—— Dolly[7] (802), 419
—— Dorithie, 17
—— Duncan Dunbar[7] (1089), 461
Eadeth (Hutchins), 149, 150
—— Eben[7] (768), 414
—— Eben Guy[8] (2145), 647
—— Eben Wilde[7] (1275), 482
—— Ebenezer[3] (14) (*William*[2]), 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96, 97, 121, 130, 131, 225, 227, 332, 333, 474, 475, 476, 688
—— Ebenezer[4] (52) (*John*[3]), 123, 194, 306, 307, 308, 309, 311, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 940, 941, 971
—— Ebenezer[5] (216), 231, 340
—— Ebenezer[5] (226) (*Solomon*[4]), 235, 345, 346, 347, 487, 488, 489, 490, 700, 701, 702, 703, 986, 987, 1001, 1002
—— Ebenezer[6] (449) (*William*[5]), 314, 315, 452, 635
—— { Ebenezer[7]
{ Eben, Jr. (1036), 452, 635, 843
—— Edward[7] (1259), 480
—— Edward[8] (2508), 703
—— Edward Everett[9] (3057), 804
—— Edward Robert[9] (3065), 805
—— Edward W.[10] (3851), 932, 971
—— Edwin Smith[7] (1075), 459, 646, 846
—— Edwin Sumner[8] (2149), 647, 846
—— Effie L.[9] (3364), 840
—— Elbridge[8] (2063), 631, 841
—— Eleanor[7] (1044), 453
—— Elijah[6] (504), 226, 332, 474, 475
—— Elijah Mayhew[6] (452), 313, 314, 315, 453, 636
—— Elijah N.[7] (1051), 453
—— Eliza[7] (734), 401, 573
—— Eliza[7] (738), 402
—— Eliza[7] (810), 419
—— Eliza[8] (1983), 620
—— Eliza Melissa[8] (1753), 581
—— Eliza Thompson[7] (1278), 482, 697
—— Elizabeth, et al., 14; 35, 37; 37
—— Elizabeth[4] (33) (*William*[3]), 119, 154
—— Elizabeth[4] (100) (*Job*[3]), 149
—— Elizabeth[6] (458), 316, 458
—— Elizabeth[6] (493), 330
—— Elizabeth[7] (985), 444, 624
—— Elizabeth[7] (1068), 459
—— Elizabeth[7], { (1196), 332, 475
Betsey, }
—— Elizabeth[7] (1292), 489
—— Elizabeth Buell[10] (3855), 933
—— Elizabeth (Chandler), 573
—— Elizabeth (Hilton), 328
—— Elizabeth Kennedy[7] (1101), 462, 649
—— Elizabeth M. (Mayo), 645
—— Ellen, 17
—— Ellen (——), 15
—— Ellen[8] (2064), 631
—— Ellen Maria[8] (1761), 581
—— Ellicott[7] (1258), 480
—— Elmira[8] (1979), 619
—— Emeline[7] (1063), 457
Averell, Emerette Louisa[8] (1767), 581, 807
Emery F.[8] (2118), 315, 321, 454, 637
—— Emery J.[8] (2117), 637
Emily Clementina[7] (1295), 491, 700
Emmanuel, 165
—— Enoch[5] (190) (*Israel*[4]), 1, 211, 218, 221, 222, 314, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 331, 464, 465, 468, 469, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951, 976, 978, 979
Enoch Faulkner[7] (821), 420, 590, 591
—— Ephraim[5] (112) (*William*[4]), 160, 987
Ephraim[6] (300), 287
—— Ephraim[6] (301), 287
Eric[8] (1704), 570
Ernest Lincoln[8] (2160), 648
—— Ernest W.[9] (3363), 840
Eugene[8] (1831), 591
—— Eunice[3] (120), 164, 190
—— Eunice[5] (193), 211, 222
—— Eunice[7] (825), 420
—— Eunice Sawyer[7] (1058), 453
—— Eva May[9] (3062), 804
Eveline M.[7] (1084), 460
Experience[6] (363), 185, 299, 422
Ezekiel[3] (18), 96, 97
Ezekiel[5] (184) (*Job*[4]), 209, 210, 319, 461, 462, 463, 648, 649, 650, 988, 989, 1002
Deacon Ezekiel[6] (453) (*John*[5]), 313, 315, 316, 446, 454, 636, 637, 843, 844
Ezekiel[8] (2124), 637
—— Fanny[9] (3039), 801
Fidelia[8] (2142), 646
Flora Etta[9] (3068), 806
—— Florence[8] (2093), 636
Frances[8] (2477), 699
Frances Ann[7] (1005), 449
Francis, 34
—— Francis[6] (443) (*Samuel*[5]), 313, 315, 449, 628, 630
Francis[7] (1255), 344, 480
Francis Onsville[7] (1107), 462, 650
Frank[7] (1032), 451
—— Frank[9] (3737), 912
—— Frank Alonzo[9] (3064), 805, 935
—— Frank Alonzo[10] (3864), 935
—— Frank B.[8] (2101), 636
Frank C.[10], (3850), 932
—— Frank Lincoln[8] (2086), 635
—— Frank Wilbur[8] (2060), 631, 841
Fred Arthur[9] (3060), 804
—— Fred Gilbert[10] (3857), 934
Hon. Frederick[6] (295), 281, 282, 401, 570, 571, 572, 573, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798
Frederick[7] (733), 401, 573, 798
—— Frederick Austin[9] (3117), 811
—— Frederick Sprague[9] (3739), 912
—— { Geoffrey,
—— { Jeffery, 15, 17, 52
George et al., 17; 24
George[7] (759), 412
George[7] (1059), 454, 636
—— George Beverley[7] (1007), 449
George E.[7] (750), 405
—— George W.[8] (2128), 638
—— George W.[9] (3053), 803
—— George Washington[7] (1105), 462, 649
—— George Washington[8] (1749), 581, 803
—— George William[8] (2150), 647
—— Gertrude[8] (2087), 635

Averell, Gertrude Blanche[9] (3063), 804
Gertrude Eliza[9] (3366), 840, 944
Gillian, 37
Goldie[9] (3071), 806
Grace[8] (2163), 649
Greenleaf G.[7] (1056), 453
Guy[6] (461), 315, 319, 450, 459, 646, 846
Guy, Jr.[7] (1076) (*Guy*[6]), 459, 646, 846
Hammond[5] (273) (*James*[4]), 152, 275
Hannah[4] (66), 131
Hannah[5] (185), 210, 320
Averell, } Hannah[6] (316), 288, 414
Avery, }
Averell, Hannah[6] (382), 301
Hannah[6] (455), 316, 457, 458
Hannah[6] (544), 347, 489
Hannah[7] (769), 414
Hannah[7] (1026), 451
Hannah (Jackson), 65, 81, 86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 95, 96, 108, 118, 122, 125
Hannah Jane[8] (1823), 588, 810
Hannah Maria[7] (1112), 463
Hannah (Rundlet), 314, 450, 459
Harold[9] (3371), 842
Harold Phillips[9] (3025), 797
Harriet[7] (967), 442
Harriet[7] (1023), 451
Harriet Blanche (4202), 971
Harriet Bond[7] (1095), 462
Harriet M.[8] (1981), 620
Harriet Seymour[9] (3034), 800, 932
Harriet Sophia[8] (2099), 636
Harry[9] (3736), 912
Hartley[7] (1002), 448
Hattie M.[9] (3054), 804
Helen[7] (1264), 481
Helen Elizabeth[8] (1720), 573
Helen Louisa[7] (1283), 482
Helen Mabel[8] (2174), 462, 650
Helene Bell[8] (2510), 703
Henry, et al., 16, 18, 23; 29, 30; 30
Henry[6] (528), 343, 344, 480, 481
Henry[7] (964), 442
Henry[7] (1256), 480
Henry[7] (1276), 482
Henry Allen[8] (2151), 647
Henry Chandler[8] (1719), 573
Henry Lewis[9] (3406), 846
Henry William[7] (1106), 462
Herbert[8] (2094), 636
Herbert[9] (3373), 843
Hill[7] (962), 442
Hiram[6] (545) (*Ebenezer*[5]), 347, 490, 700, 701, 702, 703
Hiram[7] (807), 419
Hiram[7] (2nd) (998) (*William*[6]), 447, 628, 839, 840
Horatio[6] (546), 348
Horatio(a)[7] (756), 412
Horatio(b)[7] (757), 412, 580, 802
Hortense Elenor[8] (2162), 648
Hugh, 23
Huldah[5] (187), 211, 222
Huldah (Hemenway), 491, 703
Ichabod[4] (75) (*Thomas*[3]), 135, 136, 136, 137, 142, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235, 333, 337, 340, 357, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 879, 880, 881
Ida Eleonora[8] (2049), 628, 840
Irene[7] (808), 419
Lieut. Isaac[5] (208) (*Luke*[4]), 226, 227, 332, 474, 475, 476, 688, 989
"Rev." Isaac[6] (506), 333
Isaac[7] (984), 444, 623
Averell, Isaac Cooper[6] (530) (*Ebenezer*[5]), 343, 344, 481, 482, 697, 698, 699
Isaac Henry[7] (1277), 482
Isaac Mansfield[7] (1280), 482, 699
Isaac Newton[7] (1205), 475, 688, 689
Isaac Seymour[9] (3033), 800, 932
Isabel, 29
Isaiah[5] (215), 231, 232, 996, 997
Israel[4] (56) (*Job*[3]), 1, 125, 128, 129, 139, 195, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 208, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 224, 271, 314, 315, 322, 323, 324, 328, 330, 446, 464, 465, 468, 470, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 874, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951, 975, 978, 979
Averell, } Israel[5] (194) (*Israel*[4]), 211, 222,
Avery, } 328, 329, 470, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 873, 874, 989
Averell, Iva F.[8] (2056), 630, 840
Jabez[6] (307), 287
Jacob, 990
Jacob[4] (42) (*Nathaniel*[3]), 115, 120, 121, 132, 173, 179, 191, 294, 420, 591, 810
Jacob[6] (543) (*Ebenezer*[5]), 347, 489, 700
Jacob[7] (824), 420
James, 16, 17
James[4] (101) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152, 394, 569
James(a)[5] (111) (*William*[4]), 160, 283
James(b)[5] (118) (*William*[4]), 156, 157, 158, 160, 278, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 405, 406, 407, 412, 413, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 932, 933, 934, 935
James[5] (125), 165, 979, 980
James[5] (176), 210
James[5] (275) (*James*[4]), 152, 275
James, Jr.[6] (304) (*James*[5]), 284, 285, 286, 287, 406, 407, 408, 411, 412, 577, 579, 580, 799, 800, 801, 802, 808, 932, 990
James[5] (445) (*William*[5]), 314, 315, 449, 630, 631, 841
James[6] 2nd (460) (*John*[5], *Job*[4]), 315, 319, 459, 641, 642, 645, 646, 846
James[7] (763), 413
James, Jr.[7] (1018), 449
James[7] (1254), 344, 480
James[9] (3032), 800
James Deloss[7] (745), 405
James G.[10] (3853), 932
James George[8] (1732) (*James*[7]), 577, 800, 932, 933
James Henry[8] (2175), 650
James Lyman[8] (1757), 581
James M.[8] (1703), 570
James Martin[7] (1050), 453
Rev. James Olney[8] (1716), 572, 798
James W.[7] (752), 408, 412, 577, 799, 800, 932
James Watson Webb[8] (1746), 580
Jane, et al., 32; 34
Jane[6] (134), 171
Jane[7] (1017), 449, 631
Jane[7] (1042), 452, 453
Jane[7] (1086), 461
Jane (——), 574
Jane Abby[8] (2158), 648

Averell, Jane (Russell), 578, 579
—— Jane Russell[8] (1734), 579, 801
—— Jane Webb[8] (1745), 580, 802
— Jean (McLellan), 169
—— Jennie Gross[8] (2153), 647, 846
—— Jeremiah[4] (47), 120, 121, 178
—— Jerusha (Dresser), 396
Joan, 32, 34
—— Joanna[6] (351), 295
—— Job, 390
—— Job[8] (12) (*William*[2], *William*[1]), 1, 89, 90, 92, 95, 96, 120, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 139, 140, 141, 170, 199, 211, 222, 223, 224, 266, 311, 312, 313, 315, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 328, 329, 330, 332, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 468, 470, 471, 472, 474, 619, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 641, 642, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 879, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951
—— Job[3] (26) (*Thomas*[2], *William*[1]), 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 270, 272, 273, 389, 390, 391, 393, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 969, 970, 980
—— Job[4] (54) (*Job*[3], *William*[2]), 1, 125, 127, 128, 129, 130, 141, 161, 170, 195, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 218, 219, 221, 224, 225, 271, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 319, 320, 321, 324, 330, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 641, 642, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 941, 942, 943, 944
—— Job[4] (98) (*Job*[3], *Thomas*[2]), 1, 148, 149, 150, 273, 274, 390, 980
—— Job, Jr.[5] (174), 196, 199, 210
—— Job, Jr.[5] (trad.), 210
—— John, et al., 14; 23; 35; 35
—— Avery, Averill, Averie, Averys, Averyes, John, et al., 31, 32, 33, 34; son of above, 32, 33, 34; grandson, 32, 33, 34; grt. grandson, 32, 34
—— Rev. Doctor John, 39
—— John[2] (5), 73
—— John[3] (28) (*Thomas*[2]), 103
—— Capt. John[4] (48) (*John*[3], *William*[2]), 123, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 188, 189, 190, 191, 193, 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304, 349, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 431, 432, 433, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 602, 603, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 823, 824, 936, 937, 938, 939, 975, 996
—— John[4] (104) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152
—— John[5] (181) (*Job*[4], *Job*[3]), 205, 209, 210, 314, 315, 316, 325, 326, 446, 453, 457, 458, 459, 460, 636, 637, 638, 641, 642, 645, 646, 647, 648, 843, 844, 845, 846
Averell, Avery, John[6] (317) (*Benjamin*[5]), 288, 415, 620, 621, 622
Averell, Capt. John, Jr.[6] (454), 316, 454, 638, 844
—— John[8] (1751), 581
—— John[8] (2506), 700
—— John Alonzo[8] (1756), 581, 805, 935
—— John Calhoun[7] (1054), 453
—— John D.[6] (524), 344, 480
—— John D., Jr.[7] (1257), 480
—— John Hedge[7] (760), 413, 580, 803, 804, 805, 934, 935
Gen. John Henry[8] (2718), 760, 911, 912
—— John Henry[9] (3740), 912, 966
—— John Hiram[7] (1293), 489, 700
—— John Lucien[8] (2146), 647
—— John McFarland[7] (1099), 462
—— John Merrill[7] (819), 420
—— John Rundlet[7] (1074), 459
—— John T.[8] (1978), 619
—— Jonathan[4] (105) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152
—— Joseph[3] (25), 103, 982
—— Joseph[4] (34) (*William*[3]), 1, 116, 118, 119, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 200, 203, 414, 415, 582, 807, 808, 935, 936, 971, 982
Joseph[4] (95) (*Job*[3]), 148, 978, 981, 982
—— Joseph[4] (103) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152, 981, 982
Joseph[5] (178), 210, 990
Averell, Avery, Joseph[6] (311), 288, 414, 582
Averell, Joseph[6] (448), 314, 315, 451
Joseph[6] (505), 332, 475
Averell, Averill, Joseph[7] (767) (*Shadrach*[6]), 4, 414, 582, 807, 935, 971
Averell, Joseph[7] (1013) (*James*[6]), 449, 630, 841
Averell, Averill, Joseph[7] (1102), 462, 649
Averell, Averill, Job
Averell, Joseph Warren[8] (1707), 572, 794
—— Josiah[5] (213), 231, 232
—— Josiah[6] (296) (*Stephen*[5]), 281, 397, 402, 574, 576, 799
Averell, Averill, Joyce, 31, 32, 33, 34
Averell, Joyce (Moore), 34
—— Judith[4] (55), 125, 128, 129
—— Julia[7] (1064), 457
—— Julia Arthur[9] (3738), 912
—— Julia Elizabeth[8] (2509), 703
—— Julie[8] (2095), 636
—— Julietta[7] (1094), 461
—— Kate Weston[8] (2082), 633
—— Katherine[4] (51), 123, 194
—— Kennerly Marshall[9] (3744), 913
—— Kenneth Waldo[10] (?), 797
—— Kezia[4] (57), 125, 128, 129, 222
—— L. Charles[9] (3005), 794, 932, 971
—— Laura[7] (1260), 480
—— Laura Catherine (Griffith), 344, 480
—— Lawrence A.[8] (2057), 630, 840
—— Le Baron Decourcy[7] (1006), 449
—— Lew Wallace[8] (2173), 650
—— Hon. Lewis[7] (732), 401, 572, 794, 795

Averell, Lewis[7] (758), 412, 796
—— Lewis Allen[9] (3027), 797
—— Lewis Frederick[8] (1715), 572, 797
— — Lewis Frederick[9] (3023), 797
—— Lewis Waldo[8] (1710), 572
— Lizzie Frances[8] (2052), 629, 840
—— Lottie Helen[9] (3074), 806
— · Louis Albert[8] (2167), 649
—— Louis Stratton[9] (3073), 806
— · Louisa[7] (1263), 481
— Louise[10] (3852), 932
· — · Louise Richmond[8] (2152), 647
—— Lovina Hedge[8] (1752), 581, 804
—— Lovina (Holland), 413
— Lucia[7] (741), 402
— · Lucius Wilcox[8] (1764), 581, 806
— · Lucretia[7] (731), 401, 570, 571, 572
– Lucretia[7] (743), 402
—— Lucy[6] (541), 347, 487, 488
— Lucy Lovinia[7] (1300), 491, 703
· Lucy Maria[7] (1049), 453
— · Lulu[8] (2164), 649
— · Luther Hill[7] (1029) (*Moses*[6]), 451, 634, 842
—— Lydia[4] (68) (*Ebenezer*[3]), 131
—— Lydia[4] (96) (*Job*[3]), 148
—— Lydia[6] (trad.), 210
—— Lydia (Ambler), 577
—— Lydia Ann[8] (2345), 689
—— Mamie[9] (3070), 806
—— Marcia(a)[7] (753), 412
—— Marcia(b)[7] (755), 412, 579, 580, 777
—— Marcia[8] (1730), 577
—— Marcia (Holt), 412, 579
—— Margaret, 38
—— Margaret[5] (135), 171
—— Margaret[6] (441), 313, 448
—— Margery, et al., 17; 36
—— Maria, 34
—— Maria[8] (2096), 636
—— Maria Anne[7] (1028), 451, 633, 634
—— Maria Caroline[8] (2080), 633
—— Maria Elizabeth[9] (3118), 811
—— Marie Josephine[11] (4201), 971
—— Marion Emily[10] (3866), 935
—— Martha, 36
—— Martha[8] (2079), 633
—— Martha Amelia[7] (1301), 491
—— Martha Ann (——), 415
—— Martha Louise[10] (3865), 935
—— Mary (?), 165
—— Mary[4] (94) (*Job*[3]), 148
—— Mary[5] (113) (*William*[4]), 118, 160, 278
—— Mary[5] (121), 118, 164, 165
—— Mary[5] (136), 118, 171
– · Mary[6] (183), 210
—— · Mary[6] (188), 211, 322
—— · Mary[6] (302), 287, 405
—— Mary[6] (463), 319, 460
—— Mary[6] (475), 327
— — Mary[7] (809), 419
– Mary[7] (987), 444, 625
—— Mary[7] (1194), 332, 475
—— Mary[7] (1262), 480
—— Mary[8] (1731), 577, 799
· — Mary[8] (1974), 619
—— Mary[8] (1984), 620
—— Mary[8] (2097), 636
— Mary (——), 284
—— Mary (——), 389, 390, 391
—— Mary (——), 459
—— Mary A.[8] (1705), 570
—— Mary Adelia[10] (3863), 935
—— Mary Ann[8] (1977), 619
— Mary (Averill), 454
— Mary B.[8] (2059), 630
Averell, } Mary (Chambet), 150, 151, 152
Averill, }
Averell, Mary Cliffordier[8] (1765), 581, 806
—— Mary E.[7] (1037), 452
—— Mary Eliza[8] (2121), 637
—— Mary Frances[7] (1083), 460, 648
—— Mary (Gould), 475
—— Mary Grace Preston[7] (1053), 453
—— Mary (Hutchinson) Tuckerman, 210
—— Mary Jane[7] (751), 405
— — Mary Jane[9] (3055), 804
—— Mary (Kenney), 215, 216, 217, 222
—— Mary (Lee) Hilton, 221, 222
—— Mary (Phippen), 185, 186, 187, 188, 190
—— Mary (Preble), 147, 148
—— Mary Rexford[7] (1282), 482, 699
—— Mary Stewart[6] (457), 316
—— Mary Stewart[7] (1069), 459, 641, 642
—— Mary (Symonds), 237
—— Mary Trask[7] (1113), 463
—— Mary (Walker), 283
—— Mary Williamson[9] (3038), 801, 933
—— Maud[9] (3072), 806
—— Maud Lizzie[9] (3061), 804, 935
Averell, } Mathew, 36, 37
Auerell, }
Averell, Mathias, 35
· — — Matilda Edwina[8] (2143), 646
—— Mattie[8] (2098), 636
—— May[7]. See Mary[7] (1194)
—— May[8] (2165), 649
—— Mehetabel[4] (63), 131
—— Mehetabel[6] (353), 295
—— Mehitabel (Dana) Allin, 402
—— Mehitable (Foster), 130
— · Dr. Mehitable Merrill[7] (822), 420, 590
—— Melvin L.[7] (1031), 451
—— Michael, 14
—— Minnie Bell[9] (3059), 804
—— Minnie Sophia[8] (2100), 636
—— Miriam[4] (45), 121
—— Moses[6] (347) (*Nathaniel*[5]), 294, 419, 588, 589, 590, 810
—— Moses[6] (447) (*William*[5]), 313, 314, 450, 451, 459, 632, 633, 634, 841, 842
—— Moses[6] (507), 332, 333, 475
—— Moses[7] (811), 419
—— Moses[7] (814), 420
—— Moses[7] (1015), 449
— — · Moses Abbey[7] (820), 420, 589, 590
— Moses Faulkner[8] (1827), 590
— · Moses Lucien[7] (1030), 451, 634
—— Nabby[7] (826), 420
—— Nancy[6] (469), 320
— Nancy[7] (748), 405
—— Nancy (Hodge), 448
— · Nancy Jameson[7] (1052), 453
Averell, Nathaniel (148). See
Averill, Nathaniel (148)
Averell, Nathaniel[5] (?), 481
—— Nathaniel[3] (10) (*William*[2]), 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96, 115, 119, 120, 121, 122, 127, 173, 177, 179, 294, 419, 420, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 810
—— Capt. Nathaniel[4] (41) (*Nathaniel*[3], *William*[2]), 120, 121, 132, 173, 177, 178, 190, 191, 294, 419, 587, 588, 589, 590, 810
—— "Nathan"iel[6] (467), 320, 462, 649, 650
— — Hon. Nathaniel[7] (965) (*Samuel*[6]), 442, 619, 830, 831
—— Nathaniel[7] (1066), 457
—— Nathaniel C.(a)[6] (459), 319
· Nathaniel C.(b)[6] (462), 315, 319, 460, 647, 648
Nathaniel Perkins[6] (342) (*Nathaniel*[5]), 257, 294, 419, 587, 588
—— Nathaniel Perkins, Jr.[7] (804), 419, 587

Averell, Nelson Josiah[7] (746), 405
—— Nicholas, et al. (1631), 14, 15, 16, 22, 51, 52; 14
—— Olive[5] (165), 187, 188, 190, 304
—— Olive Mae[10] (3858), 934
—— Oliver[5] (*John*[4]), 184
—— Orlando B.[8] (1702), 570
—— Oscar James[7] (1299), 491, 702
— Parnell, 36
—— Paul Maxwill[7] (1098), 462
—— Phebe[4] (70), 130, 131, 132
— Phebe[5] (137), 172, 288
—— Phebe[6] (508), 332, 333, 476
—— Phebe Jane[8] (1759), 581, 805
—— Philetus[8] (1750), 581, 803, 934, 935
—— Philipp, 28
—— Priscilla[7] (1195), 332, 475
— Priscilla (Peabody), 332
—— Rachel[4] (110) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152, 153
— Rachel(b)[6] (400), 305, 435
—— Rachel[7] (813), 419
—— Rachel W.[7] (1085), 461
— Ralph[9] (3369), 841
—— Rebecca, 36
— Rebecca[5] (138), 172
— Rebecca[6] (381), 301
—— Rebecca Gallison[7] (1279), 482, 698, 699
— Reed Follett[8] (2170), 649
— Reuben Coburn[7] (1081), 460
— Rhoda H.[8] (1748), 581, 803
—— Rhoda (Morey), 580
—— Richard, et al., 23; 24, 34; 36, 37
— Robert, 16, 17, 51
—— Robert[7] (1022) (*Moses*[6]), 450, 632, 841, 842
—— Rosa Belle[7] (1010), 449
—— Roxie Shepherd[7] (1103), 462
—— Rufus[7] (1111), 463
— Ruth[4] (65) (*Ebenezer*[3]), 131
— Ruth[5] (119), 164, 287
— Ruth[5] (186), 210, 321
— Ruth[5] (192), 211, 222
— Ruth[7] (742), 402
— Ruth[7] (771), 414
— Ruth[10] (3856), 933
—— Ruth (Bemis), 157, 160, 278, 283
Averell, Avery, Ruth (Hilton), 325, 326, 327, 464
Averell, S. Abbie[8] (2127), 638
Averell, Averill, Sabrina, 26
Averell, Salinda[7] (815), 420
— Salinda Evelyn[8] (1829), 590
—— Sally[7] (770), 414
—— Sally[7] (966), 442
—— Sally[7] (1046), 453
—— Sally[7] (1202), 332
Sarah
—— Samuel, 28
—— Samuel (177), see Averill, Samuel (177)
—— Samuel[3] (24), 103, 983
—— Samuel[4] (31) (*William*[3]), 118, 119, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 172, 173, 287
Averell, Averill, Avery, Samuel[4] (108) (*Benjamin*[3]), 152, 153, 276, 277, 983
Averell, Samuel[5] (140), 172
—— Samuel[6] (161) (*John*[4]), 187, 188, 190, 301, 302, 426, 427, 428, 431, 597, 598, 599, 600, 602, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 936, 937, 993, 998
Averell, Avery, Samuel[5] (199) (*Samuel*[4]), 195, 223, 330, 331, 472, 473, 474, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688, 876, 879, 1002
Averell, Averill, Avery, Samuel[6] (270), 275, 389, 390, 391, 394, 563
Averell, Samuel[6] (428) (*Benjamin*[5]), 312, 442, 619, 830, 831
—— Capt. Samuel, Jr.[6] (440) (*Samuel*[5], *Job*[4]), 313, 447, 448, 629, 630, 840
—— Samuel[7] (765), 414
—— Samuel[7] (969), 442
—— Samuel[7] (1000) (*William*[6]), 447, 628, 840
—— Samuel[8] (2054), 630, 840, 944
—— Samuel Ford[7] (1091), 461
—— Sanford Kingsbury[8] (2051), 629
—— Sarah, et al., 34; 34
—— Sarah[2] (4), 73, 81, 104, 105
—— Sarah[3] (23), 98, 102
—— Sarah[4] (44), 120, 121, 178
—— Sarah[5] (139), 172
—— Sarah[5] (179), 200, 210
—— Sally
—— Sarah[6] (348), 294
—— Sarah[6] (445), 314
—— Sarah[7] (806), 419
—— Sarah[7] (1016), 449
— Sarah[7] (1033), 451
—— Sarah[7] (1197), 475
— Sarah[7] (1202), 475
—— Sarah[7] (1261), 480
—— Sarah[8] (2061), 631
—— Sarah[9] (3021), 797
—— Sarah[9] (3374), 843
— Sarah (——), 200, 205, 206, 207, 210, 219
—— Sarah Armenia[8] (1758), 581
—— Sarah (Cunningham), 444
—— Sarah Elizabeth(a)[7] (1296), 491
—— Sarah Elizabeth(b)[7] (1297), 491, 701
—— Sarah Elizabeth[8] (2120), 637
—— Sarah (Howlett), 120, 121
—— Sarah (Martin), 234
—— Sarah S.[7] (749), 405, 576
—— Sarah Smith[7] (1065), 457
— Seth[7] (1012), 449
— Seth[7] (1024), 451
— Sewall[7] (?), 329
Averell, Shadrach[6] (309), 288, 414, 582, Avery, 807, 935, 971
Averell, Shadrach, Jr.[7] (766), 414
—— Silas[3] (20), 96, 97
— Solomon(a)[6] (350), 294
—— Solomon(b)[6] (352) (*Daniel*[5]), 295, 420, 591, 810
—— Sophia (——), 415
—— Sophronia[6] (464), 319
—— Stephen[4] (36) (*William*[3]), 118, 161, 163, 164, 167, 168, 169, 172, 179, 288
—— Stephen(a)[5] (115) (*William*[4]), 160
—— Stephen[6] (the elder) (291) (*Stephen*[5]), 281, 282, 396, 397, 400, 405
—— Stephen[6] (the younger) (299) (*Stephen*[5]), 280, 282, 405, 576
—— Stephen[6] (308), 287
—— Stephen[7] (724) (*Stephen*[6]), 282, 396, 397, 806, 807, 1004
—— Stephen[7] (739), 402, 574
— Stephen[7] (761) (*Benjamin*[5]), 443, 581, 805
— Stephen Franklin[8] (1762), 581, 806
—— Stinson[6] (474), 320
— Sumner[8] (1830), 591
—— Susan, 35
—— Susan[5] (182), 210
Susanna
—— Susan[6] (436), 312, 445
—— Susan M.[7] (?), 313
— — "Susan" Margaret[8] (2075), 632
—— Susanna[4] (59), 125, 128, 129
—— Susanna(a)[4] (61), 131
—— Susanna(b)[4] (64), 130, 131, 132

Averell, Susanna[5] (189), 210, 211, 222, 322, 323, 446
Averell, Avery, Susanna[6] (478), 328, 469
Averell, Averill, Susanna (Brown), 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 199, 200, 211
Averell, Susannah[5] (210), 132, 226, 227, 333
—— Susannah[6] (456), 316, 458
—— Sylvester Gilbert[9] (3036), 800
—— Thankful[6] (473), 320
—— Thelma[9] (3367), 840
Averell, Avery, Theodore[6] (696), 391
Averell, Theodore I.[8] (2046), 628
—— Theodore Sydney[9] (3741), 912
—— Thomas, et al., 23; 25; 31; 32, 34; 32, 33, 34; 34; 34; 36; 38; 261
—— Thomas of Ridley Kent (d. 1556), 16, 51; grandson of above and brother of Nicholas, 16; son of William Averell and Alice ——; 19; brother of William and Alice ——; 19
—— Thomas[2] (3) (*William*[1]), 73, 75, 79, 83, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 109, 115, 118, 146, 150, 151, 162, 270, 272, 275, 276, 277, 389, 390, 391, 393, 394, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 969, 970
—— Thomas[3] (16) (*William*[2]), 45, 89, 92, 95, 96, 97, 98, 119, 128, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 143, 144, 154, 171, 228, 232, 235, 333, 337, 341, 344, 345, 346, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 879, 880, 881, 986
—— Waldo Burlinghame[9] (3007), 794
—— Wallace[8] (2504), 700
—— Walter Chapman[8] (2050), 629
—— Walter Hollis[10] (3868), 936, 971
—— Walter Tucker[8] (3024), 797
—— Ward[7] (1040), 452
—— Warren[7] (1060), 445, 454, 637
—— Warren Fay[8] (2119), 637
—— Warren Waldo[7] (735), 401, 402
—— Warren Waldo[9] (3022), 797
—— Wealthy Bradford[7] (1108), 462, 463
—— Willard[7] (986), 444, 624
Averell, Auerell, William, et al., 19; 22; 23; 27, 28; 30; 30; 30; 34; 34; 35; **35**, 36, 37, 38; 36; 36
Averell, Avery, Averill, Averie, Averys, Averyes, William, et al., 32, 33, 34
Averell, William, 991
Averell, Averill, Avery, William[1], 1, 2, 4, 5, 9, 10, 13 (14?), 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 30, 47, 51, 52, 53, 54, 57, 58, 59, 60, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 79, 81, 97, 104, 114, 117, 119, 121, 125, 130, 132, 137, 138, 143, 146, 150, 151, 154, 162, 165, 170, 171, 172, 173, 177, 179, 183, 190, 193, 194, 199, 211, 222, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 232, 235, 236, 241, 242, 259, 260, 266, 267, 270, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 282, 283, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294, 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 313, 315, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 328, 329, 330, 332, 333, 337, 341, 344, 345, 346, 348, 350, 351, 352, 355, 356, 358, 361, 362, 363, 364, 366, 370, 374, 375, 377, 378, 383, 384, 385, 387, 388, 389, 391, 393, 394, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406, 412, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 468, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 492, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 513, 514, 515, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 641, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 735, 737, 738, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 905, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974
Averell, Averill, Avery, William[2], 1, 9, 57, 64, 65, 68, 69, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 95, 96, 97, 98, 105,

108, 109, 115, 117, 119, 121, 125, 130, 132, 137, 138, 143, 146, 154, 162, 165, 170, 171, 172, 173, 177, 179, 183, 190, 193, 194, 199, 211, 222, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 232, 235, 236, 241, 242, 259, 266, 267, 278, 279, 280, 282, 283, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294, 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 313, 315, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 328, 329, 330, 332, 333, 337, 341, 344, 345, 346, 348, 350, 351, 352, 355, 356, 358, 361, 362, 363, 364, 366, 370, 374, 375, 377, 378, 383, 384, 385, 387, 388, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406, 412, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 468, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 492, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 513, 514, 515, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 641, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 735, 737, 738, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 756, 747, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 905, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 971, 972, 973, 974

Averell, Averill, Avery, William[3] (9), 66, 73, 80, 89, 92, 96, 103, 117, 118, 154, 162, 165, 171, 172, 173, 174, 278, 279, 280, 282, 283, 285, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406, 412, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 971

Averell, William[4] (30) (*William[3]*), 118, 119, 154, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160, 171, 173, 174, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 285, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406, 412, 414, 415, 418, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 932, 933, 934, 935, 971

Averell, William[5] (180) (*Job[4]*), 200, 205, 210, 313, 314, 315, 325, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 841, 842, 991

—— William 2nd[6] (433) (*Benjamin[5], Job[4]*), 312, 444, 624, 625

—— William[6] (547), 348

—— William[7] (764), 413

—— William[7] (961), 442

—— William 3rd[7] (989), 444

—— William[7] (1027), 451, 633

—— William[7] (1088), 461

—— William[7] (1294), 489

—— William[8] (2505), 700

—— William H., 991

—— William Mansfield[8] (2475), 699

—— William S.[8] (2081), 633

—— William C.[7] (1041), 452

—— William Carr[7] (1047), 314, 453, 635

—— William Coulter[9] (3075), 806

—— William D., 39

—— William Henry(a)[7] (1281), 482

—— William Henry(b)[7] (1284), 482

—— William Henry 2nd[8] (2651), 730

—— William Holland[8] (1747), 581, 803, 934

—— William Holt[7] (754), 284, 285, 286, 411, 412, 577, 578, 579, 580, 801

—— William Holt 2nd[9] (3037), 800, 933

—— William Holt[10] (3854), 933

—— William John[8] (1733), 577, 800, 933

—— William John[9] (3035), 800

—— William Pitt[7] (736), 402

—— William Robert[8] (2076), 633, 841

—— William Rufus[8] (2177), 650

—— Brevet Major General William Woods[7] (1298), 491, 492, 545, 701, 702

—— William Woods 2nd[8] (2507), 703

—— Willis[8] (2148), 647

—— Willyam, 14

—— Wilson[7] (1090), 461

—— Zachariah[6] (468), 320

Zena Hyde[7] (1097), 462

Averhill, David. See Avery, David (107)

Averhill, David, Jr. See Avery, David, Jr. (276)

Averie, Elizabeth, 33

—— William, 24

Averiel, Daniel. See Averell. Daniel (46) and Averell, Daniel (151)

Averil, Benjamin. See
Averell, Benjamin (27), and
Averell, Benjamin (102)
Averil, David. See
Avery, David (107)
Averil, Ebenezer, 993
Averil, Ebenezer (219). See
Averill, Ebenezer (219)
Averil, Ebenezer (226). See
Averell, Ebenezer (226)
Averil, Emanuel, 977, 982
Averil, Ezekiel. See
Averell, Ezekiel (184)
Averil, Ira, 1000, 1001
Averil, Isaac. See
Averill, Isaac (259)
Averil, Joseph, 990
Averil, Joseph (25 or 34). See
Averell, Joseph (25) and
Averell, Joseph (34)
Averil, Nathaniel. See
Averill, Nathaniel (254)
Averil, Paul (82 or 230). See
Averill, Paul (82), and
Averill, Paul (230)
Averil, Paul (211). See
Averill, Paul (211)
Averil, Samuel. See
Averill, Samuel (97)
Averil. Thomas. See
Averill, Thomas (212)
Averill, } Mrs. A. A., 142, 236
Averell, }
Averill, Aaron[7] (1612), 564, 788, 928, 929, 970
—— Aaron Perley[7] (805), 419, 588
—— Abbie[8] (2629), 727
—— Abbie A.[8] (2874), 788
—— Abbie Johnson[8] (2891), 793, 930
—— Abby[9] (3303), 831
—— Abby Jane Gardner[8] (2328), 678
—— Abby Louise[8] (1826), 588
—— Abby Maria[8] (2001), 622
—— Abiel Ward[7] (1629), 565
—— Abigail[4] (79) (*Thomas*[3]), 135, 137
—— Abigail[4] (90) (*Isaac*[3]), 146, 266
—— Abigail[5] (201), 223
—— Abigail ("Nabbie")[6] (372), 300, 425
—— Abigail[6] (380), 301, 428
—— Abigail[6] (715), 393, 568
—— Abigail[7] (931), 438
- - Abigail[7] (1618), 564, 789
- Abigail[9] (3404), 846
—— Abigail Elizabeth[8] (1709), 572, 795
—— Abigail Langdell Odell[7] (959), 441, 617
—— Abigail (Bickford) (Meservey), 438
—— Abigail (Hackley), 535
- - Abigail (Hansome), 564
- - - Abigail (Holt), 398, 399
— Abilene Chandler[9] (3031), 798
- Achsah Maria[8] (2770), 769
· Ada Mabel[8] (1951), 609, 827
· Ada Maria[9] (3689), 902
—— Adah Mary[9] (3190), 820, 938
—— Adda[8] (2628), 727
—— Adda[8] (2634), 728
—— Addie[8] (1955), 610
—— Addie M.[9] (3379), 843
- - Adela Mary (Trow), 952, 953
—— Adela Maud[10] (3979), 953
—— Adelaid F.[8] (2771a), 375, 545, 546, 771
—— Adelb(ert?)[8] (2444), 696
—— Adelbert, 1004
—— "Adelbert C." See Averill, Charles Albert[8]
—— Adelia C.[8] (2400), 692
—— Adelia Letetia[7] (1559), 558, 782
—— Adelia M.[8] (2786), 774
Averill, Adeline[7] (1470), 535
Adeline[7] (1615), 564, 789
— - Adeline[8] (2543), 710
Adeline[8] (2699), 752
· - Addie[8] (1955), 610
Adula[8] (1879), 598
—- Agnes Narzene[8] (1847), 593
— Aladdin[6] (406), 307
Alanson F.[7] (1472), 536
- - Albert[7] (868), 427
Albert[7] (1232), 478, 693
Albert[8] (2069), 632
Albert[10] (Neil?) (4078), 968
—— Albert Augustus[7] (816), 420, 588, 810
Albert B.[8] (2847), 786
- Albert E.[8] (2104), 636
Albert Evander[8] (2600), 723, 894
Albert Frederick[8] (1718), 573, 798
Albert Guy[9] (3821), 929, 970
· - Albert James[8] (2133), 645, 845
Albert John[7] (853) (*John*[6]), 426, 597, 814
Albert Marshall[9] (3774), 918, 968
—— Albert N.[8] (2399), 692
- Albert Perry[9] (3256), 829, 941
Albert Sherwood[9] (3402), 846
Albert Washington[7] (1591), 560
· Alberta M.[8] (1947), 609, 826
- — Albion[8] (2090), 635, 843
—— Albion W.[9] (3378), 843
— — Alden[8] (2071), 632
· Aldula[7] (871), 427
Aleda V. (Lilly), 880
—— Aleria[8] (1881), 598
— Rev. Alexander McCormick[8] (1768), 4, 582, 807, 935, 971
— Alfred[8] (1913), 602, 819
· Alfred[8] (1887), 599
Alfred[9] (3755), 915
Alfred Alexander[7] (1589), 560, 784
Alfred Augustus[7] (1363), 44, 504, 724
- Alfred Augustus[9] (3639), 894
- Alfred Charles[8] (2744), 762, 915
—— Alfred Perry[9] (3678), 899
- Alice[6] (425), 310, 311
— Alice[7] (1407), 513
— Alice[8] (2680), 745
— Alice[9] (3201), 823
· —— Alice Adelia[8] (1869), 596
Alice Alma[9] (3804), 926
- - Alice Belle[8] (2654), 730
— Alice Byington[9] (3704), 906
Alice E.[9] (3668), 896
— Alice Louisa[8] (2503), 700
— Alice Margaret[9] (3307), 831
—— Alice May[8] (1992), 621
Alice Nora[10] (4005), 955
—— Alice Waterman[9] (3574), 885, 955
- - Alida[8] (2351), 690
— Alida M.[8] (2644), 729
- - Allen[6] (410), 308
- Allen Wiley[6] (681) (*Philo*[5]), 388, 562, 787, 925
— Allie (Doolittle), 820
Alma[6] (408), 307, 438
- Almena Morency[8] (2522), 706
· Almira[7] (1233), 478, 694
· Almira Henrietta[8] (2837), 784
—— Almira J.[8] (2550), 711, 712
Alonzo[8] (2624), 727
Alonzo Amos[7] (842), 424
- Alonzo Gladwin[8] (2760), 764, 918, 968, 969
· - Alonzo Page[9] (3234), 826
Alonzo W.[9] (3585), 886
Alphonso Barton[8] (1958), 612, 827
— Althea[9] (3647), 896
Alton Wheeler[9] (3113), 809

Averill, Alura L.[7] (898), 435
Alva[6] (416), 308
Alvin[7] (1634), 567, 791
Alvin Adelbert[9] (3665), 896
Alvin Hovey[8] (2637), 729, 896
Alvin Proctor[5] (2591), 723
Amanda[7] (1290), 487
Amanda[7] (1517j), 546, 769
Amanda[8] (2768f), 769
Amanda F.[7] (1467), 535, 754
Ambrose Bradford[5] (2525), 706, 885, 955, 956, 974
Ambrose Henry[8] (1991), 621
Amelia[6] (657), 383
Amelia[9] (3613), 892, 959
Ammi[6] (344), 294
Amorette[6] (693), 389
Amos[5] (156), 179, 988
Amos[8] (370) (*Thomas*[6]), 300, 304, 424, 593, 812
Amos Eugene[8] (1874), 597
Amy[5] (263), 270
Amy[6] (684), 388, 562
Andrew Evander[8] (2600), 723
Andrew Peabody[7] (1359) (*Benjamin*[6]), 504, 723, 894, 959
Andrew Poe[7] (1554), 557
Andrew Preston[8] (2602), 723, 894, 959
Andrew Preston Peabody[9] (3641), 895
Andrew Wallace[8] (1943), 607
Angelia Alice[8] (1848), 594, 812
Angelia M.[8] (2551), 711, 712, 888
Angelina[8] (1890), 600, 815
Angeline[7] (864), 427
Ann[7] (1382), 507, 728
Ann M.[8] (1945), 609, 825
Anna, 354
Anna[6] (364), 299
Anna[6] (553), 350, 498
Anna[7] (874), 432
Anna (Averill), 298
Anna Agnes[9] 3196), 823
Anna Boynton[8] (1987), 621
Anna Boynton[8] (1993), 47, 621, 832
Anna (Cogswell), 534
Anna E.[8] (1780), 582
Anna Elizabeth[8] (2384), 691
Anna Frances[8] (1940), 607, 825
Anna Jane[9] (3152), 814
Anna (Johnson), 437
Anna Lenox[8] (2136), 646
Anna Louise[9] (3203), 823, 939
Anna M.[8] (1953), 610, 827
Anna Matilda[8], 717, 891
Anna May[8] (2131), 641, 845
Anna Rhoda[8] (1919), 603
Anna (Woodbury), 494, 495
Anne, 33, 34
Anne[6] (571), 355
Anne[8] (2559), 715
Anne (——), 354
Annette Elizabeth. See
Nettie Elizabeth
Annie[9] (3013), 797
Annie Bigelow[10] (4011), 956
Annie Elizabeth[8] (2502), 700
Annie L.[8] (2154), 647
Annie Laurie[9] (3336), 839
Annie M.[8] (2852), 786
Annie Maria[8] (2607), 723, 895
Anson[7] (1071), 459, 645, 846
Anson Burlinghame[8] (2137), 646
Anthony Wilson[8] (2523), 706, 884, 955
Arabel Dodge[9] (3680), 899
Arabella Seavey[7] (1639), 568
Arabella Seavey[8] (2887), 793, 929
Archibald Roger[9] (3206), 823
Arminda[7] (727), 398, 399, 400

Averill, Arminta Olive[7] (1596), 561
Arthur[8] (2799), 780
Arthur[9] (3705), 906
Arthur Allen[8] (2854), 562, 787, 925
Arthur Caverno[8] (2570), 718
Arthur Cheney[9] (3577), 885, 955
Arthur Earl[9] (3202), 823
Arthur Hoyt[8] (2687), 751
Arthur Joseph[9] (3187), 819
Arthur Lane[9] 3510), 875
Arthur Lindley[10] (4010), 956
Arthur R. C.[9] (3599), 890
Arthur L., 2nd[10] (3910), 939
Arthur Tappan[8] (1921), 603, 819, 820, 939
Arthur V.[9] (3194), 820
Arzilla[8] (2089), 635
Asa[5] (159) (*John*[4]), 183, 184, 187, 188, 190, 296, 297, 298, 421, 422, 423, 592, 593, 811, 995
Asa, Jr.[6] (360), 298
Asa[6] (398), 305
Asa[6] (409) (*David*[5]), 308, 438, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 825, 826, 827, 940, 971
Asa 2nd[7] (830), 421
Asa[7] (929) (*Asa*[6]), 438, 610
Asa[7] (1460) (*Noble*[6]), 535, 752, 906, 962, 974
Asa[7] (1527), 548
Asa M.[8] (1950), 609, 826
Asa Millard[9] (3230), 826
Asahel Thompson[8] (2751), 763, 917
Asenath Katherine[9] (3683), 900
Asenath (Peck), 735
Augusta[8] (1788), 583
Augusta Relifa[8] (1844), 593
Augustin[6] (607) (*Perry*[5]), 5, 31, 32, 42, 43, 364, 517, 524, 741, 743, 744, 905
Augustin[7] (1418), 517
Augustin[7] (1436), 525
Augustin Garley[7] (1431), 525
Austin[7] (1003) (*Samuel*[6]), 448, 630, 840
Ara A.[10] (4075), 967
Ava Maria[9] (3689), 902, 961
Barbara[10] (3927), 942
Baron Weston[9] (3824), 929
Barr Cushing[9] (3310), 831, 941
Bathsheba[6] (294), 282
Beatrice[10] (3906), 938
Beatrice[10] (4067), 965
Beatrice Jeannette[9] (3252), 828
Belle[9] (3111), 809
Benjamin, 988
Benjamin[5] (175) (*Job*[4]), 205, 208, 210, 311, 442, 443, 444, 445, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 830, 831, 832, 835, 941, 942, 975, 976, 978, 979
Benjamin[5] (197) (*Samuel*[4]), 223, 329, 470, 471, 472, 677, 678, 875, 988
Benjamin[5] (274) (*James*[4]), 152, 275, 276, 394, 569
Benjamin, Jr.[6] (434), 312
Benjamin[6] (491) (*Benjamin*[5]), 4, 330, 470, 677, 678, 875
Benjamin[6] (534b), 345
Benjamin[6] (563) (*Joseph*[5]), 352, 504, 722, 723, 724, 894, 895, 959
Benjamin[6] (722), 394, 569
Benjamin[7] (1162) (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5]), 471, 677, 875
Benjamin[7] (1358) (*Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5]), 504, 722, 894
Benjamin[7] (1517a), 545
Benjamin[7] (1647), 569

Averill, Benjamin[8] (2320), 678
—— Benjamin B.[8] (2395), 692
—— Benjamin Dunn[8] (1952), 609, 610, 827, 940, 971
—— Benjamin F.[7] (960e), 441
—— Benjamin Franklin[6] (683), 388
—— Benjamin Franklin[8] (2589), 723, 894
— — Benjamin Osgood[9] (3229), 826
—— Benjamin Russell[8] (2601), 723
— Bernard[7] (1312), 494, 495, 708
—— Bert[8] (1903), 600
—— Bertha Boynton[9] (3311), 831, 942
—— Bertha Bradford[10] (3983), 953, 973
—— Bertha (Buckingham), 905
— Bertha Wiley[9] (3154), 814
— Bessie[8] (1969), 615, 828
— Bessie E.[9] (3777), 922
—— Bessie Emma[10] (3976) 953, 972
—— Bethel P.[7] (1602), 562, 786, 925
— — Betsey[6] (369), 300, 423
— — Betsey[6] (556), 350
—— Betsey[6] (565), 352
— — Betsey[6] (632), 374
—— Betsey[6] (656), 383
—— Betsey[6] (675), 387
—— Betsey[7] (729), 398, 399, 400
—— Betsey[7] (792), 417
— Betsey[7] (1310), 495, 707
—— Betsey[7] (1438), 525
—— Betsey[7] (1469), 535, 755
—— Betsey A.[7] (1494), 541, 763
— - Betsey Caroline[8] (2667), 742
— — Betsey (Dorr), 442
—— Betsey (Jeffrey), 4
—— Betsey (Johnson), 522, 903
—— Betsey (Roberts), 569
— - Beulah May[9] (3178), 818
— - Blaine[9] (3237), 826
— - Blanche[9] (3300), 831
—— Blanche Edna[9] (3338), 839
— - Bradford Stanwood[8] (2141), 646
—— Burt Jerome[8] (2396), 692
— - Burton[8] (1904), 600
—— Cady Orlo[9] (3575), 885
— - Caleb Nichols[7] (1481), 536, 759, 911, 913, 966
— - Calista[7] (1252), 479
— — Calvin[5] (267) (*Moses*[4]), 269, 270, 388, 562
—— Calvin[6] (405) (*Ebenezer*[5]), 307, 437, 441, 503, 607
— - Calvin[6] (616), 370, 536
— - Calvin[7] (922), 437
—— Calvin Harleigh[7] (960), 441, 618
—— Calvin Ketchum[7] (1477), 536, 757, 911, 965
—— Canfield[6] (580) (*Josiah*[5]), 358, 509, 510, 729
—— Cara Loretta[7] (856), 426
— — Carl William[9] (3559), 881
—— Carlos[7] (866), 427, 599
—— Caroline[7] (882), 433
— Caroline[7] (1019), 450, 631
— - Caroline[8] (2033), 627, 836
— — Caroline[9] (3403), 846
—— Caroline A.[8] (1822), 588
— — Caroline Brownell[10] (3900), 937
—— Caroline Frances[9] (3583), 886, 957
—— Caroline Maria[10] (4089), 970
— - Caroline Seviah[8] (2531), 708
— - Caroline Wallace[7] (919), 437, 607
— - Carolyn Mercer[9] (3769), 917
— Carolyn Rose[9] (3673), 898
—— Carrie[9] (3079), 807
— Carrie[9] (3725), 911
— - Carrie Adelle[8] (2413), 695, 881
—— Carrie Grace[8] (2763), 765
- - - Case Leonard[9] (3753), 915

Averill, Caspar Stephen[8] (2736), 762, 914
- Cassius[7] (1377), 507, 727
- Catherine[6] (581), 356, 358, 509
· - Catherine[7] (1482), 536
—— Catherine Browning[7] (786), 417
- · Catherine (Canfield), 358, 510
— Catherine E.[8] (1721), 576
Catherine Isabella[8] (1944), 608
· Catherine Maria[8] (2706), 757
Ceresco P.([a])[8] (2610), 724
· Ceresco P.([b])[8] (2611), 724
- Chandler[7] (1331), 497, 498
— Charles (brother of Isaac Blakeman), 34
— Charles[6] (341), 294
— Charles[7] (783), 416
- Charles[7] (854), 426, 597
— Charles[7] (1222), 477
· — Charles[7] (1484), 537
- Charles[7] (1488), 538
— Charles[7] (1586), 559
—— Charles[8] (1855), 594, 812
— Charles[8] (1956), 610
— Charles[8] (1972i), 619
- Charles[8] (2695), 752
— — Charles[8] (2769a), 769
- Charles[9] (3014), 797
— Charles[9] (3109), 809
— Charles[9] (3746), 914
- — Charles A. J.[8] (1792), 583
- Charles Albert[8] (called "Adelbert C.") (2754), 764, 918
— - Charles Augustus[7] (1445), 526
- Charles Baker[7] (1590), 560
- — Charles Baker[8] (2039), 627, 838, 839, 942, 943, 944
- Charles E.[8] (2711), 758
— Charles Edward[8] (2389), 692
— Charles Edward[8] (2659), 735, 900
- Charles Edward[9] (3337), 839
— — Charles Edward[9] (3684), 901
- Charles Elam[8] (2732), 761
— Charles Eugene[8] (2541), 710, 887
- Charles Eugene[8] (2588), 721, 893
— Charles Ephraim[9] (3629), 893
— Charles F. (?), 495
— Charles F.[8] (1980), 620, 830
Charles F.[9] (3101), 808, 936
- Charles Franklin[8] (2528), 708
— Charles H.[8] (2875), 788
— - Charles Heman[8] (1872), 597, 814
- - Charles Henry[6] (694), 389
— Charles Henry[8] (1713), 572, 796
— Charles Jarvis[9] (3772), 917
- Charles Julian[8] (2648), 730
— - Charles Ketchum[7] (1480), 173, 536, 758, 911
— Charles Ketchum[8] (2715), 759
- Charles Ketchum[9] (3719), 908
— Charles Leon[9] (3560), 881
- Charles Merritt[8] (2892), 793
· Charles Merritt[9] (3778), 922
· Charles Mills[9] (3748), 914
— Charles N.[7] (1601), 562
· Charles Peabody[9] (3638), 894, 959
- - Charles Pinkney[7] (1604), 562
· Charles Robert[7] (1236) (*David*[6]), 478, 695, 881
Charles Ross[8] (2501), 700
— Charles Sewall[7] (992), 445
- - Charles Sidle[8] (2738), 762, 914
- Charles Sidney[8] (2603), 723
- Charles Smith[8] (2676), 32, 524, 744
- Charles Virgil[8] (2842), 784
· Charles Volney[10] (3905), 938
- Charles Warren[9] (3644), 896
- Charles Weston[9] (3578), 885, 956, 974
· - Charles William[7] (1444), 526
Charlie Bera (3555), 881

Averill, Charlie W.[8] (2853), 786
Charlotte[7] (938), 439
Charlotte[7] (1224), 478, 691
Charlotte[8] (2547), 712
Charlotte[9] (3151), 813
Charlotte Baker[6] (678), 387, 561
Charlotte E. (Sanders), 736
Charlotte W.[8] (2547), 712, 887
Chester[6] (624), 373, 374, 541, 763
Chester[7] (894), 435, 604
Chester[7] (1453) (*Nathaniel*[6]), 534, 747, 905
Chester[8] (2686), 747, 905
Chester[9] (3702), 906
Chester[9] (3812), 928
Chester Baldwin[9] (3589), 888, 957
Chester H. F.[9] (3603), 890
Chester Henry[10] (3933), 944
Chili[7] (1329), 497, 498, 714, 715
Chili[8] (2560), 715, 889, 958
Chili[9] (3596), 890
Chili L. E.[9] (3602), 890
Chloe[6] (601), 364, 518, 519
Clara[8] (1906), 600, 816
Clara[8] (2768g), 769
Clara[8] (2869), 788
Clara[9] (3102), 808, 936
Clara Belle[9] (3333), 838
Clara Belle[10] (4070), 966
Clara Blanche[9] (3822), 929, 970
Clara Laird[9] (3030), 798
Clara Lavan[8] (2416), 695, 881
Clara Lucile[10] (4084), 969
Clara T.[8] (1942), 607
Clara Wheaton[9] (3693), 905
Clarence B.[8] (2609), 724
Clarence C.[8] (1967), 614
Clarence Melville[8] (1959), 612
Clarence Walworth[8] (2705), 757
Clarina[6] (618), 366, 370, 537
Clarissa
Clarina[7] (1462), 535, 752, 753
Clarinda([a])[6] (589), 360
Clarinda Bragg[6] (594), 360, 515, 516
Clarissa[6] (335), 294
Clarissa[7] (1517[1]), 546, 770
Clarissa[8] (1787), 583
Clark[7] (848), 425
Claud E.[10] (3923), 940, 971
Claude Samuel[9] (3781), 923
Clementine[7] (958), 441
Clementine E.[8] (1972), 618
Clinton Spaulding[7] (923), 311, 437, 503, 607, 608
Clyde[10] (3987), 954
Clyde A.[8] (2454), 697
Cora Belle[8] (2392), 692, 880
Cora Marceline[10] (4031), 959
Cora (Wilkins), 941
Corinne[9] (3827), 930
Cornelia[7] (1439), 525, 744, 745
Cornelia Abigail[8] (2762), 765
Cornelia M.[8] (1724), 574, 575, 576
Currence([a])[5] (264), 270
Currence([b])[5] (268), 269, 270
Cynthia[7] (1540), 554, 775
Cynthia Julia[7] (1552), 557
Cynthia (Russell), 386
Cyrus[5] (——), 336
Cyrus[7] (829) (*Solomon*[6]), 421, 591, 810
Cyrus[8] (2859), 787
Cyrus B. 2nd[8] (2103), 636
Cyrus Edward[9] (3806), 926, 969
Cyrus Edward[10] (4083), 969
Daisy Anna Elizabeth[10] (4077c), 968
Dale[9] (3745), 914
Damon Rivers[8] (2693), 752, 906, 962, 974

Averill, Damon Rivers[10] (4062), 962, 974
Dana Albert[10] (3926), 941
Daniel, et al., 986; 988; 999; 999; 999; 1001; 1002
Daniel 2nd, 1004
Daniel (171). See David (171)
Daniel[7] (——), 335
Daniel[4] (89) (*Isaac*[3]), 145, 146, 242, 244, 245, 246, 247, 249, 253, 254, 256, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 268, 269, 366, 369, 370, 371, 373, 374, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921, 922, 923, 924, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 974
Daniel, Jr.[5] (253) (*Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3]), 265, 366, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921, 967, 968, 969, 986
Daniel[6] (328) (*Gideon*[5]), 291, 416, 585, 586, 809
Daniel[6] (387), 303, 433
Daniel[6] (548) (*John*[5], *Paul*[4]), 348, 349, 492, 493, 494, 704, 705, 706, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 971, 972, 973, 974
Capt. Daniel, 2nd[6] (628) (*Daniel*[5]), 366, 374, 542, 543, 765, 766, 921, 1003
Daniel[6] (705) (*Joseph*[5]), 393, 563, 564, 787, 788, 789, 926, 927, 928, 929, 969, 970
Daniel[7] (1219), 477
Daniel[7] (1223) (*Samuel*[6]), 477, 690, 880
Daniel[7] (1303) (*Daniel*[6]), 493, 704, 881, 882
Daniel[7] (1393) (*Dudley*[6]), 508, 728, 896, 897
Daniel[7] (1498) (*David*[6]), 542, 764, 918
Daniel[7] (1514), 545
Daniel[8] (2511), 705
Daniel[8] (2863), 788
Daniel David[9] (3564), 882
Daniel Lemuel[8] (2385), 691
David, et al., 988; 998; 1004
David
See Daniel[4] (89)
David[7] (?), 415
David[5] (171) (*Ebenezer*[4]), 195, 306, 307, 308, 438, 439, 440, 492, 493, 494, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 825, 826, 827, 828, 940, 991, 992
David[6] (362), 297, 299
David[6]. See
Daniel[6] (548)
David[6] (418) (*David*[5]), 308, 440, 613, 614, 615, 616, 828
David[6] (627) (*Daniel*[5]), 373, 374, 541, 763, 764, 915, 916, 917, 918, 967, 968, 969
David[7] (832) (*Obed*[6]), 297, 421, 592, 811
David[7] (935) (*Ethan*[6]), 439, 612, 827, 828
David[7] (1242), 479
David, Jr.[7] (1503), 542, 764
David Alonzo[8] (1839), 592, 811
David Branard[8] (2402), 693
David C.[8] (1972g) (*Moses*[7]), 619, 829, 941

Averill, David F., Jr.[7] (943) (*David*[6]), 440, 614, 828, 918, 968, 969
—— David Jordan[9] (3251), 828
—— David Merrill[9] (3566), 883
—— David Merrill[10] (3989), 954
—— David Morton[8] (1961), 612, 828
—— David Ransom[6] (514) (*Thomas*[5]), 339, 341, 478, 692, 693, 694, 695, 880, 881
—— David Ransom[7] (1230), 478, 692
—— David Townsend[7] (852), 425, 596, 813
David W.[7] (1248), 479
—— David Weston[7] (1305) (*Daniel*[6]), 493, 705, 706, 883, 884, 885, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 971, 972, 973, 974, 1003
—— Deborah[6] (555), 350
—— Deborah Hannah[8] (2889), 793
—— Dedsaix[8] (1878), 598
—— Deidamia[6] (636a), 377, 546, 547
—— Denton[8] (1911), 602, 818
—— Denton Cecil[9], 818
—— "Doctor"[7] (1285), 486
—— Dolly[b] (602), 364, 519, 520, 737
—— Dolly (——), 704
—— Dolly Betsey[7] (1423), 523, 738
—— Dora[8] (2144), 646, 846
Averill, }
Averell, } Dorcas, 14, 16, 51, 52
Averill, Dorothy[5] (152), 179
Dorothy[6] (319), 290
—— Dorothy[6] (346), 294
Dorothy[9] (3694), 905
—— Dorothy[9] (3698), 905
—— Dorothy[11] (4211), 973
—— Dorothy Mabel[9] (3238), 826
—— Dorothy (Whittlesey), 363
—— Dudley[5] (237) (*Joseph*[4]), 238, 240, 241, 354, 355, 356, 359, 507, 508, 728, 896, 897
Dudley[6] (575a) (*Dudley*[5]), 238, 356, 359, 507, 508, 728, 896, 897
—— Eade (Hutchins), 272, 273, 274, 275
—— Earl Amos[9] (3784), 923, 969
—— Earl M.[9] (3546), 879
—— Eben[7], 209
—— Eben[7] (926) (*Asa*[6]), 438, 609, 825, 826, 827
—— Eben[7] (950), 440, 617
—— Eben[8] (1972b), 618
—— Ebenezer, et al., 229; 996
Averill, Ebenezer (226). See
Averell, Ebenezer (226)
Averill, Ebenezer[4] (*Paul*[3]), 142
—— Ebenezer[4] (71) (*Thomas*[3]), 136
—— Ebenezer[4] (?), 339
—— Ebenezer[5] (?), 336
—— Ebenezer[5] (170) (*Ebenezer*[4], *John*[3]), 194, 306, 307, 436, 437, 438, 441, 605, 606, 607, 609, 610, 611, 612, 825
—— Ebenezer[5] (206), 227
Averill, } Ebenezer[5] (219) (*Abijah*[4]), 233,
Averell, } 234, 341, 342, 343, 344, 480, 481, 482, 697, 698, 699, 994, 995, 999
Averill, } Ebenezer 3rd[6] (403) (*Ebenezer*[5]),
} Eben, 307, 436, 607, 825, 842
Averill, Ebenezer Hubbard[7] (1361)
—— Edgar Adalbert[9] (3277), 830
—— Edgar Eugene[8] (2771b), 771, 923, 969
—— Edgar F.[7] (1491), 539, 762, 914
—— Edgar Francis[8] (2834), 784
—— Edgar Waite[10] (4079), 969
Edison(a)[8] (2627), 727
—— Edison(b)[8] (2635), 728
—— Edith[6] (706), 393
Edith[9] (3150), 813
Averill, Edith[9] (3768), 923
—— Edith Amanda[9] (3241), 827, 940
Edith Evelyn[10] (3913), 940
Edith S.[8] (2451), 697
—— Edith Weston[10] (3973), 953
Edmond Heath[8] (2756), 764
—— Edmund M.[9] (3231), 826
Edmund Morris[7] (1499), 542, 764
Edna Amelia[9] (2668), 742
Edna Rachel[9], 818
—— Edward, et al., 18; 23
Edward[6] (527), 344
—— Edward[6] (534a), 345
Edward[7] (1231) (*David R.*[6], *Thomas*[5]), 339, 340, 478, 693, 880
Edward[7] (1286), 487
—— Edward[7] (1374), 506
Edward[8] (1856), 594
—— Edward[8] (2041), 627, 839, 944
Edward[8] (2626), 727
—— Edward[8] (2633), 727
—— Edward[9] (3012), 796
—— Edward Augustus[8] (1813), 587
Edward C.[10] (3932), 943
Edward E.[7] (1404), 513
—— Edward Everett[9] (3640), 895
Edward Franklin[7] (1548), 557
Edward Humphrey[8] (2652), 730
Edward Mark[9] (3612), 891
Edward Marshall[9] (3734), 912, 966
Edward Putnam[7] (1362), 504, 724
Edward Scott[9] (3321), 836, 942
Edward Sullivan[8] (2571), 718, 892, 959
—— Edward Wilson[9] (3170), 815, 936, 937
Edward Wilson, Jr.[10] (3901), 937
—— Edwin[7] (857), 426
Edwin[7] (867), 427, 600, 815, 816
Edwin[8] (2810), 781
Edwin Low[10] (4064), 962
Edwin Paxton[7] (1400), 513
—— Edwin Rufus[9] (3008), 794
—— Edwin Wallace[8] (1817), 588
Effie[8] (1971), 616
Effie F.[8] (1966), 614, 828
—— Effie (Giveen), 970
Effie M.[8] (2849), 786, 925
Elaine Clara[10] (3920), 940
—— Elbridge[8] (1887), 599
Eleanor[7] (1623), 565
Eleanor Harriett[10] (4077d), 968
Eleanor Rebecca[10] (3921), 940
Eleanor Upton[8] (2140), 646
Eleanor Vere[9] (3232), 826
—— Electa[6] (518), 339, 341
—— Electa[6] (676), 387, 559
—— Electa[8] (2405), 693
—— Electa Maria[8] (2735), 762
—— Electa Philura[8] (1825), 588
—— Elibe[7] (960d), 441
—— Elihu Barber[7] (1372), 506, 727
Elihu Baxter[7] (973) (*John*[6], *Benjamin*[5]), 209, 443, 620, 831, 941, 942
—— Elijah[5] (?), 336, 337
—— Elijah[5] (172) (*Ebenezer*[4]), 195, 308, 309, 440, 492, 617, 991, 992
—— Elijah[5] (209), 227
—— Elijah[5] (231), 236, 350
Averill, Elijah[6] (402), 307. See also
Averill, Elijah[6] (419) (*Elijah*[5]), 307, 309, 440, 617
Elijah[6] (561) (*Mark*[5]), 351, 503, 718
—— Elijah[7] (726), 398, 399, 400
—— Elijah[7] (951), 440, 617
—— Elijah[7] (1348), 503, 718
—— Elijah Stoddard[6] (595), 360
—— Eliphalet[8] (599) (*Perry*[5]), 364, 516, 517, 521, 734, 735, 899, 900, 959
—— Eliphalet[8] (2636), 729

—— Eliphalet[8] (2660), 736, 901, 959
Averill, Gen. Elisha[5] (261), (*Moses*[4]), 269, Avery, 270, 338, 373, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 388, 550, 560
Averill, Elisha[6] (606), 364
—— Elisha Henry[8] (1875), 597
—— Elisha P.[6] (652), 381, 382
—— Elisha Peck[8] (2658), 735
—— Eliza[6] (679), 388
—— Eliza[6] (881), 433
—— Eliza[7] (934), 439
—— Eliza[7] (1021), 450, 632
—— Eliza[7] (1241), 479
—— Eliza[7] (1251), 479
—— Eliza[7] (1546), 557, 779
—— Eliza[7] (1632), 566, 790
—— Eliza[8] (1820), 588
—— Eliza[8] (2720), 760
—— Eliza A.[7] (1627), 565
—— Eliza Ann[7] (785), 416, 584
—— Eliza B.[6] (670), 387, 559
—— Eliza (Conant), 497, 711
—— Eliza Foote[9] (3775), 918, 969
—— Eliza Jane[6] (596), 360
—— Eliza Jane[7] (1001), 448, 629
—— Eliza Jane[7] (1421), 520, 737
—— Eliza Jane[8] (2091), 635
—— Eliza Jennie[7] (1412), 515
—— Eliza M.[8] (2546), 712, 887
—— Eliza Winter[8] (2330), 679
—— Elizabeth[6] (143), 176, 177
—— Elizabeth[6] (196) 223
—— Elizabeth[6] (326), 291
—— Elizabeth[6] (532), 344, 482
—— Elizabeth[6] (582), 358
—— Elizabeth[6] (638), 377
—— Elizabeth[7] (1161), 471
—— Elizabeth[7] (1208), 476
—— Elizabeth[7] (1346), 352, 503, 504, 505
—— Elizabeth[7] (1364), 505
—— Elizabeth[7] (1463), 535
—— Elizabeth[8] (2070), 632
—— Elizabeth[8] (2410), 693
—— Elizabeth[8] (2574), 718
—— Elizabeth[9] (3200), 823
—— Elizabeth[9] (3296), 830
—— Elizabeth[9] (3324), 837, 942
—— Elizabeth Adeline[9] (3642), 895
—— Elizabeth Amanda[8] (1862), 595
—— Elizabeth Ann[8] (1957), 612
—— Elizabeth (Austin), 351
—— Elizabeth Boynton[9] (3315), 835
—— Elizabeth Cunningham[9] (3318), 836
—— Elizabeth Ellen[7] (1403), 513
—— Elizabeth H.[8] (2771), 771, 923
—— Elizabeth Lord([a])[8] (2312), 677
—— Elizabeth Lord([b])[8] (2313), 677
—— Elizabeth Malissa[6] (592), 360, 514
—— Elizabeth Morgan[7] (788), 417
—— Elizabeth (Morgan) Johnson, 291
—— Elizabeth Phebe[5] (2768c), 768
—— Elizabeth Rose[10] (3903), 937
—— Elizabeth Sarah[8] (2138), 646
—— Elizabeth (Stoddard), 360
—— Elizabeth (——) Wall, 297, 298
—— Ella[8] (2443), 696
—— Ella[8] (2562), 716, 890
—— Ella Augusta[9] (3582), 886, 956, 957
—— Ella Ethel[10] (3914), 940
—— Ella (Hemmingway), 923
—— Ella Lucretia[9] (3576), 885
—— Ella Mae[9] (3783), 923
—— Ella Matilda[8] (1930a), 604, 824
—— Ella Portia (Geiger), 938
—— Ella Wrightson[9] (3615), 892
—— Ellen[7] (1535), 549
—— Ellen[8] (1931), 604
Averill, Ellen Frances[8] (1838), 592
Averill, Cynthia Ellen
—— Ellen Hodges[8] (2322), 678
—— Ellen Jenks[9] (3009), 794
—— Ellen M.[8] (1935), 605
—— Ellen Maria[8] (1915), 602
—— Ellen Maria[8] (2665), 742
—— Ellen Mills[8] (2674), 744
—— Ellen Savage[5] (1997), 622, 832
—— Ellie C.[8] (1924), 603
—— Elma Lavinia[8] (1832), 592
—— Elmer James[10] (3925), 941
—— Elmira[8] (1929), 603, 824
—— Elmira (Lawson), 603
—— Elnora Elizabeth[9] (3580), 885
—— Elvira[7] (1549), 557, 780
—— Elvira Eliza[7] (1501), 542
—— Elzina[8] (2361), 690
—— Emaline (——), 728
—— Emeline[7] (1235), 478, 694
—— Emerson Moses[7] (1551), 557
—— Emery[7] (1630), 565
—— Emery Howell[8] (1960), 612
—— Emily[7] (1396), 509, 729
—— Emily[7] (1536), 549, 774
—— Emily A.[7] (1077), 460, 647
—— Emily Caroline[8] (2536), 710
—— Emily Philura[8] (1850), 594
—— Emily S.[7] (1214), 477
—— Emily Susan[8] (2759), 764, 918
—— Emma[4] (50) (*John*[3]), 123, 183, 193, 422
—— Emma[7] (1473), 536
—— Emma[8] (2761), 765
—— Emma[9] (3723), 911, 965
—— Emma Brownell[10] (3904), 937
—— Emma Christine[9] (3675), 899
—— Emma Clara[8] (2129), 641, 844
—— Emma Kate[8] (2796), 779, 924
—— Emma L.[8] (1936), 605, 824
—— Emma O.[9] (3664), 896
—— Emma R.[8] (2876), 788, 929
—— Emma Rose[9] (3329), 838
—— Emmeline Trivett[8] (2038), 627, 838
—— Emmet Dolph[8] (2795), 779
Averill, Enoch (190). See
Averell, Enoch (190)
Averill, Deacon Enos[7] (997), 210, 316, 447, 627
—— Enos "Carlton"[8] (2044), 628
Averill, Ephraim. See
Averell, Ephraim (112)
Averill, Ephraim[5] (242), 241
—— Ephraim[6] (560), 351
—— Ephraim[7] (812), 419, 588
—— Ephraim[8] (1821), 588
—— Ephraim Meacham[7] (1517n), 375, 545, 546, 770, 923, 924, 969
—— Erastus[6] (329), 291, 417
—— Ernest[9] (3588), 887
—— Ernest Le Roy[9] (3765), 916, 968
—— Ernestine Louise[10] (3918), 940
—— Ervin H.[9] (3376), 843
—— Esther[4] (86) (*Isaac*[3]), 146, 241
—— Esther[5] (257), 266
—— Esther[6] (690), 388
—— Esther[8] (1893), 600, 815
—— Esther[9] (3617), 892
—— Esther[9] (3637), 894
—— Esther Emma[8] (2768a), 768
—— Esther Marguerite[10] (4077e), 968
—— Esther (Walker), 146
—— Esther Zelina[7] (1369), 506, 725
—— Ethan[6] (414), 308, 439, 612, 827, 828
—— Ethel M.[11] (4207), 972
—— Eugene[8] (2684), 745
—— Eugene J.[8] (2375), 337, 690, 879
—— Eugene Wilson[9] (3316), 835

Averill, Eula Elizabeth[10] (3922), 940
Eula Elizabeth[10] (4009), 956
Eunice[6] (327), 291
Eunice[6] (631), 374, 543, 544
Eunice[7] (793), 417
Eunice (——), 310
Eunice Almira[10] (4077f), 968
Eunice Ann[7] (1500), 542
Eunice (Calhoun), 371
Eunice Eliza[8] (2662), 736, 902
Eunice Maria[7] (1422), 520, 737
Eunice Marion[10] (3915), 940
Eunice S.[7] (917), 436
Eunice White[7] (1419), 517
Eunis[6] (653), 383
Euphemia Ann[8] (2831), 784
Euphemia Elizabeth[8] (1885), 599
Evah Maud[9] (3174), 817
Evander[7] (740), 402, 574, 575, 799
Evander[8] (1729), 574, 575, 576
Evelena[9] (3255), 829, 941
Evelyn Lois[11] (4213), 974
Evelyn Maria[8] (1866), 596
Experience[5] (363), 299
Ezekiel[4] (60), 128, 206, 224, 225
Ezekiel[4] (80) (*Paul*[3]), 142
Averill, Ezekiel (184). See
Averell, Ezekiel (184)
Averill, Ezekiel[5] (198), 223
Ezekiel[8] (2125), 637. 843
Ezra[6] (396), 305
Fanna[6] (340), 294
Fanny[6] (417), 308
Fanny[6] (639), 377, 548
Fanny[7] (1316), 495
Fanny[8] (1972e), 619
Fanny[8] (2516), 705, 882
Fanny[8] (2683), 745
Fanny Bradford[7] (916), 436, 607
Fanny Gilman[9] (3145), 812
Fay Eben[9] (3227), 826
Felix Eugene[10] (4065), 962
Fitch C.[6] (651), 381, 382
Flora[7] (1568), 559
Flora Ada[8] (2800), 780, 925
Flora Ella[8] (1876), 597
Flora Ethel[10] (3974), 953, 971
Flora Howes[8] (1870), 596, 813
Florence[8] (2157), 647
Florence[8] (2446), 696
Florence Adele[8] (2934), 604
Florence Estelle[9] (3199), 823
Florence Gertrude[10] (3931), 943
Florence Irene[10] (3860), 934
Florence Malvina[8] (1990), 621
Florence Malvinia[8] (2002), 622, 835
Florence Maria[8] (2614), 725
Florence Mildred[9] (3306), 831
Florence Nightingale[10] (4000), 954, 974
Fordis[6] (516), 339, 341, 479
Fordis[7] (1243), 479
Fordis[7] (1253), 480
Foresto E.[9] (3253), 829, 940, 971
Forrester Wallace[8] (2679), 745
Frances[9] (3302), 831
Frances Celia[7] (1563), 558, 782
Frances E.[6] (671), 387
Frances Eliza[7] (1508), 543, 767
Frances Jane[7] (1347), 503
Frances L.[6] (540), 346, 487
Francis[9] (495), 330, 472
Francis[7] (784), 416
Francis A.[8] (2068), 632
Francis Eugene[9] (3708), 907, 962, 974
Frank[7] (1608), 562
Frank[8] (1804), 585
Frank[8] (2866), 788, 928, 970
Frank[10] (3991), 954
Averill, Frank Alexander[9] (3533), 879
Frank Bullock[7] (1057), 313, 453, 636
Frank C.[8] (2102), 636
Frank G.[10] (4087), 970
Frank Leon[8] (2622), 726, 896
Frank Lloyd[9] (3720), 908, 964, 965
Frank M.[9] (3550), 880
Frank Rollin[8] (2788), 775
Frank Schoppe[8] (2873), 788, 928, 929
Frank Weston[8] (1986), 621
Frank Wheeler[8] (2664), 736
Frank William[9] (3690), 902
Frank Wilson[10] (4016), 958, 974
Franklin[7] (1328) (*Jesse*[6]), 497, 498, 714, 888, 889, 958, 974
Franklin[8] (1976), 619
Franklin E.[8] (1854), 594
Franklin Perkins[8] (2540), 710
Fred[9] (3016), 797
Fred[10] (?), 796
Fred Amos[8] (1849), 594
Fred B.[8] (2789), 775
Fred Crosby[8] (1803), 585, 809
Fred M.[8] (2850), 786
Fred Wilson[9] (3314), 835
Freddie[9] (3779), 922
Frederic Albion[8] (2000), 622
Frederick Aaron[6] (3818), 928
Frederick Clark[9] (3679), 899
Frederick Eugene[8] (1860), 595
Frederick Lawton[9] (3760), 916, 967
Frederick Lewis[9] (3197), 823
Frederick S.[8] (2717), 760
Frederick William[6] (608) (*Perry*[5]), 364, 525, 744, 745
Garra[7] (1450) (*Nathaniel*[6]), 534, 746, 747, 905
George, et al., 23; 23
George[6] (444), 313
George[6] (536), 346
George[7] (855), 426, 597
George[7] (878), 433
George[7] (960c), 441
George[7] (975), 443, 621, 832, 835
George[7] (1265), 481
George[7] (1367), 505
George[7] (1383), 507
George[7] (1490), 539, 761, 913, 914
George[7] (1621), 565
George[8] (1802), 585
George[8] (1994), 621
George[8] (2408), 693
George[8] (2414), 695
George[8] (2608), 723
George[8] (2694), 752
George[8] (2708), 757, 911, 965
George A.[7] (1247), 340, 479, 696
George A.[8] (2886), 791
George Albert[9] (3010), 794
George Barrett[9] (3557), 881
George Baxter[8] (1985), 621, 831, 941
George Baxter[9] (3308), 831
George C.[7] (780), 416, 583
George C.[8] (1794), 583
George Clark[8] (2888), 793, 930
George Clark, Jr.[9] (3828), 930
George Edward[9] (3711), 907, 962
George F.[8] (1789), 583
George F.[9] (3134), 812
George Franklin[8] (1815) (*Thomas*[7]), 587
George Franklin[8] (2552) (*Franklin*[7]), 714, 888, 958, 974
George Franklin[9] (3584) (*George*[8]), 886, 956
George Frederick[8] (2737), 762
George G.[8] (1963), 614
George Granville[8] (2549), 711, 712

Averill, George H.[8] (2326), 678
George Henry[8] (2617), 726
George Herman[9] (3666), 896
George J.[8] (2325), 678
George Leonard[8] (2612), 725
George Marshall[8] (2748), 763, 915, 967, 968
George Milo[8] (2731), 761
George Stearns[8] (1852), 594
George W.[7] (1221), 477
George W.[9] (3400), 844
George Walter[9] (3760), 916
George Warren[7] (1643), 568, 792, 929, 930, 931
Capt George Washington[8] (1781), 171, 582, 583, 808, 936
George William[9] (3591), 890
George Woodbury[8] (2529), 708, 885, 957
Georgia[9] (3328), 838, 943
Georgia May[9] (3233), 826
Gerry C.[7] (936), 439
Gertie[9] (3299), 831
Gertie Bell[9] (3136), 812
Gertrude Agnes[10] (4073), 966
Gertrude D.[9] (3661), 896
Gesire[7] (960a), 441
Gideon[6] (145) (*Jabez*[4]), 175, 176, 177, 259, 289, 290, 291, 416, 417, 584, 585, 586, 809
Gideon[6] (336), 294
Gideon Barber[6] (573), 354, 355, 506
Gilbert[6] (635c), 375
Gitty[6] (658), 382, 383
Gladice[9] (3558), 881
Gladys[11] (4208), 973
Glenn M.[9] (3193), 820, 939
Goldie[9] (3240), 826
Grace[9] (3017), 797
Grace[9] (3301), 831
Grace (——), 881
Grace A.[8] (2447), 696
Grace C.[9] (3662), 896
Grace Cushing[9] (3309), 831
Grace Julia[9] (3697), 905
Grace Leon[10] (3859), 934
Grace Lillian[9] (3609), 891, 958
Grace Lillian[10] (3986), 953
Grace Platt[9] (3722), 908
Grace Rhoda[10] (4002), 955
Grant A.[8] (2448), 696
Granville Clifford[7] (915), 436, 437, 607, 825
Greenleaf[7] (960b), 441
Gulia[8] (1925), 603, 823
Guy Terry[8] (2804), 780
Hannah (?), 567, 568
Hannah[3] (13), 89, 92, 96, 97
Hannah[4] (76) (*Thomas*[3]), 135, 136, 137
Hannah[4] (85) (*Isaac*[3]), 146
Hannah[5] (247), 241
Hannah[6] (389), 303
Hannah[6] (521), 339, 341
Hannah[6] (558), 350
Hannah[6] (623), 370
Hannah[7] (817), 420, 588
Hannah[7] (834), 421, 422
Hannah[7] (920), 437
Hannah[(a)][7] (1313), 495
Hannah[(b)][7] (1315), 495
Hannah[7] (1333), 498
Hannah[7] (1341), 502, 717
Hannah[7] (1356), 504
Hannah[8] (1810), 587
Hannah (——), 567, 568
Hannah Caroline[8] (1712), 572, 796
Hannah E. (Atkinson), 641
Averill, Hannah {(French) (Perkins) or (Wilkins)} 495
Hannah Matilda[8] (2569), 717
Hannah (Miles), 376, 377
Hannah (Perkins), 350
Hannah Rosanna[8] (1842), 592
Hannah Tyler[7] (1511), 545, 768
Hannah (Wildes), 294
Hannibal[8] (1972k), 619
Hannibal Wales[7] (875), 432, 602
Harley Luther[10] (3993), 954, 973
Harmony[6] (320), 290, 415
Harold Russell[9] (3643), 895
Harriet[7] (947), 440, 616
Harriet[7] (1322), 497, 498, 710
Harriet[7] (1449), 534, 745
Harriet[7] (1466), 535, 753
Harriet[7] (1495), 541
Harriet[8] (1726), 576
Harriet[8] (1970), 616
Harriet[8] (2318), 678
Harriet A.[8] (1920), 603, 820
Harriet B.[8] (1797), 583
Harriet E. (Babcock), 915
Harriet Evalina[8] (2691), 751
Harriet Frances[8] (2530), 708
Harriet H.[7] (1557), 558
Harriet Isabella[7] (1592), 560
Harriet Olivia[8] (1843), 592
Harriet Theresa[9] (3191), 820, 939
Harriet Tryphena[8] (2390), 692
Harriet W.[8] (660a), 386, 551
Harriet Woods[8] (1819), 588
Harriette Jeannette[8] (2749), 763
Harriette Wealthy[8] (2557), 715
Harrison[7] (1209) (*Paul*[6]), 336, 337, 477, 689, 879
Harrison[8] (2363) (*Hugh*[7]), 690, 879
Harrison Morton[10] (4082), 969
Harrison Moss[8] (2836), 784
Harrison Samuel[8] (2346), 336, 690, 879
Harry[9] (2700), 752
Harry[9] (3532), 879
Harry[9] (3604), 890
Harry[9] (3616), 892
Harry Emerson[8] (1930b), 604
Harry J.[9] (3545), 879
Harry Leroy[10] (4074), 966
Harry Roland[9] (3770), 917
Harry Vernon[9] (3175), 817
Harry Weston[10] (4012), 956
Hartley[8] (2043), 222, 628
Hartman Fenn[7] (1562), 558
Harvey[7] (1541), 554
Harvey Eastman[10] (4006), 955
Harvey Marion[8] (1901), 600, 816
Hattie[8] (2411), 693
Hattie[8] (2632), 727
Hattie[9] (3724), 911
Hatty May[9] (3119), 811
Hazel Bell[9] (3235), 826
Hearta Maria[6] (539), 346
Helen[9] (3292), 830
Helen[9] (3297), 830
Helen Dotha[8] (2770b), 769
Helen Elizabeth[10] (4060), 962, 974
Helen Gould[9] (3239), 826
Helen M.[8] (2808), 781
Helen Marguerite (——), 928
Helen {Marr[7] (914), 436, 606 Mar
Helen Maynard[9] (3829), 930
Helen Pauline[10] (4077), 968
Helen Ryder[10] (3930), 942
Helen Stella[10] (4007), 955
Helen Ward[8] (2606), 723

Averill, Helen Willard[9] (3826), 929
—— Heman[6] (600), 364, 516, 521
—— Heman Augustin[7] (1435), 525
—— Heman Augustin[8] (2672), 744
— Hon. Heman Otis[8] (2669), 44, 244, 370, 521, 741, 745, 902, 903, 904, 905, 961
— — Heman Otis, Jr.[9] (3695), 905
—— Heman Perry([a])[7] (1442), 525
Heman Perry([b])[7] (1443), 525, 745
—— Heman Perry[9] (3696), 905
—— Henrietta[8] (1841), 592, 811
Henrietta[8] (2707), 755, 757
— Henrietta[9] (3405), 846
— Henrietta Lever[7] (939), 439
Henrietta Willametta[7] (1593), 560, 785
—— Henry, et al., 22; 31; 31; 31
—— Henry[6] (635b) (*Nathaniel*[5]), 375, 545, 546, 768, 769, 770, 921, 922, 923, 924, 969
—— Henry[7] (858), 426
— Henry[7] (1379), 507, 728
Henry[7] (1517h), 546, 768, 921, 922
— Henry[8] (1933), 604
—— Henry[8] (1975), 619, 830
Henry[9] (3291), 830
Henry[9] (3563), 882
—— Henry[10] (4069), 966
— Henry Armenius[9] (3803), 926
Henry Augustus[8] (2855), 566, 787, 926, 927, 969
—— Henry Cleveland[8] (2835), 784
Henry D.[8] (2713), 759, 911
Dr. Henry Dexter[9] (3100), 808
— Henry Dodge[9] (3677), 899
Henry E.[8] (2883), 791
— Henry Eliphalet[8] (2656), 735, 899
— Henry Everett[8] (1805), 585
Henry Herbert[9] (3056), 804, 934
— Henry James Cropsy[6] (677), 387, 388, 560, 783, 784, 785
Henry Ketchum[7] (1476) (*Nathan*[6]), 536, 756, 757, 907, 908, 963, 964, 965
Henry Ketchum, Jr.[8] (2702), 44, 265, 266, 370, 371, 756, 908, 964, 965
Henry Lafayette[9] (3749), 915, 966
— Henry Lee[9] (3815), 928
Henry Lisle[9] (3776), 922
Henry Lucius[7] (1471), 535
Henry Miles[6] (647), 377, 549
Henry Miles[7] (1532), 549
Henry Oscar[8] (1914), 602
Henry Perry[7] (1417) (*Eliphalet*[6]), 517, 735, 899, 900, 959
Henry Russell[8] (2675), 744
Henry Stapley[8] (2769e), 768, 922
Henry Ward[8] (2766), 373, 374, 765, 921
Henry Weeks[9] (3339), 839, 944
Henry Wilson[9] (3153), 814
Hepzibah (81) (*Paul*[3]), 142
Hepzibah[5] (240), 241
Herbert Arthur[10] (3861), 935
Herbert Ellsworth[8] (2134), 645
Herbert O.[8] (1962), 614
Herbert R.[8] (2155), 647
Hezekiah[7] (937), 439
Hilda Lawrence[8] (2135), 645
—— Hiram[7] (928) (*Asa*[6]), 438, 610
Hiram[7] (998), 447, 449
Hiram[7] (1337), 502
— Hiram Harrison[8] (2520), 706, 884, 954, 973, 974
Hiram Harrison[10] (4001), 954
Hiram Nelson[7] (1238) (*David*[6]), 478, 695, 881
Averill, Horace[6] (609), 5, 44, 359, 364, 517, 526, 529, 904
—— Horace([a])[6] (661), 386
—— Horace[7] (948), 440, 616
—— Horace L.[8] (1965), 614
—— Horace Melville[9] (3079), 807
—— Horace Perry[7] (1448), 530
—— Horace S.[8] (2785), 774
—— Horace Smith([b])[6] (664) (*Moses*[5]), 386, 551, 554, 741, 774, 775
—— Horace Smith[7] (1542), 555
—— Horatio A.[8] (2870), 788, 928
—— Horatio D.[8] (2783), 774
—— Horatio Francis[7] (1534), 39, 549, 550, 578, 772, 773
—— Howard[9] (3019), 797
—— Howard Washburne[9] (3246), 828
—— Hoyt[9] (3182), 818
—— Hugh S.[7] (1213) (*Paul*[6]), 477, 690, 879
—— Huldah (Kinney), 290
—— Hyman A.[7] (899), 435
—— Ichabod Kneeland[6] (668), 387, 559
—— Ida[9] (3011), 796
—— Ida[9] (3813), 928
—— Ida Ann[8] (2733), 761
—— Ida Coralia[8] (1930c), 604
—— Ida E.[9] (3274), 829, 941
—— Ida Euphemia[8] (1910), 602, 817
—— Ida Frederica[9] (3121), 811
—— Ina[9] (3186), 819
—— Ira[6] (415), 308
—— Ira 2nd[7] (927) (*Asa*[6]), 438, 609, 827, 940
—— Ira Ralph[9] (3242), 609, 827, 940, 971
—— Ira Warren[7] (1607), 562, 787, 925
—— Irene[7] (1207), 476, 689
—— Irene[7] (1507), 543, 766
—— Irene[9] (3185), 819
—— Irene Cornelia[8] (2764), 765
—— Irene Ellen[9] (3605), 890
—— Irvin Montrose[8] (2798), 780
—— Isaac, et al., 31, 32; 34; 34; 34
—— Isaac([a])[3] (15), 97
—— Isaac([b])[3] (21) (*William*[2]), 5, 44, 84 89, 92, 95, 96, 97, 118, 119, 128, 132, 134, 143, 144, 145, 146, 154, 171, 173, 174, 241, 242, 243, 244, 247, 259, 266, 267, 361, 362, 363, 364, 366, 370, 374, 375, 377, 378, 383, 384, 385, 387, 388, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 734, 735, 737, 738, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 899, 900, 901, 902, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 974
Isaac (87) (*Isaac*[3]), 146
— Dr. Isaac[5] (259) (*Moses*[4]), 268, 270, 375, 376, 377, 385, 546, 547, 548, 549, 771, 772, 774, 994
—— Isaac[6] (643), 377, 548
—— Isaac Blakeman, 31, 34
—— Dr. Isaac W.[6] (660) (*Moses*[5]), 386, 550, 555, 556, 774
—— Isabel[8] (1932), 604
—— Isabell[8] (1946), 609, 825
—— Isabella[7] (1528), 548
—— Isabella[8] (1728), 574, 575, 576

Averill, Isabella (McChessey), 574, 575
—— Isabelle[9] (3586), 886
—— Isabelle Curtis[8] (2055), 630
—— Isaiah, 357
Averill, Isaiah (215). See
Averell, Isaiah (215
Averill, Isaphena[9] (3327), 838; 942
Averill, Israel. See
Averell, Israel (194)
Averill, Iva (?), 786
—— Iva Clementine[9] (3341), 839
—— Ivis Maria[10] (4008), 956, 974
—— Ivy Maud[10] (3869), 936
—— Gen. J. T., 845
—— Mrs. J. W., 704
—— Jabez[4] (39) (*William*[3]), 45, 118, 119, 143, 145, 154, 171, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 243, 244, 289, 290, 292, 415, 416, 417, 418, 583, 584, 585, 586, 808, 809, 810, 936
—— Jabez[6] (324), 291, 416, 584
—— Jackson Curtis[8] (2734), 761
—— Jacob[5] (150) (*Jacob*[4]), 132, 179
—— Jacob[5] (225) (*Solomon*[4]), 235, 345, 347, 986, 987
—— Jacob[6] (395) (*Thomas*[5]), 305, 434, 604, 824
—— Jacob[7] (883), 434
—— Jacob Harvey[7] (885), 434
—— James, et al., 18; 389; 1004
—— James[4] (37) (*William*[3]), 119
—— Capt. James[5] (142) (*Jabez*[4]), 175, 176, 177, 289, 290, 291, 293, 415, 416, 583, 808, 936, 987
—— James[6] (323) (*James*[5], *Jabez*[4], 173, 289, 293, 416, 583, 808, 936
—— James[6] (634), 374, 545
—— James[6] (635a), 375, 545
—— James[6] (714), 392, 393
—— James[7] (779), 416, 583, 808, 936
—— James[7] (921), 437
—— James[8] (1972a), 618, 829, 940, 941, 971
—— James[8] (2409), 693
—— James[8] (2710), 757
—— James[9] (3717), 908
—— James Boothbay[7] (775), 414, 582
—— James Bradford[8] (2771e), 771, 924
—— James D.[7] (1565), 558
—— James D.[8] (2455), 697
—— James G.[7] (1526), 548
—— Major James Gill[6] (648) (*Isaac*[5]), 377, 549, 771, 772, 774
—— James H.[8] (1779), 582
—— James Henry[9] (3728), 911
—— James J., 1004
—— James Johnson[6] (401), 307, 436, 605, 606
—— James Judson[8] (1791), 583, 808, 936, 1003
—— James Kent Platt[8] (2701), 756, 907, 963, 964
—— James Kimball[7] (1165), 471, 678
—— James Knox[7] (1537), 549, 773
—— James P.[7] (1402), 513
—— James Parnell[8] (1927), 603, 823, 939
—— James Paul[9] (3189), 820, 938
—— James Paul, Jr.[10] (3909), 938
—— Col. James Perry[8] (2657), 735, 900, 959
—— James Root[7] (1416), 517
—— James Stephen Alexander[8] (2832), 784
—— James W.[8] (2851), 786
—— James Weston[9] (3568), 883, 953, 971, 972, 973
—— James Wilbur[7] (1595), 561
—— James Wiley[7] (1587), 560
—— James William[8] (2319), 44, 678, 875
Averill, James Willis[8] (2777), 771
—— Jane[5] (412), 308
—— Jane[7] (896), 435
—— Jane Frances Platt[9] (3767), 916
—— Jane Maria[7] (1509) 543, 767
—— Jane (Mayors) Clark, 224, 225
—— Janet Turner[8] (1999), 622, 835
—— Jarvis[7] (1502), 542
—— Jason Mariner[8] (2894), 793, 930
—— Jasper[6] (334), 293
—— Jasper[9] (3754), 915
—— Jasper Stephen[8] (2746), 763
—— Jefferson[8] (1863), 596, 812
—— Jemima[4] (69), 131, 227
—— Jennette Evans[9] (3716), 907, 964
—— Jennie[8] (2682), 745
—— Jennie[8] (2716), 759
—— Jennie Cynthia[8] (1905), 600
—— Jennie M.[9] (3195), 820
—— Jennie Mary[9] (3133), 812, 936
—— Jeremiah[6] (708), 393
—— Jeremiah[7] (1620), 565, 790
—— Jeremiah Noble[7] (1465), 535
—— Jerome[8] (1892), 600
—— Jerusha[8] (1894), 600, 816
—— Jesse[5] (245) (*Joseph*[4]), 238, 240, 241, 355, 358, 359, 360, 508, 513, 514, 515, 516, 729, 730, 733, 734, 898, 899, 900, 996, 997, 998, 1001, 1002
—— Jesse[6] (373) (*Thomas*[5]), 299, 300, 425, 595, 596, 812, 813, 1003
—— Jesse[6] (552) (*John*[5]), 348, 349, 350, 496, 497, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 887, 888, 889, 890, 957, 958, 974
—— Jesse, Jr.[6] (593) (*Jesse*[5]), 359, 360, 514, 733, 734
—— Jesse, Jr.[7] (1323) (*Jesse*[6]), 497, 498, 711, 887, 888, 957
—— Jesse[7] (1626), 565
—— Jesse Howes[8] (1868), 596, 813
—— Jessie[9] (3149), 813
—— Jessie[9] (3181), 818
—— Joane, 18
—— Joanna[5] (221), 235
—— Joanna[5] (269), 275
—— Joanna[6] (717), 394
—— Joanna C.[8] (2545), 712
—— Job[5] (272), 275, 389, 390, 393, 394
—— Job 2nd[6] (442), 313
—— Johanna[6] (711), 393, 567
—— John, et al., 23; 23; 32; 32; 32; 32; 33; 990
—— John (?), 567, 568
Averill, John (48). See
Averell, John (48)
Averill, John[4] (172) (*Thomas*[3]), 134, 136, 228
Averill, John, Jr.[5] (162) (*John*[4], *John*[3]),
Averell, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 298, 302, 303, 349, 432, 433, 602, 603, 819, 820, 823, 824, 937, 938, 939, 996
Averill, John[5] (229) (*Paul*[4], *Paul*[3]), 236, 348, 349, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 952, 953, 954, 956, 957, 958, 959, 971, 972, 973, 974, 979, 981
—— John(a)[6] (368), 300
—— John(b)[6] (376) (*Thomas*[5], *John*[4]), 299, 300, 425, 597, 814, 1003
—— John[6] (397) (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4]), 305, 434, 435, 604, 605, 824

Averill, John[6] (431) (*Benjamin*[5]) 312, 443, 620, 621, 622, 831, 832, 835, 941
John[6] (550) (*John*[6], *Paul*[4]), 348, 349, 493, 494, 495, 496, 707, 708, 709, 885, 886, 887, 956, 957
John[6] (557), 350, 351, 503, 505
John[6] (559), 351
John[6] (583) (*Josiah*[5]), 358, 509, 510, 729
John[6] (712) (*Joseph*[5]), 393, 567, 791, 792, 929, 930, 931
John[7] (911) (*Philip*[6]), 435, 605
John[7] (972), 443, 620
John[7] (1311) (*John*[6]), 494, 495, 707, 885, 956, 957
John[7] (1365), 505
John[7] (1451), 534
John[7] (1496), 542, 763, 915, 916, 917, 967, 968
John[7] (1524), 548
John[7] (1606), 562
John[8] (1930), 603
John[8] (2532), 708
John B., 1004
John Booker[9] (3636), 894
John Chester[8] (2689), 751, 906
John Chester, Jr.[9] (3708), 906
John Columbus[6] (386) (*John*[5]), 297, 299, 303, 423, 432, 602, 603, 819, 820, 823, 824, 937, 938, 939
John Columbus[7] (873), 432
John Elliot[7] (891), 434
John F.[7] (1212), 477
John Francis[8] (1837), 592
John Francis[9] (3611), 891
John "Frank"[8] (2752), 763, 917
John Franklin[7] (1519), 548, 771
John Franklin[7] (1529), 549
John Franklin[8] (1937), 605
John French[9] (3627), 893
John H.[8] (1954), 610
John Jabez[8] (1909), 602, 817
John Jewett[8] (2316), 677
John Morton[8] (2567) (*Mark*[7]), 717, 891, 958
John Parsons[8] (1902), 600
John Prescott[7] (1343) (*Levi*[6]), 502, 718, 892, 959
John Quincy[8] (2590), 723
John R.[6] (650), 381, 382
John Russell[9] (3763), 916, 968
John S.[8] (1853), 594, 812, 936
John Spinney[8] (2026), 624
Gen. John Thomas[7] (1067), 457, 638, 641, 844, 845
John Trow[10] (3978), 953
John Truman[7] (895) (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5]), 435, 604, 824
John Wheaton[10] (4004), 955
John Wheeler[8] (1800), 585, 809
John Wilson[9] (3567), 883, 952, 971, 972
Johnnie[8] (2896), 793
Surgeon Jonathan[5] (224) (*Solomon*[4]), 235, 345, 346, 487, 986, 1000, 1002
Jonathan[7] (1332), 498
Jonathan Bridges[6] (422), 311
Jos } 394
Jas }
Joseph, et al., 161; 389; 392
Joseph[5] (235) (*Paul*[4]), 236, 351, 504, 722, 723, 724, 725, 894, 895, 959
Joseph[5] (241), 238, 239, 241, 994, 996, 997, 998
Joseph[6] (271) (*Samuel*[4]), 275, 391, 392, 393, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 969, 970, 990
Averill, Joseph, Jr.[6] (567), (*Joseph*[5], *Paul*[4]), 352, 503, 504, 725, 895
Joseph[(a)][6] (569), 354
Joseph[6] (574), 354, 355, 1003
Joseph, Jr.[6] (707) (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4]), 392, 393, 564, 565, 790
Joseph[7] (995) (*William*[6]), 446, 626, 836, 837, 838, 839, 942, 943, 944
Joseph[7] (1163), 471
Joseph[(a)][7] (1319), 497
Joseph[(b)][7] (1320), 497, 707, 710
Joseph[7] (1360) (*Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5]), 504, 723, 895
Joseph[7] (1366) (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5]), 505, 725, 895
Joseph[8] (2040), 627, 839
Joseph[8] (2548), 712
Joseph[9] (3752), 915
Joseph E.[7] (1628), 565
Joseph Ketchum[7] (1478), 536, 758
Joseph L.[(a)][8] (2321), 678
Joseph L.[(b)][8] (2323), 678
Joseph Martin[9] (3536), 881
Joseph Otis[7] (1430) (*Augustus*[6]), 525, 743, 744, 905
Joseph Otis, Jr.[8] (2673), 744, 905
Joseph Pearne[7] (1594), 561
Joseph Woodbury[8] (2548), 711, 712, 888, 957
Josepha C.[8] (2391), 692
Josephine[7] (1513), 545
Josephine Eliza[8] (2538), 710, 886
Joshua[7] (1644), 569
Josiah[5] (?), 336, 337
Josiah[5] (243), 142, 239, 241, 356, 357, 358, 508, 509, 510, 513, 729, 997
Josiah[6] (579), 358
Josiah[7] (1398), 510, 729
Josiah W.[8] (2877), 789, 929
Josie Etta[9] (3331), 838, 943
Jotham[6] (388), 303
Jotham[7] (886), 434
Jotham Donnell[8] (2036), 627, 837, 942
Jotham Edward, Jr.[9] (3323), 837
Joyce L.[10] (4076), 967
Judd Everett[8] (2807), 781
Judith[5] (255), 266
Judah
Julia[7] (1530), 549
Julia[8] (2670), 742
Julia[9] (3807), 926
Julia Ann[8] (2565), 717
Julia Ann[8] (2857), 787, 926
Julia Bacon[8] (2890), 793
Julia Browning[9] (3112), 809
Julia (Clark), 727
Julia Pomeroy[9] (3703), 906
Juliette Maria[7] (1555), 558, 781
Julius C.[6] (669), 387
Junius[7] (1405), 513
Justin Parsons[7] (888), 434, 604, 824
Karl Breckenridge[9] (3249), 828
Kate[8] (1907), 600
Kate Low[10] (4061), 962
Katherine, 18
Kelsey[10] (4086), 969
Kendall[8] (2527), 706
Kenneth[9] (3801), 926
Kezia[6] (377), 301
Kirkwood[8] (2156), 647
Kittie[8] (2631), 727
Kittie D.[9] (3782), 923
L. Carter, 286
Lafayette Kibbee Jerome[7] (872) (*Samuel*[5]), 427, 602, 817, 818, 819
Lanador Barnes[7] (1229) (*David*[6]), 478, 692, 880

Averill, Lanador Barnes[8] (2394), 692
Latham Hull[7] (789), 417, 585, 809
Laura[9] (640), 377
Laura[8] (2533), 708
Laura[8] (2770a), 769
Laura[8] (2860), 787, 927
Laura Ann[7] (1520), 548
Laura B.[7] (1561), 558
Laura Buckingham[9] (3691), 905, 961
Laura E.[7] (879), 433
Laura May[9] (3155), 814
Laura Olive Williams[9] (3554), 880
Laurence Alice[8] (2833), 784
Laureston[7] (865) (*Samuel*[6]), 427, 599, 815, 936, 937
Laureston Seabrook[8] (1886), 599
Lavina[8] (2521), 706, 884
Lavina[8] (2768d), 768, 921
Lavinia (?), 567, 568
Lavinia[9] (375), 300, 425
Lavinia[8] (612), 369, 370, 535
Silvine
Lavinia[7] (1464), 535, 753
Lavinia[7] (1617), 564, 789
Lavinia[7] (1624), 565
Lavinia[8] (2858), 787
Lavinia C.[9] (3322), 837
Lawrence Augustus[10] (3917), 940
Lawton Everett[10] (3919), 940
Leavitt De Camp[9] (3553), 880
Lee W.[8] (2809), 781
Leman[6] (649), 381, 382
Lemuel[7] (1245), 479
Lena Viola[9] (3771), 917
Leo K.[10] (3912), 609, 940, 971
Leola[9] (3177), 818
Leona[9] (3646), 896
Leonard[8] (2515), 705, 882
Leonard Case[8] (2745), 763
Leonora Henrietta[8] (2843), 784
Leroy[8] (2790), 779
Leslie[9] (3148), 813
Lester N.[11] (4206), 971
Letetia A.[8] (662), 386, 551, 552
Leverett Perkins(a)[8] (2604), 723
Leverett Perkins(b)[8] (2605), 723
Levi[6] (554) (*John*[5]), 348, 502, 716, 717, 718, 891, 892, 958, 959
Levi[7] (1291), 487, 700
Levi[7] (1345), 503
Levi[8] (2348), 690
Levi F.[7] (1215), 335, 477
Lewis[7] (1635), 567, 796, 797, 798
Lewis[8] (2864), 788, 927, 969
Lewis Mark[8] (1923), 603
Lewis Southard[9] (3764), 916
Lilias R.[8] (2882), 791
Lillian B.[9] (3819), 928
Lilla
Lillian Bertha[9] (3205), 823
Lillie Emaline[8] (2415), 695
Lilly Irene[8] (2393), 692
Lindley Wendall[10] (4013), 956
Linley Ambrose[9] (3579), 885, 956
Linus Hare[7] (1553), 557
Lister Marshall[9] (3762), 916
Lizzie[8] (1972h), 619
Lizzie Maud[9] (3135), 812
Lloyd[9] (3747), 914
Lloyd Dunn[10] (3916), 940
Lois[5] (260), 270, 377, 378
Lois[6] (520), 339, 341, 479
Lois[7] (1611), 564, 788
Lois[7] (1622), 565
Lois[8] (1972d), 619
Lois (Gilbert), 514
Loisa[6] (584), 358, 510
Loisa[6] (659), 383

Averill, Lona Elizabeth[9] (3686), 901
Lora[7] (1609), 562
Lorania[6] (654), 383
Lorenzo Charles[8] (1701), 570, 794, 932, 971
Loretta Lavina[9] (3565), 883, 952
Lorin[7] (869), 427, 600, 816, 817
Loring[6] (337), 294, 417, 418
Louis(a)[9] (3290), 830
Louis(b)[9] (3293), 830
Rev. Louis Kossuth[9] (3573), 884, 954, 974
Louis Volney[9] (3192), 820
Louisa[8] (2449), 696
Louisa Jane[7] (1517m), 546, 770
Louisa Philena[7] (1380), 507
Louise Edelsten[7] (1434), 525, 744
Louise Root[9] (3681), 900, 959
Louise Woodruff[8] (2719), 760, 913
Lovine[6] (689), 388
Lovisa[6] (621), 370
Lucia[8] (1723), 574, 575, 576
Lusia[8] (2698), 752
Lucina[7] (889), 434
Lucinda[6] (426), 310
Lucinda[7] (949), 440, 617
Lucinda[7] (1220), 477
Lucinda[7] (1321), 348, 498
Lucinda[7] (1339), 348, 502, 717
Lucius[7] (1378), 507, 727
Lucius Lanador[8] (2404), 693, 880, 881
Lucretia[7] (887), 434
Lucretia[7] (1317), 495, 708, 709
Lucy[5] (200), 223, 331, 332
Lucy[5] (256), 266
Lucy[6] (298), 280, 282
Lucy[6] (318), 290
Lucy[6] (374), 300
Lucy[6] (587), 358, 513
Lucy[6] (625), 373, 374, 541
Lucy[7] (1340), 502
Lucy[7] (1516), 545
Lucy[7] (1645), 569
Lucy[8] (1793), 583
Lucy[8] (2712), 759
Lucy A.[8] (1846), 593
Lucy Ann[7] (1166), 471
Lucy Anne(a)[8] (2314), 677
Lucy Ann(b)[8] (2317), 678
Lucy Arabella (1867), 596, 813
Lucy Burnham[7] (913), 436, 605, 606
Lucy Caroline[7] (1428), 524, 743
Lucy (Cogswell), 265
Lucy D.[7] (1517), 545
Lucy Jane[7] (1633), 567, 790
Lucy Jane (——), 617
Lucy M.[8] (1796), 583
Lucy M.[9] (3375), 843
Lucy Noble[6] (622), 370
Lucy Olivia[8] (2616), 726
Lucy R.[7] (781), 416
Luenia W.[8] (2329), 678
Luera A.[8] (2739), 762
Luin O.[8] (2840), 784
Lieut. Luke[4] (62) (*Ebenezer*[3]), 120, 121, 130, 131, 132, 225, 226, 332, 333, 474, 475, 476, 688
Luke[6] (509), 332, 333, 475, 476, 688
Luke[7] (1324), 498
Luther[6] (404), 307, 436
Luther[6] (424), 310, 311, 441
Luther[7] (884), 434
Luther[7] (974), 443
Luther Martin[8] (1998), 622, 835
Luther Merrill[9] (3572), 884, 953, 954, 973
Luther Robert[9] (3317), 835
Lutheria[7] (1376), 506

Averill, Lydia[5] (153), 179
—— Lydia[6] (333), 293
—— Lydia[6] (345), 294
—— Lydia[6] (713), 393, 568
—— Lydia[6] (716), 394
— Lydia[7] (1616), 564
—— Lydia[8] (1786), 583
—— Lydia Ann[7] (1204), 476
— Lydia (Everts), 507, 508
—— Lydia J.[8] (2638), 729
—— Lydia Jane[9] (3334), 838, 944
— Lydia Lincoln[8] (2031), 625, 835
—— Lydia Manning[8] (2332), 81, 679, 875
— Lyman[6] (588), 360
— Lyman F.[7] (1560), 558
—— Lyman H.[8] (2784), 774
—— Lyman Reed[6] (667) (*Moses*[5]), 387, 555, 558, 781, 782, 783
—— Mabel[9] (3020), 797
—— Mahala[7] (970), 443, 620
—— Mahala[8] (2517), 706, 882
—— Mahala Abigail[8] (2640), 507, 729, 897
—— Mahala E.[9] (3663), 896
— Mahlon Bruce[7] (1547), 383, 388, 555, 556, 557, 780, 925
—— Malissa[6] (672), 387, 559
—— Manley L.[9] (3401), 846
—— Manna Busk[8] (1877), 597
—— Marcella[9] (3335), 839
—— Maretta Frances[8] (2575), 718
— Margaret[10] (4068), 966
— Margaret Alle[9] (3674), 898
—— Margaret C.[7] (1558), 558
— Margaret C.[9] (3107), 808
— Margaret Caverno[9] (3618), 892
—— Margaret Dorothy[9] (3606), 890
—— Margaret E.[8] (2327), 678
—— Margaret Fraser[7] (1433), 525
—— Margaret May[9] (3594), 890
—— Margaret (Simpson), 393
—— Maria A. (Wormwood), 929
— Maria C.[7] (1399), 510
—— Maria (Davis), 510
—— Maria Elizabeth[9] (3721), 908, 965
— Maria (Elliott), 797
—— Maria Jane[7] (1439), 554, 775
— Maria Jane[8] (1833), 592
—— Maria Ketchum[7] (1475), 536, 755, 756, 757
—— Maria Louisa[7] (1401), 513
—— Maria Louise[8] (2653), 730, 899
—— Maria Polly[7] (849), 425, 595, 596
—— Maria White[8] (2692), 534, 751
— Marian C.[8] (2740), 762
— Marian Hannah[7] (1567), 558, 783
—— Marie Louise[7] (1474), 536
—— Marietta[8] (2092), 635, 843
— Mariette T.[7] (1556), 558
— Marion Eliza[8] (1873), 597, 814
—— Marion Leonard[10] (4015), 957
Averill, } Mark[5] (232) (*Paul*[4]), 236, 329,
Avery, } 350, 503, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 892, 893
Averill, Mark[7] (1338) (*Levi*[6]), 502, 716, 891, 958
—— Mark Mason[9] (3630), 893
—— Mark R.[7] (876), 432, 602, 819, 820, 937, 938, 938
—— Mark Richard[9] (3188), 819, 937, 938
—— Mark Wales[10] (3908), 938
—— Martha, 32
—— Martha[5] (262), 270, 383, 384, 385
—— Martha[6] (494), 330
—— Martha[6] (685), 388
—— Martha[7] (924), 438, 608
—— Martha[7] (940), 440
—— Martha[7] (1425), 523
—— Martha[7] (1441), 525
Averill, Martha[7] (1603), 562
—— Martha[8] (1782), 582
—— Martha[8] (2558), 715
— Martha Ann[8] (1818), 588
—— Martha (Clemens), 223
— Martha E.[7] (1523), 548
— Martha E.[7] (1600), 562, 785
— Martha E.[8] (2776), 771
—— Martha Ella[9] (3272), 829
— Martha G.[8] (2084), 634, 842
— Martha Jane[7] (1327) (*Jesse*[6]), 497, 498
—— Martha Jane[8] (2554) (*Franklin*[7]), 714, 889
—— Martha Jane[8] (2771d) (*Ephraim*[7]), 771, 924
—— Martha Jane (Weston), 44, 224, 724, 725
— Martha Louisa[8] (2793), 779
— Martha Lucina[8] (2841), 784
— Martha M.[7] (1545), 557
Martha M. W.[9] (3597), 890
— Martha Morton Dennis[9] (3243), 828
Martin Van Buren[8] (1884), 599, 815, 936, 937
Marvin Dennison[6] (591) (*Jesse*[5]), 360, 513, 729, 730, 898, 899
— Marvin Dennison, Jr.[7] (1408) (*Marvin*[6]), 513, 730, 898, 899
—— Marvin Dennison 2nd[8] (2647), 730, 898
—— Mary[3] (22), 89, 92, 96, 97, 118, 146
—— Mary[4] (35), 118, 119, 171
—— Mary[4] (67) (*Ebenezer*[3]), 131, 227
—— Mary[4] (73), 135, 136, 137
—— Mary[4] (106) (*Benjamin*[3]), 153, 275
—— Mary[5] (154), 179
—— Mary[5] (157), 188, 190, 295
—— Mary[6] (204), 227
—— Mary[5] (234), 236
— Mary[5] (239), 241
— Mary[6] (361), 299, 422
—— Mary[6] (392), 305, 434
Mary[6] (430), 312, 442
—— Mary[6] (438), 313, 316, 446, 454
—— Mary[6] (551), 350
—— Mary[6] (578), 358, 508
—— Mary[6] (642), 377
—— Mary[7] (847), 425, 595
—— Mary[7] (897), 435, 605
— Mary[7] (925), 438, 608, 609
—— Mary[7] (945), 440, 615, 616
— Mary[7] (996), 447, 627
— Mary[7] (1302), 493, 704
—— Mary[7] (1314), 495
— Mary[7] (1397), 509
—— Mary[7] (1426), 523, 742
—— Mary[7] (1522), 548, 771
Mary[8] (1972f), 619
— Mary[8] (2350), 690
Mary[8] (2362), 690
— Mary[8] (2544), 710
—— Mary[8] (2677), 744
— Mary[8] (2861), 787, 927
Averill, } Mary (——), 117, 118, 171
Averell, }
Averill, Mary (——), 381, 382
— Mary A.[7] (976), 443, 622
—— Mary A.[8] (1795), 583
— Mary A.[8] (2878), 789
— Mary A. (Trask), 728, 729, 896, 897
— Mary Alice[9] (3610), 891
— Mary Ann[7] (910), 435
Mary Ann[7] (912), 436
—— Mary Ann[7] (1497), 542, 764
— Mary Ann[7] (1521), 548
— Mary Ann[8] (1722), 576, 799
—— Mary Ann[8] (2758), 764
Mary Ann (Delbridge), 562
— Mary B.[7] (1336), 502, 716

Averill, Mary (Baker), 134, 135
—— Mary Barnes[6] (385), 301, 431, 432
Mary Beale[7] (1454), 534
—— Mary (Benton), 746
—— Mary Berry[9] (3718), 908, 964
—— Mary Boynton[8] (1836), 592
—— Mary Bradley[10] (4035), 961
—— Mary (Bridges), 310
—— Mary Caroline[8] (1938), 607
—— Mary Catherine[8] (2030), 625
—— Mary (Charlton), 308
—— Mary Church[8] (1988), 621
—— Mary E.[8] (1798), 583
—— Mary E.[8] (2028), 624
—— Mary E.[8] (2879), 790
—— Mary E.[8] (2884), 791
—— Mary Edgerton[6] (666), 387, 557
—— Mary Edna[9] (3768), 916
—— Mary Eliza[8] (2895), 793, 931
—— Mary Eliza[9] (3595), 890, 958
—— Mary Elizabeth[8] (1801), 585
—— Mary Elizabeth[8] (1845), 593
—— Mary Elizabeth[8] (2072), 632
—— Mary Elizabeth[8] (2126), 637, 844
—— Mary Elizabeth[8] (2666), 742
—— Mary Elizabeth[8] (2703), 756, 908
—— Mary Elizabeth[9] (3701), 905
—— Mary Ellen[8] (1814), 587
—— Mary Ellen[8] (1858), 595
—— Mary Ellen[8] (2130), 641
—— Mary Elvira[8] (2753), 763, 917
—— Mary Ethel[8] (1995), 621
—— Mary Ethel[9] (3120), 811
—— Mary Evelyn[9] (3146), 813
—— Mary Frances[7] (1432), 524, 525
—— Mary Frances Jane[10] (4063), 962
—— Mary Halstead[9] (3029), 798
—— Mary Henrietta[8] (2539), 710, 887
—— Mary (Hodge), 446
—— Mary Hopkins[8] (1857), 594
—— Mary J.[8] (1917), 603, 819
—— Mary Jane[7] (1234), 478, 694
—— Mary Jane[7] (1415), 517, 734
—— Mary Jane[7] (1446), 530
—— Mary Jane[7] (1543), 555, 557, 778
—— Mary Jane[(a)8] (2566), 717
—— Mary Jane[(b)8] (2568), 717, 891
—— Mary Jane[8] (2768), 768
—— Mary Jane[8] (2797), 780
—— Mary (Jonsalo) McLane, 503
—— Mary Lizzie[8] (2613), 725, 895
—— Mary Loretta[8] (2403), 693
—— Mary Louisa[8] (2615), 726
—— Mary Louise[8] (2572), 718
—— Mary Louise[10] (4034), 961
—— Mary Lucretia[8] (1714), 572, 797
—— Mary Maria[7] (1515), 545
—— Mary Martis[8], 711
—— Mary (McArthur), 535
—— Mary N. (3295), 830
—— Mary Nash[9] (3671), 898
—— Mary Olive[9] (3628), 893
—— Mary (Perry), 751
—— Mary Regina[9] (3198), 823
—— Mary Sophia[9] (2555), 714
—— Mary Sutterson[6] (421), 311
—— Mary (Symonds) et al., 140, 141, 142; 237
—— Mary Virginia[9] (3676), 899
—— Mary W.[8] (2714), 759
—— Mary Weeks[7] (1638), 568, 792
—— Mary White[8] (2688), 751
—— Mary (Whittlesey), 530, 533
—— Mary (Winegar?), 374
—— Maryetta[8] (1840), 592
—— Matilda[7] (1239), 479
—— Matilda[(a)7] (1456), 534
—— Matilda[(b)7] (1457), 534

Averill, Matilda (Cunningham), 896
—— Matilda Patience[6] (605), 173, 364, 523
—— Mattie Lela[9] (3279), 830
—— Maud[8] (2452), 697
—— Maud[9] (3531), 879
—— Maud[9] (3018), 797
—— Maud A.[8] (1964), 614
—— Maud M.[8] (2417), 695
—— Maud May[9] (3305), 831, 941
—— Maud Sarah[9] (3342), 839
—— Maud Winifred[9] (3114), 809
—— Maurice Emery[9] (3244), 828
—— May[8] (2445), 696
—— May Belle Margaret[8] (2747), 763
—— May Eleanor[9] (2787), 774
—— May Emily (——), 796
—— May Mercy[10] (3980), 953, 972
—— Mehetabel Foster[7] (1203), 476
—— Mehitable[5] (222), 235
—— Mehitable[7] (1307), 494
—— Mehitable (Bradford), 309
—— Mehitable (Dana) Allin, 281, 574
—— Melinda[6] (687), 388
—— Melinda[7] (1381), 507, 728
—— Melville[8] (2681), 745
—— Melvin E.[9] (3377), 843
—— Marcy } [6]
—— Mercy } (365), 297, 298, 299, 423
—— Mercy (——), Lovejoy, 296, 298
—— Meriah[7] (1211), 477
—— Merry Christmas[10] (3975), 953, 972
—— Mertie L.[10] (3988), 954
—— Michael, 14, 15, 16, 21, 25, 52
—— Mildred[11] (4209), 973
—— Miles[6] (641), 377
—— Miles[7] (1035), 452, 635, 842
—— Miles[7] (1334), 497, 498, 711
—— Miles William[8] (2088), 635, 842
—— Millie Elizabeth[8] (2794), 779, 924
—— Mills[7] (1461) (*Noble*[6]), 535, 752, 907
—— Mills[7] (1487), 538, 760, 907, 962
—— Milo[8] (2625), 727
—— Milton Ellsworth[10] (3977), 953
—— Milton Trow[10] (3984), 953
—— Minnie[9] (3549), 879
—— Minnie[9] (3727), 911
—— Minnie B.[9] (3276), 829
—— Minnie E.[9] (3750), 915, 967
—— Minnie H. (McGlaughlin), 929
—— Minnie Harriet[9] (3132), 812, 936
—— Mira,[6] } (519), 339, 341
—— Myra, }
—— Mira[7] (730), 398, 400
—— Miranda[8] (2029), 624
—— Miss ——[6] (682), 388
—— Miss ——[7] (1244), 479
—— Miss ——[7] (1375), 506
—— Molly[6] (564), 352
—— Molly Barnes[7] (862), 427, 598
—— Morris DeWitte[9] (3766), 916
—— Mortimer G.[8] (2381), 334, 335, 691
—— Morton Edmunds[10] (3985), 953
—— Moses[4] (40), 119
—— Moses[4] (92) (*Isaac*[3]), 145, 146, 242, 245, 246, 247, 249, 253, 258, 263, 265, 267, 268, 269, 270, 375, 377, 378, 380, 383, 384, 385, 387, 388, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 771, 772, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 924, 925
—— Moses[5] (173) (*Ebenezer*[4]), 195, 309, 310, 311, 437, 440, 441, 492, 617, 618, 829, 940, 941, 971, 988, 1002
—— Moses[(a)5] (205), 227
—— Moses[(b)5] (207), 227

Averill, Moses[5] (265) (*Moses*[4]), 269, 270, 380, 385, 386, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 924, 925
—— Moses[6] (420) (*Moses*[5]), 311, 437, 440, 441, 617, 618, 829, 940, 941, 971
—— Moses the Younger[6] (427a), 311, 441, 442, 618
—— Moses, Jr.[7] (960k), 442, 618, 829, 940, 941, 971
—— Myrtie Vira[9] (3278), 830
—— Nancie Maria[8] (2535), 710
—— Nancy[6] (407), 307, 437
—— Nancy[6] (626), 373, 374
—— Nancy[6] (644), 377
—— Nancy[7] (893), 305
—— Nancy[7] (918), 436
—— Nancy[7] (1309), 495, 707
—— Nancy[7] (1342), 502, 717
—— Nancy Ann[6] (588), 388
—— Nancy Carter[8] (1996), 622
Averill, Nancy (Door). See Avery, Nancy (Door)
Averill, Nancy H.[7] (1218), 477
—— Nancy N.[7] (893), 435, 604
—— Naomi[7] (1288), 487
—— Naomy[6] (549), 348, 349
—— Nathan[5] (252) (*Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3]), 265, 361, 366, 369, 370, 375, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967
—— Nathan, Jr.[6] (614) (*Nathan*[5], *Daniel*[4]), 366, 370, 371, 536, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 907, 908, 911, 913, 963, 964, 965, 966
—— Nathan[6] (629), (*Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4]), 373, 374, 1003
—— Nathan[7] (944) (*David*[6]), 440, 614, 828
—— Nathan[7] (1517i), 546, 769
—— Nathan Allen[8] (2078), 633, 842
—— Capt. Nathan King[8] (3688), 902, 960, 961
—— Nathan King, Jr.[10] (4036), 961
—— Nathaniel (?), 250
—— Nathaniel[5] (148) (*Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3]), 178, 294, 419, 587, 588, 589, 590, 810, 990
—— Nathaniel[5] (238) (*Joseph*[4]), 241
—— Nathaniel[5] (254) (*Daniel*[4], *Isaac*[3]), 266, 374, 375, 545, 546, 768, 769, 770, 921, 922, 923, 924, 962, 964, 1001, 1002
—— Nathaniel[6] (635) (*Nathaniel*[5], *Daniel*[4]), 375, 545
— Nathaniel[7] (1517g), 545, 546, 768
—— Nathaniel[8] (2542), 710
—— Nathaniel[9] (3294), 830
—— Nathaniel C., Jr.[7] (1082), 460, 647
—— Nathaniel Perry[6] (610) (*Samuel*[5]), 256, 366, 530, 533, 745, 746, 747, 751, 905, 906
—— Nathaniel S.[8] (1816), 587
—— Nehemiah[8] (2512), 705, 881
—— Nellie[8] (2500), 700
—— Nellie[8] (2630), 727
—— Nellie[9] (3562), 882
—— Nellie[9] (3805), 926
—— Nellie E.[8] (2885), 791
—— Nellie Frances[9] (3607), 891, 958
—— Nellie James[10] (3982), 953, 973
—— Nellie Kelsey[10] (4080), 969
—— Nettie[10] (3992), 954
—— Nettie Eliza[8] (2802), 780
—— Nettie Annette Elizabeth[8] (2767), 765, 921
—— Neva[9] (3802), 926
Averill, Newell Daniel[9] (3660), 896
—— Nicholas, 24
—— Nina May[9] (3298), 831
— Noble[6] (613) (*Nathan*[5]), 369, 535, 540, 752, 753, 754, 755, 906, 907, 962, 974
—— Nona Blanche[9] (3176), 818
Nora[9] (3273), 829
Norman Chancellor[6] (680) (*Philo*[5]), 388, 561, 562, 785, 786, 925
Norman Simonds[8] (2697), 752, 907, 962
— Norman Whitehouse[9] (3700), 905
Norman Williams[10] (4066), 962
Obed[6] (359) (*Asa*[5]), 297, 298, 421, 592, 593, 811
Obed[7] (831), 421
— Octavius, 31
— Olive[6] (390), 303, 433
— Olive[7] (782), 416, 583
— Olive[7] (880), 433
— Olive[9] (3785), 923
Olive Alice[9] (3204), 823
Olive Backus[8] (1717), 573, 798
Olive Minerva[8] (2805), 781
— Oliver[6] (371) (*Thomas*[5]), 299, 300, 424, 594, 595, 812, 936, 1003
— Oliver[8] (1851), 594
Ollie M.[8] (2848), 786, 925
— Oramel[7] (840) (*Amos*[6]), 424, 593, 594, 812
Orange Paul[8] (2383), 691
— Orange Wilton[8] (2388), 692
Oren Daniel[8] (1806), 585, 809
— Orilla[9] (673), 387
Orin[7] (932), 438
— Orina[7] (1304), 493
— } Orissa[6] (586), 358
} Clarissa
Orissa (Winslow), 896
Orlando Merrill[8] (2526), 706
— Ornsville T.[11] (4205), 971
— Orpha J.[7] (1564), 558
Orpha L.[6] (663), 386, 551, 552, 553, 554
— Orrin Emerson[7] (838), 424
— Orrin Tolman[8] (2042), 627
— Oscar[7] (1538), 386, 551, 554, 555, 774, 779
Oscello William[9] (3561), 882
Otis III.[9] (3699), 905
Pamelia[8] (2519), 706
Parley[5] (244), 241
Parley[6] (597), 360
— Parnell[8] (1927), 603
Patience[6] (249), 256, 259, 361, 362, 369
Patience (Perry), 244, 254, 255, 257, 258, 259
— Patty[6] (525), 234, 344
Paul (?), 335
— Paul[3] (19) (*William*[2]), 89, 92, 96, 97, 118, 125, 126, 127, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 201, 204, 236, 237, 348, 350, 351, 352, 355, 356, 358, 492, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 513, 514, 515, 516, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 971, 972, 973, 974
Paul[4] (82) (*Paul*[3]), 139, 140, 142, 214, 215, 236, 348, 350, 351, 492, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502,

503, 504, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 971, 972, 973, 974, 990
Averill, Paul[4] (74) (*Thomas*[3]), 136
—— Paul[5] (211) (*Ichabod*[4], *Thomas*[3]), 229, 230, 232, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 339, 340, 476, 477, 689, 690, 691, 879, 880, 993, 994, 997
—— Paul[5] (230) (*Paul*[4]), 236, 350, 351, 503, 505, 990
—— Paul, Jr.[6] (512) (*Paul*[5]), 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 339, 476, 689, 690, 879
—— Paul Jones[7] (1226), 478, 691
—— Paul Jones[8] (2347), 690
—— Paul R.[7] (1216), 477
— Pauline Erhardt[10] (3902), 937
—— Payson Bennett[11] (4212), 974
—— Pearl Edna[9] (3328), 826
— Permelia (Diefendorf), 774
—— Col. Perry[5] (250) (*Samuel*[4]), 173, 250, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 363, 366, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 899, 900, 901, 902, 904, 905, 959, 960, 961
—— Perry(a)[6] (598), 364
—— Perry (b)[6] (603) (*Perry*[5]), 364, 520, 735, 737, 901, 902, 959, 960, 961
—— Capt. Perry[8] (2661), 736, 901, 960, 1004
—— Perry[9] (3685), 901
—— Perry Beach[7] (1429), 525
—— Persis[7] (836), 297, 422, 593
—— Persis[7] (1206), 476
—— Perte Edna[8] (1948), 609, 826
—— Peter Depew[8] (2397), 692
—— Phebe[6] (686), 388
—— Phebe[7] (835), 422, 593
—— Phebe[7] (1479), 536, 758
—— Phebe Matilda[8] (1727), 574, 575, 576
—— Phebe (Maxham), 594
—— Phebe Meserve[7] (1637), 568, 791
—— Philip[6] (399), 305, 435, 605
—— Philip A. J.[9] (3156), 814
—— Philo[5] (266) (*Moses*[4]), 269, 270, 387, 559, 560, 561, 562, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 925
—— Phinias Barnes[7] (1420) (*Perry*[6]), 520, 735, 736, 901, 902, 959, 960, 961
—— Phœbe Boothbay[7] (776), 414
—— Pitt E.[8] (1949), 609, 826
—— Plinny Fisk[7] (890), 434
—— Plummer M.[9] (3275), 829
—— Polly[5] (227), 235
—— } Polly[6] (533), 345, 485, 486
} Molly
—— Polly[6] (655), 383, 550
—— Polly[7] (1437), 525
—— Porter Wheaton[10] (4003), 955
—— Preston[7] (839), 424, 593
—— Priscilla[5] (155), 179
—— Prudence[6] (620), 370
—— Putnam[8] (2696), 752
—— Quincy Monroe[7] (1598), 561
—— Rachel[5] (146), 176, 177
—— Rachel[6] (321), 290
—— Rachel(a)[6] (393), 305
—— Rachel(a)[7] (991), 445
—— Rachel(b)[7] (993), 445, 626
—— Rachel[8] (2768b), 768
—— Rachel (Buxton), 175, 176
—— Rachel King[9] (3593), 890, 958
—— Rachel (Sewall), 444
Averill, Ralph[7] (1504), 543
— Ralph Branch Burdoin[9] (3552), 880
— Ralph Harold[10] (4081), 969
— Ralph Johnson[9] (3692), 902, 903, 905
—— Ralph S.[9] (3547), 879
— Ray Stephen[9] (3173), 817
—— Raymond Wallace[8] (2621), 505, 726
— Rebecca[4] (38), 119
— Rebecca[6] (331), 293
— Rebecca[7] (1619), 565
— Rebecca Gordon[8] (2645), 730, 898
— Rebecca Gordon[9] (3669), 898
— Rebecca Lee[7] (946), 440
— Renick Herbert[10] (4032), 960
— } Rensselaer[7] (1335), 497, 498
} Ransalier
— Rensselaer Schuyler[6] (645), 377, 549
Reuben Hyde Walworth[7] (1483), 536, 760, 913
Rex[6] (535), 346
— Rex Gilman[9] (3147), 813
Richard, et al., 24; 32, 34; 32
— Richard[7] (1225), 478
— Richard C.[9] (3108), 808
— Richard Henry[8] (2774), 771
—— Riley[7] (845), 424
Riley[8] (1859), 595
—— Robert, et al., 23; 998
Averill, } Robert, et al., 14, 15, 16, 25, 52;
Averell, } 17, 18, 19
Averill, Robert? (?), 339
—— Robert[5] (?), 339
Averill, } Robert[5] (236) (*Joseph*[4]), 237, 238,
Avery, } 239, 240, 253, 352, 353, 354, 355, 359, 505, 506, 725, 726, 727, 728, 895, 896, 993, 996, 997, 998, 999
Averill, Robert, Jr.[6] (575) (*Robert*[5]), 355, 506, 507, 727, 728
—— Robert[7] (1240), 479
— Robert[7] (1370) (*Truman*[6]), 506, 726, 727, 895, 896
—— Robert[9] (3817), 928
— Robert Berryman[8] (2650), 730
—— Robert Garra[8] (2685), 747, 905
— Robert Mortimer[8] (2623), 726
— Robert Wallace[9] (3372), 842
— Roger[6] (611), 259, 366, 534, 746
— Roger[7] (1455) (*Nathaniel*[6]), 534, 747, 748, 751, 906
— Roger[9] (3706), 906
Roger Lee[11] (4203), 971
— Roland[7] (846), 425, 595
Roland Gelston (2750), 763, 916
— Romeo Herbert[8] (2398), 692
— Rosa[8] (2721), 760, 913
Rosa Elizabeth[9] (3171), 815, 937
Rosamund[8] (2406), 693
— Rosanna[7] (1489), 538, 761
— Rosanna[8] (2741), 762, 914
— Roscoe[8] (2868), 788
— Roscoe[9] (3811), 928
Rose[9] (3648), 896
Rose Priscilla[8] (2618), 726
Rosellyn[9] (3254), 829
Ross Gay[8] (2806), 781
— Rossiter[6] (534) (*Thomas*[5]), 345, 486, 700
—— Roswell Frank[9] (3820), 929, 970
—— Roswell H.[8] (2872), 788
— Roswell White[8] (2690), 751
— Rowlen Green[6] (674), 387, 559
— Roxanna[8] (2641), 729
— Roxanna (Noble), 366
— Roy[9] (3184), 819
— Roy[9] (3814), 928
— Roy[10] (3990), 954
— Roy Samuel[9] (3823), 929
— Roy V.[9] (3773), 918

Averill, Rozena May[11] (4204), 971
—— Rozilla[8] (2401), 692
—— Ruben[5] (——), 339
—— Ruben[6] (522), 339, 341, 480
—— Ruby[6] (572), 355
—— Ruby[9] (3183), 819
—— Rufus[7] (1371), 506
—— Rufus Burton[8] (1708), 572, 794
—— Rufus Kilbourne[8] (2620), 726, 895
—— Rupert Elton[9] (3710), 907
—— Russell[7] (850), 425
—— Russell John[10] (4077a), 968
—— Ruth[4] (93) (*Isaac*[3]), 146
—— Ruth[5] (169), 194
—— Ruth[5] (203), 227
—— Ruth[5] (258), 266
—— Ruth[6] (297), 280
—— Ruth[6] (413), 308
—— Ruth[6] (719), 394, 569
—— Ruth[7] (1357), 504, 722
—— Ruth[8] (1891), 600
—— Ruth[8] (2865), 788
—— Ruth[9] (3809), 928, 969
—— Ruth[10] (4033), 960
—— Ruth Alma[9] (3825), 929
—— Ruth Ann[7] (1533), 549, 771
—— Ruth Butler[7] (863), 427
—— Ruth Ella[10] (3907), 938
—— Ruth May[10] (4072), 966
—— Ruth Richardson[10] (4014), 956
—— Ruth (Watson), 163, 164, 165
—— Sabina[7] (1306), 493
—— Sabrina[8] (2513), 705, 882
—— Salinda[7] (744), 405, 576
—— Sally[6] (411), 306, 308
—— Sally[7] (1458), 534
—— Sally[7] (1468), 535
—— Sally[7] (1646), 569
—— Sally (Brown), 502
—— Sally Caroline[7] (861), 427, 598
—— Sally Johnson[7] (1427), 523, 743
—— Samantha (?), 506
—— Samantha[7] (1246), 479, 696
—— Samuel, 185
Averill, Samuel (161). See
Averell, Samuel (161)
Averill, Samuel[4] (58) (*Job*[3], *William*[2]), 125, 128, 223, 224, 470, 471, 472, 474, 677, 678, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688, 875, 876, 879
—— Samuel[4] (88) (*Isaac*[3]), 143, 145, 232, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 356, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 371, 380, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530, 534, 734, 735, 738, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 751, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 959, 960, 961
—— Samuel[4] (97) (*Job*[3], *Thomas*[2]), 148, 149, 150, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 329, 330, 332, 389, 390, 391, 393, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 926, 928, 929, 930, 931, 969, 970, 983
—— Samuel[5] (171) (*Job*[4], *Job*[3]), 205, 207, 208, 209, 210, 220, 221, 312, 313, 315, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 454, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 942, 943, 990, 991
—— Samuel[5] (251) (*Samuel*[4]), 246, 249, 256, 258, 259, 269, 364, 365, 366, 530, 534, 745, 746, 747, 751, 905, 906
—— Corporal Samuel, Jr.[6] (378) (*Samuel*[5], *John*[4]), 301, 426, 598, 599, 600, 602, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 936, 937, 1003
Averill, Samuel[6] (513), (*Paul*[5]), 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 477, 690, 691, 880
—— Samuel[6] (576), 358
—— Samuel[6] (604) (*Perry*[5]), 173, 364, 520, 521, 522, 523, 738, 741, 742, 743, 902, 904, 961, 1004
—— Samuel[6] (630) (*Daniel*[5]), 374, 543, 544, 767
—— Samuel[6] (636), 377
—— Samuel[6] (720), 394, 395, 569
—— Samuel[7] (1210), 477
—— Samuel[7] (1228), 478
—— Samuel[8] (1973), 619, 830
—— Samuel A.[7] (1506) (*Daniel*[6]), 374, 543, 765, 921
—— Samuel A.[8] (2324), 678
—— Samuel Austin[8] (2053), 630
—— Samuel Chamberlain[7] (1368), 506
—— Samuel Edward[8] (2801), 780
—— Samuel Holenbeck[6] (665) (*Moses*[5]), 386, 551, 555, 557, 778, 779, 780, 781, 924, 925
—— Samuel Johnson[7] (1424) (*Samuel*[6]), 5, 44, 45, 117, 121, 132, 174, 246, 259, 523, 524, 526, 573, 741, 742, 902, 904, 905, 961
—— Samuel Phineas[8] (2663), 736, 902, 961
—— Samuel Roger[7] (1459), 534
—— Samuel Voltaire[7] (859), 427, 597, 598
—— Samuel Wilson[8] (3569), 883
—— Sarah, 711
—— Sarah[4] (83) (*Paul*[3]), 142
—— Sarah[4] (91) (*Isaac*[3]), 146
—— Sarah[5] (144), 176, 177
Averill, } Sarah[5] (168), 193, 306
Avery, }
Averill, Sarah[5] (228), 236
—— Sarah[5] (233), 236, 351
—— Sarah[5] (246), 241
—— Sarah[6] (293), 282, 400, 401
—— Sarah[6] (322), 290, 416
—— Sarah[6] (366), 299, 423
—— Sarah[6] (379), 301, 427, 428
—— Sarah[6] (391), 305
—— Sarah[6] (423), 311
—— Sarah[6] (429), 312
—— Sarah[6] (437), 313, 445, 446, 637
—— Sarah[6] (470), 320, 463
—— Sarah[6] (492), 330, 471
—— Sarah[6] (523), 341
—— Sarah[6] (531), 344
—— Sarah[6] (571), 358
—— Sarah[6] (590), 360
—— Sarah[6] (617), 370
—— Sarah[6] (709), 393, 565
—— Sarah[7] (930), 438, 610, 611, 612
—— Sarah[7] (933), 439
—— Sarah[7] (1164), 471
—— Sarah[7] (1289), 487
—— Sarah[7] (1325), 498, 711
—— Sarah[7] (1452), 534
—— Sarah[7] (1605), 562
—— Sarah[7] (1613), 564, 789
—— Sarah[8] (1908), 602, 817
—— Sarah[8] (2349), 690
—— Sarah[8] (2514), 705, 882
—— Sarah[8] (2563), 716
—— Sarah (——), 268
—— Sarah Amanda[8] (1835), 592
—— Sarah (Andrews), 139
—— Sarah Ann[7] (1227), 478, 691
—— Sarah Ann[8] (2386), 691
—— Sarah Ann[8] (2553), 498, 714, 888
—— Sarah Anne Trask[8] (2035), 627, 836
—— Sarah (Crossing), 343
—— Sarah E.[8] (1790), 583

Averill, Sarah E.[8] (2027), 624
Sarah Eliza[7] (1510), 545
Sarah Elizabeth[7] (790), 417, 586
Sarah Frances[8] (2534), 710, 886
Sarah Frances[10] (4071), 966
Sarah Graves[7] (1640), 568, 792
Sarah H.[8] (1725), 574, 575, 576
Sarah (Hendee), 280
Sarah J. (——), 879
Sarah J. R.[7] (1599), 562, 785
Sarah Jane[8] (2742), 762
Sarah Jewett[8] (2315), 677
Sarah Jones[9] (3080), 807
Sarah (Kneeland), 193
Sarah "La Verne"[8] (2755), 764
Sarah (Leavitt), 497, 715, 889
Sarah Lois[9] (3635), 894
Sarah Louisa[8] (1916), 602
Sarah Lucetta[7] (957), 441, 617
Sarah Luella[9] (3592), 890
Sarah M.[8] (1799), 583
Sarah (Mansfield), 355
Sarah (Martin), 234
Sarah Page[9] (3581), 885, 956
Sarah (Payne), 366
Sarah (Peabody), 226
Sarah (Perry), 829
Sarah Sprague[9] (3735), 912, 966
Sarah (Stone), 392
Sarah Volinda[7] (870), 427, 600
Schuyler[7] (1531), 549
Scott[9] (3330), 838
Selena A. E.[9] (3598), 890
Selina[7] (1326), 498, 712, 713, 714
Sherman[10] (3924), 940
Sidney[8] (1928), 603
Sidney S.[7] (877), 433, 603, 823, 824, 939
Silas[5] (?), 336
Silas[5] (218), 231, 232
Solomon[4] (78) (*Thomas*[3]), 135, 137, 228, 233, 235, 344, 345, 346, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 700, 701, 702, 703, 986
Sophia[7] (728), 398, 400
Sophia[7] (799), 418
Sophia[7] (994), 446
Sophronia[7] (942) (*David*[6]), 440, 613, 614
Sophronia[7] (956), 441
Sophronia[8] (1900), 600, 816
Sophronia[8] (2524), 706, 885
Sophronia A.[8] (1883), 599
Sophronia Dorcas[7] (860), 427
Sophronia Sabrina[9] (3570), 883
Spear[7] (1373), 506
Stanley[11] (4210), 973
Statina[6] (538), 346, 487
Stella Rivers[9] (3709), 907, 962
Stephen, et al., 31, 34; 32; 984
Averill, Stephen (724). See
Averell, Stephen (724)
Averill, Hon. Stephen(b)[5] (116) (*William*[4]), 157, 158, 159, 160, 280, 281, 282, 283, 396, 397, 398, 400, 401, 402, 405, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 932, 971
Stephen[9] (338), 294
Stephen[7] (1493), 539
Stephen[7] (1625), 565
Stephen A.[7] (1610), 564, 787, 926, 927, 969
Stephen Noble[6] (619), 366, 370, 538, 539, 760, 761, 762, 913, 914, 915, 966, 967
Stephen Perkins[7] (801), 419, 587
Submit (French), 705, 706
Averill, Susan[7] (941), 440, 613
Susan[7] (999), 447
Susan[7] (1237), 478, 695
Susan[8] (1785), 582
Susan[8] (2769), 769
Susan Anne[6] (472), 320, 463
Susan Elizabeth[8] (2730), 761, 913
Susan Elizabeth[9] (3715), 907, 963, 964
Susan J.[7] (1079), 460, 647
Susan Jeannette[6] (691), 388
Susan (Maxham), 424
Susanna[5] (195), 223
Susanna[6] (367), 299
Susanna(a)[6] (566), 352
Susanna(b)[6] (568), 352
Susannah(a)[6] (330), 293
Susannah(b)[6] (339), 294
Susannah[7] (833), 421, 592
Susie[8] (2867), 788
Sylvia[7] (1308), 494, 706, 888
"That"[5] (214), 231, 232, 357, 986, 997, 998
Thelma Edith[9] (3631), 893
Thelma Mae[10] (3934), 944
Theodore[7] (1395), 509
Theodore[8] (1864), 596
Theodore Burlingame[9] (3028), 798
Theodore Roosevelt[9] (3236), 826
Theron[6] (515), 339, 341, 479
Theron E.[7] (1249), 479
Thirza Jannett[8] (2791), 779
Thomas, 18
Thomas[5] (?), 336, 337
Averill, Averell, Avery, Thomas[4] (49) (*John*[3], *William*[2]), 123, 190, 191, 192, 193, 304, 306, 434, 435, 604, 605, 824, 984
Thomas[5] (160) (*John*[4], *John*[3]), 187, 188, 190, 299, 300, 338, 424, 425, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 812, 813, 814, 936, 998
Thomas[5] (167) (*Thomas*[4], *John*[3]), 192, 193, 304, 305, 434, 435, 604, 605, 824
Thomas[5] (212) (*Ichabod*[4]), 230, 231, 232, 337, 338, 339, 340, 478, 479, 480, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 880, 881, 994, 997, 1001, 1002
Dr. Thomas[5] (223) (*Solomon*[4]), 235, 344, 345, 347, 485, 486, 490, 700, 986, 987
Thomas 3rd[6] (394), 305
Lieut. Thomas[6] (435) (*Benjamin*[5]), 312, 444, 625, 626, 825
Thomas[6] (517) (*Thomas*[5]), 339, 341, 479, 696
Thomas[6] (529), 344, 481
Thomas[7] (803), 419, 587
Thomas[7] (851) (*Jesse*[6]), 425, 596, 812, 813
Thomas[7] (952), 440
Thomas[7] (971), 443
Thomas[7] (1344), 337, 502
Thomas Boothbay[7] (774), 414, 582, 808, 935
Thomas Leverett[8] (1812), 587
Thomas Page[8] (2646), 730, 898
Thomas Page, Jr.[9] (3670), 898
Thomas William[7] (990) (*Thomas*[6]), 445, 625, 835
Thomas Wilson[9] (3571), 883, 953
Thurston Fairfield[8] (2881), 791
Trask Woodbury[7] (1318) (*John*[6]), 494, 495, 709, 710, 886, 887
Truman[6] (570) (*Robert*[5]), 355, 505, 506, 725, 726, 727, 895, 896, 1003
Truman N.[8] (2619), 726
Tryphosa[9] (3808), 926
Urania[6] (585), 358

Avery, Urania[6] (615), 370
Ursula J.[8] (2407), 693
Velma[9] (3614), 892
Veraneous G.[9] (3751), 915, 967
Veraneous Griswold[7] (1492), 538, 539, 762, 914, 915, 966, 967
Veraneous Griswold[8] (2743), 762, 915, 966, 967
Verine H.[9] (3544), 879
Victor[9] (3304), 831
Vida Morton[9] (3250), 828
Violet Pasadena[10] (4085), 969
Violet Virginia[10] (4030), 959
Virginia E.[10] (4088), 970
Virtue[6] (427), 310
Volney[7] (841), 424, 812, 936
Volney[8] (1922), 603, 820
Volney[9] (3137), 812
Volney Hopkins[7] (843), 424, 594, 812
Voltaire[8] (1880), 598
Wales[8] (1918), 603, 819, 937, 938, 939
Wallace[8] (1889), 599
Wallace[8] (2450), 696
Wallace[8] (2643), 729
Wallace Fowler[8] (2765), 765
Wallace Le Roy[9] (3667), 896
Walter, et al., 19; 23; 31
Walter[6] (646), 377
Walter Badger[8] (2139), 646
Walter Curtiss[9] (3687), 901, 959, 960
Walter George[10] (4077b), 968
Walter Hall[9] (3332), 838, 943
Walter Irving[9] (3077), 807
Walter J. C.[9] (3600), 890
Walter Leon[9] (3645), 896
Dr. Walter S.[7] (1250), 340, 479, 696
Walter Smith[7] (1550), 557, 781
Warren[7] (1167), 471, 678
Warren[7] (1607). See Ira Warren[7] (1607)
Warren[7] (1614), 564
Warren[7] (1631), 565
Warren[8] (2856), 787
Warren[9] (3800), 926
Warren Lamson[8] (2839), 784
Warren S.[8] (2871), 788, 928
Washington[8] (1972j), 619
Waterman E.[8] (2775), 771
Webster[8] (1882), 598
Wesley[8] (1972c), 618
Wesley Wood[8] (2803), 780
Weston David[8] (2518), 706, 883, 885, 952, 953, 971, 972, 973
Weston Hanson[10] (3981), 953, 972
Wilbert Riley[9] (3340), 837
Willard[8] (2862), 787
Willard Cushing[8] (1989), 621, 831, 941, 942
Willard Cushing[9] (3313), 831
Willard Cushing[10] (3928), 942
William, et al., 24; 31; 31; 31; 31; 32; 193; 355
Averill, William (180). See
Averell, William (180)
Averill, William[5] (147) (*Jabez*[4]), 175, 176, 177, 289, 290, 292, 293, 397, 417, 418, 586, 810
William[6] (292) (*Stephen*[5]), 281, 282, 293, 397, 398, 399, 400, 402, 570, 794, 795, 932, 971
Averill, }
Avery, } William[6] (315) (*Joseph*[5]), 288, 289, 414, 582, 808, 936
Averill, William 2nd[6] (439) (*Samuel*[5]), 313, 322, 446, 626, 627, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 942, 943, 944
Deacon William[6] (446) (*William*[5], *Job*[4]), 314, 315, 449, 450, 631, 632
Averill, William[6] (526) (*Ebenezer*[5]), 344
William[6] (633) (*Daniel*[5]), 374, 544, 768
William[6] (718) (*Job*[5], *Samuel*[4]), 394
William[7] (953), 440, 617
William[7] (1287), 487
William[7] (1330), 497, 498, 715, 889, 890, 958
Rev. William[7] (1517k) (*Henry*[6]), 546, 768, 769, 922
William[7] (1636), 567
William[8] (1784), 582
William[8] (1912), 602, 818
William[8] (1982), 620, 831
William 2nd[8] (2037), 627, 837
William[8] (2105), 636
William[8] (2331), 679
William[8] (2556), 715
William, Jr.[8] (2561), 497, 716, 890
William[8] (2639), 729
William[8] (2709), 757
William[8] (2792), 779
William[9] (3015), 797
William[9] (3110), 809
William[9] (3325), 837
William, Jr.[9] (3326), 838
William[9] (3726), 911
William[9] (3780), 923
William[9] (3810), 928
William[9] (3816), 928
William Armitage[9] (3172), 815
William Bassett[7] (1512), 545
William Boothbay[7] (777), 414
William Brooks[7] (1544), 555, 556, 557, 778, 779, 924
William Browning[7] (787), 417, 585, 809
William C.[7] (1597, 561
William Charles[9] (3601), 890
William Cummings[9] (3590), 888, 958, 974
William David[9] (3672), 898
William Dennis[9] (3245), 828
William E.[8] (2769b), 769
William Franklin[6] (637) (*Isaac*[5]), 377, 548, 771
William Franklin[7] (1525), 548
William Franklin[8] (2773), 771
William H.[7] (1518), 548
William H.[8] (1968), 615
William Henry[7] (1406), 44, 513, 729, 898
William Henry[8] (2649), 730, 898
William Henry 2nd[8] (2651), 730
William Henry[8] (2771c), 771, 923
William Henry[9] (3682), 900
William Henry Harrison[7] (1588), 560, 783
William Hoadley[7] (1505) (*Daniel 2nd*[6]), 374, 543, 765
William Homer[8] (1861), 595
William Howes[8] (1865), 596
William Hurd[7] (1447), 530
William John[9] (3608), 891
William Judson[8] (2678), 744
William Lawson[8] (2770c), 769, 922
William M.[8] (2382) (*Daniel*[7]), 691, 880
William Macy[8] (2573), 718
William McFadden[9] (3312), 831
William Penn[8] (1926), 603
William Pitt[8] (537), 346
William Pitt Platt[8] (2704), 756
William Prentice[10] (4077), 968
William S.[7] (1020), 450, 631
William Samuel[8] (2838), 784
William Sherman[8] (2412), 695, 881
William Tarbell[7] (1168) (*Benjamin*[6]), 4, 471, 678, 875

Averill, William Thomas[8] (2032), 625
—— William W.[8] (2453), 697
—— William W.[9] (3548), 879
—— William Walter[7] (1217) (*Paul*[6]), 477, 690, 879
—— William Warren[8] (2333), 679
Willie[9] (3587), 886
—— Willis[8] (2642), 729
—— Willis G.[8] (1939), 607
—— Willis Morris[8] (2757), 764
—— Wilmot[8] (2034), 627, 836, 942
—— Wilmot Jr.([a])[9] (3319), 836
Wilmot Jr.([b])[9] (3320), 836
—— Wilmot Ryder[10] (3029), 942
— Wilson Albert[8] (1871), 597, 814
—— Woodbury J.[8] (1941), 607
—— Dr. Woodbury Trask[8] (2537), 710, 886
—— Worth Sherman[10] (3911), 939
—— Wyckliffe Jerome[7] (1566), 558
—— Wyman[5] (248), 238, 239, 241, 996, 997, 998, 1000
Zarah May[9] (3248), 828
—— Zenas Emery[9] (3247), 828
—— Zeruiah[6] (325), 291
—— Zeruiah[7] (791), 417
—— Zilpah Irene[8] (2893), 793
—— Zulima[6] (571a), 355
Averille, Emma Ellene[7] (1413) (*Jesse*[6]), 515, 734
—— Harriet Sophia[7] (1410), 515, 733, 734
—— Jennie L.[8] (2655), 734
—— Jessie Louisa[7] (1414), 515, 734
—— Marvin Dudley[7] (1411), 515, 734
— Sarah Elizabeth[7] (1409), 515, 733
Averitt, George, 991
Averle, Hugh de, 6
Avery, Aaron[6] (490), 329
Abbott Lawrence[8] (2208), 653
—— Abiel[7] (1114), 464, 650, 847
— Abiel, Jr.[8] (2183), 651
Abiel Delius[7] (1186), 474
Addie A.[9] (3445), 852
—— Adelaide[8] (2224), 655
Adeline[7] (982), 443, 623
—— Adoniram Judson[8] (2225), 655, 851
—— Affie Ella[9] (3477), 866
—— Agnes Louise[9] (3624), 893
—— Albert[7] (797), 418
Albert Edward[9] (3463), 856
—— Albert Judson[9] (3476), 866, 951
— Albert Lewis[9] (3438), 850, 945, 946
Albert Wayland[8] (2205), 652
Alexander Gordon[9] (3423), 848
Alfred, 469
— Alfred B.[8] (2341), 684
Alfred Littlefield[8] (2232), 657
Alice L.[8] (2298), 673, 873
—— Alice L.[8] (2583), 720
— Alma[8] (2264), 669, 670, 871
—— Alma W.[9] (3508), 875
Almeda (Harriman), 856
—— Almond[8] (2305), 675, 873
—— Amelia E.[9] (3427), 849
—— Amy Florence[9] (3478), 867
— Angeline Elizabeth[8] (2187), 651
— Ann Maria (Sinnott), 680
—— Anna Gertrude (Pierce), 946
—— Anna M.[8] (2299), 673, 873
—— Annette Cameron (Voris), 948
—— Annie[8] (2290), 672
—— Annie Frances[8] (1809), 587, 810
—— Annie Laurie[8] (2258), 666, 866
—— Ara L.[8] (2261), 669, 871
—— Arla[10] (3968), 951
—— Arla Sterritt[9] (3483), 868
—— Arletta[7] (1185), 474
—— Arthur[9] (3504), 874
—— Arthur Ware[8] (2254), 665
Avery, Ashley[9] (3432), 850
—— Belinda[7] (1174), 473
—— Belinda[7] (1183), 474, 679
—— Benjamin[5] (283), 276
—— Benjamin[5] (290), 276, 277
—— Benjamin Waldo[10] (3965), 951
—— Benjamin Weeks[8] (2257), 666, 866, 867, 951
—— Bernard[9] (3505), 874
—— Bert Mark[8] (2311), 676, 874
—— Bertha Mae (Pettee), 946
—— Bessie Tarbell[9] (3466), 862, 947
—— Betsey[6] (499), 331
—— Blanche (Ross), 874
—— Burt[9] (3420), 848
—— Byron Cousins[8] (2242), 658, 855
— Caroline Augusta[8] (2338), 683, 684, 687, 876
—— Caroline (Kincaid), 672
—— Carolyn[9] (3472), 863
—— Carrie Lizzie[9] (3429), 849, 944
—— Catherine Crane[10] (3944), 946
—— Chalmer[9] (3507), 874
—— Charles[7] (977), 443
—— Charles Delbert[8] (2237), 657, 853
—— Charles Lansil[8] (2578), 719, 892
—— Charles Wallace[9] (3436), 850
—— Christina Cousins[8] (2243), 658, 856
—— Christopher[1], 4, 124, 330
—— Clara Arlette[8] (2247), 665
—— Clara Elizabeth[9] (3473), 863
—— Clara Irene[9] (3623), 893
—— Clara May[8] (2186), 651
— Clarence[9] (3448), 852
—— Clarissa[7] (1138), 468
—— Clarissa[7] (1159), 470, 677
—— Cora Frances[9] (3439), 850
—— Cora Frances[10] (3943), 946
—— Cornelia C.[8] (2336), 680
—— Cyrus D., 782
— Daniel[8] (2302), 674
—— Darius Newell[8] (2245), 665, 859, 860
"Avery," David[4] (107) (*Benjamin*[3]), 153, Averell, 275, 276, 977
Avery, David[5] (276), 276, 977
—— David[5] (287), 277
—— David Colfax[8] (2190), 651
—— Delpha[8] (2309), 676
—— Diantha (Parlin) Lock, 676
—— Dorcas Emma[9] (3626), 893
—— Dorcas Foster[7] (1351), 504
—— Drusilla[7] (1155), 470
—— Dwight, 632
—— Eda Ann[7] (1354), 504, 722
—— Edith[8] (2343), 684
—— Edith[9] (3421), 848
—— Edna Catherine[8] (2585), 721
—— Edna Churchill[9] (3622), 893
—— Edna F.[9] (3451), 852
—— Edna Irene[9] (3424), 848
Edward[7] (1125), 467, 657, 658, 853, 854, 855, 856, 946
—— Edward 2nd[8] (2216), 654, 850, 945
—— Edward[9] (3433), 850
—— Edward[9] (3459), 855, 946
—— Edward Crocker[10] (3937), 945
—— Edward Franklin[8] (2241), 658, 855, 946
—— Edward Franklin[10] (3951), 946
—— Edward Orlando[8] (2244), 665, 857, 858
—— Edward Squibb[8] (2019), 622
—— Edwin Augustus[8] (2259), 666, 867
—— Eleanor[10] (3991), 952
—— Eliab[5] (284), 276
—— Elijah (?), 380
—— Eliza[8] (2303), 674
—— Eliza[8] (2307), 675, 874
—— Eliza Ann[7] (1146), 468, 673
—— Eliza H. (Eddy), 666, 669, 867

Avery, Eliza(beth)[5] (277), 276
Avery, Averill, Averell, } Elizabeth[5] (114) (*William*[4]), 160, 278, 279
Avery, Elizabeth Frances[7] (794), 418
— Elizabeth Helena[10] (3950), 946
— Elizabeth Holbrook (Dole), 860
— Elizabeth Jackson[7] (1120), 465
— Ella[9] (3430), 850
— Ella (Dunton), 867
— Ella (Smith), 862
— Ellen[8] (2301), 674
— Ellen Maria[9] (3437), 850
— Elmira Janette[8] (2201), 652, 847
— Hon. Elroy M., 4, 45, 469
— Mrs. Elroy M., 4, 45
— Emerson[9] (3501), 873
— Emma Eckstein[8] (2021), 623
— Emma Eldora[8] (2584), 721, 893
— Enoch[6] (480) (*Enoch*[5]), 1, 325, 326, 328, 465, 466, 467, 473, 653, 654, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951
— Enoch[6] (486), 329
— Enoch[7] (1121), 467, 653, 654, 849, 850, 851, 944, 945
— Enoch[7] (1147), 469
— Enoch, Jr.[8] (2212), 654, 849, 944
— Enoch Franklin[9] (3426), 849
— Enoch McClellan[7] (1119), 465, 653
— Ephraim Foster[7] (1352) (*Foster*[6]), 504, 720, 893
— Ernest Albert[10] (3939), 945
— Eugene[9] (3480), 867
— Eugene M.[8] (2210), 653
— Eunice[6] (487), 329
— Eunice Mayo[8] (2234), 657, 852
— Eunice (Prentice), 330
— Evelyn Roberts[9] (3464), 856
— Fanny[8] (2300), 674
— Flora Thompson (Huntington), 858
— Florence Evelyn[10] (3945), 946
— Florence May[9] (3454), 853
— Florence Olcott[9] (3469), 863
— Foster[6] (562) (*Mark*[5]), 351, 503, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 892, 893
— Frances[10] (3962), 948
— Frank[9] (3441), 851
— Frank Eugene[8] (2582), 720, 892
— Frank Milton[8] (1807), 417, 586
— Franklin[7] (798), 418
— Franklin[8] (2204), 652, 848
— Fred[9] (3431), 850
— Fred E.[8] (2339), 684
— Fred Russell[10] (3940), 945
— George[7] (1136), 468
— George[7] (1178), 474
— George[9] (3457), 854
— George A.[8] (2265), 672
— George Alden[8] (2240), 658, 854, 946
— George E.[8] (2227), 655, 851
— George Edward[8] (2334), 680
— George Edwin[8] (2249), 665, 861
— George Edwin, Jr.[9] (3468), 862, 947, 948
— George N.[8] (2295), 673
— George Robert[7] (1193), 474, 688, 879
— Rev. George Sanford[8] (2577), 719
— Rev. George Walter[9] (3435), 850, 945
— George Washington[7] (981), 443, 622
— George Washington[8] (2185), 651
— Georgia[8] (2292), 672, 872
— Georgia[9] (3443), 852
Avery, Gideon. See Averill, Gideon Barber[6] (573)
Avery, Gladys[11], 945
— Glenice[9] (3506), 874
— Grace A.[9] (3447), 852
— Grant Eugene[8] (2189), 651
— Hannah[5] (281), 276
— Hannah[6] (488), 329
— Hannah[5] (1777), 582
— Hannah F. (Harding), 658
— Hannah (Potter), 473
— Hannah Shaw[8] (2233), 657
— Harold Lowell[10] (3947), 946
— Harriet[7] (1123), 467, 655, 656
— Harriet (Brown), 676
— Harriet E.[8] (2296), 673, 873
— Harriet Leighton[7] (1181), 474, 688
— Harry[9] (3449), 852
— Harry Eugene[8] (2256), 665
— Helen[8] (2293), 672
— Helen[9] (3471), 863
— Helen[9] (3502), 873
— Helen E.[9] (3481), 867
— Henry[7] (796), 418, 586, 810
— Henry[7] (979), 443, 622
— Henry[7] (1355), 504
— Henry[8] (2018), 622
— Henry Clay[8] (2182), 651
— Henry Foster[8] (2576), 719
— Henry Franklin[7] (1191), 474
— Henry W., 373
— Herman[9] (3462), 856
— Hilda Mae[10] (3949), 946
— Hiram[7] (1141), 468
— Horace W.[8] (2297), 673, 873
— Horace Waters[8] (2251), 665, 863, 864, 948
— Horace Waters, Jr.[9] (3475), 864
— Hortense Leonore (Wisner), 951
— Humphrey, et al., 188; 993
— Ida[9] (3434), 850
— Ida Francis[8] (2579), 719
— Idella Eliza[8] (2262), 669, 867
— Imogene T.[8] (2294), 673, 872
— Ina Ruth[9] (3479), 867
— Inez M.[9] (3509), 875
— Innocence L.[8] (2294), 673
— Ira[7] (1117), 465
— Ira[8] (2202), 652, 848
— Irene[7] (1190), 474
— Isaac[6] (432), 312, 443, 622, 623
— Isaac Emery[8] (2024), 623
— Israel[6] (489) (*Israel*[5]), 329, 470, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 873, 874
— Israel[7] (1156) (*Israel*[6]), 329, 470, 675, 676, 873, 874
— Jabez, 175
— James[2] (*Christopher*[1]), 4, 112, 124
— James[6] (485), 329
— James[7] (1144) (*Nathan*[6]), 468, 672, 872
— James[8] (1783), 582
— James Melvin[9] (3455), 853
— James Parker[8] (2222), 654
— Jane[6] (312), 288
— Jane[6] (497), 331
— Jane[7] (1154), 470, 675
— Jane Eliza[9] (3461), 855, 946
— Jane Porter[7] (1175), 473, 680
— Jeremiah Mason[7] (1350) (*Foster*[6]), 351, 504, 719, 892
— John, et al., 23; 32; 1003
— John (Sec. of State of Maine), 1, 3, 464, 469
— Sargt. John[3] (11) (*William*[2], *William*[1]), 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96, 112, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 134, 183, 190, 193, 194, 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 309, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435,

436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 621, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941
Avery, Averill, John[6] (166), 193, 979, 981
Avery, John[6] (498) (*Samuel*[5]), 1, 326, 331, 466, 472, 473, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688, 876
—— John[6] (723), 395
Avery, Averell, John[7] (773) (*Joseph*[6]), 414, 582
Avery, John[7] (1177) (*John*[6]), 331, 474, 680, 683, 876
—— John[7] (1349) (*Foster*[6]), 504, 718, 892
—— John C.[9] (3422), 848
—— John Edward[8] (2337), 683
—— John Frederick[9] (3460), 855, 946
—— John Herbert[8] (2250), 665, 862, 948
—— John Marshall[8] (2181), 651
—— John Waters[7] (1116), 464, 652, 848
Avery, Joseph (241). See Averill, Joseph (241)
Avery, Joseph[4] (84) (*Paul*[3]), 141, 142, 231, 232, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 334, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 358, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 513, 514, 515, 516, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899
—— Joseph[5] (133) (*Joseph*[4], *William*[3]), 171, 288, 414, 415, 582, 807, 808, 935, 936, 971, 981, 982
—— Joseph[6] (477) (*Enoch*[5]), 1, 3, 325, 326, 327, 328, 464, 466, 467, 469, 650, 651, 652, 653, 847, 848
—— Joseph[7] (1115), 464, 469, 651, 847
—— Joseph[8] (1776), 582
—— Rev. Joseph, 10
—— Joseph Dunton[7] (1187), 474, 852
—— Joseph Waters[8] (2209), 653
Avery, Josiah. See Averill, Josiah (243)
Avery, Judith[5] (286), 277
——Judson[7] (1129) (*Enoch*[6]), 467, 468, 666, 672, 866, 867, 951
—— Julia[7] (1153), 470, 674
—— Julia Ann Leighton[7] (1180), 474, 684, 687, 876
—— Junius[8] (2308), 675, 874
—— Kenneth Gilcrest[10] (3963), 948
—— Kenneth Newell[9] (3470), 863, 948
—— Kittie Murphy[8] (2255), 665
—— Laura B.[9] (3446), 852
—— Laura Coombs[10] (3942), 945
—— Laurice Albert[10] (3966), 951
—— Lena May[9] (3621), 892
—— Leon J.[9] (3620), 892
—— Leonard Cooper[7] (1179), 474, 684
—— Leonard Cooper[8] (2246), 665
—— Leonora Estella[9] (3428), 849, 944
—— Leonore[10] (3969), 951
—— Leslie Randall[10] (3946), 946
—— Levi Russell[7] (1176), 474, 680
—— Lewman[8] (2226), 655
—— Lewman G.[7] (1122), 464, 467, 654, 851, 852
—— Lilla[9] (3442), 851
—— Lilla S.[8] (2025), 623
—— Lizzie (Hight), 675
—— Lizzie S.[8] (2340), 684
—— Lizzie Waters[8] (2206), 652
—— Llewellyn West[9] (3474), 864, 948
—— Lovina[7] (1140), 468
Avery, Lu Ella (West), 864
—— Lucinda A.[8] (2219), 654
Lucinda (Colson), 654
Lucretia (Giddings), 276, 277
—— Lucy[5] (279), 276
Lucy[6] (500), 331
Lucy[8] (1778), 582
Luetta[8] (2291), 672, 872
—— Lulu[9] (3503), 874
Lulu Ellen[8] (2263), 669, 867
Lulu Pierce[9] (3458), 854
—— Mae Belle[8] (2344), 688, 879
Marcia Ayer[7] (1182), 474, 688
Margaret[7] (988), 444, 625
—— Margaret[7] (1137), 468
Margaret J.[8] (2211), 654
—— Margaret (Shepard), 467
Maria[5] (503), 331
—— Marie Grace[9] (3456), 853
Marion[10] (3941), 945
Mark[7] (1157) (*Israel*[6]), 470, 676, 874
—— Mark A.[8] (2581), 720
Martha[7] (1158), 470, 676, 677
Mary[5] (278), 276
—— Mary[6] (501), 331
Mary[7] (1126), 467
—— Mary[8] (1774), 582
Mary A. (Warden), 450, 632
Mary Ann[7] (980), 443
Mary Belle[8] (2587), 721
Mary E.[8] (2218), 654, 850
—— Mary E.[9] (3450), 852
Mary Eliz.[8] (2020), 622
—— Mary Eliza (Coombs), 945
—— Mary Louise (Howe), 852
Mary Shaw[8] (2235), 657
—— Mary Spinney[8] (2023), 623
Melinda Alice[8] (2220), 654, 851
Mellen[8] (2215), 654, 849
Melvina J.[9] (3425), 849
Mercy Ann[8] (2230), 657, 852
Miles[7] (1132), 468
Miles Lowell[7] (1192), 474
—— Millard[8] (2289), 672
Monford Patten[10] (3935), 945
Mrs. ——, 344
—— Myrick[7] (1143), 468, 672
Nancy[7] (1149), 469
Nancy[8] (2184), 651
Nancy[10] (3970), 951
Nancy Clapp (Eddy), 664, 665
Nancy (Door), 673, 674
—— Nancy (Gilcrest) Quereau, 948
Nancy Margaret[8] (2248), 665, 860
—— Nancy Voris[10] (3964), 948
—— Natalia[3] (3453), 853
—— Nathan, et al., 1000; 1000
Nathan[6] (482) (*Enoch*[5]), 325, 326, 328, 468, 672, 673, 872, 873
—— Nathan Merrill[7] (1145) (*Nathan*[6]), 468, 673, 872, 873
Nathaniel, 1000
Nellie D., 480
—— Nellie Jane[8] (2252), 665, 864
—— Nellie L.[9] (3444), 852
Hon. Newell[7] (1128), 3, 467, 469, 658, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 669, 670, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 947, 948
—— Newell[9] (3467), 862
—— Rev. Newell Augustus[8] (2239), 658, 853, 856
—— Newell Eddy[8] (2228), 474, 655, 852
—— Norman Frederick[9] (3418), 847
—— Olive (McCobb), 672
—— Orne[7] (1127), 467
—— Otis[7] (1142), 468
—— Patience (Hodgkins), 623

Avery, Paul Revere[9] (3625), 893
Pauline Upton[8] (2580), 720
—— Pearl[9] (3500), 873
—— Peter Augustus[8] (2180), 651
—— Phœbe Eva[8] (2223), 654, 851
—— Phœbe J.[8] (2213), 654
—— Prentiss Mellen[7] (1124), 467, 657, 852, 853
—— Rachel[6] (476), 328, 464, 654
—— Rachel (Chapman), 655
—— Ralph Waldo[8] (2260), 669
—— Reuben H.[8] (2335), 680
—— Richard, et al., 32, 34; 389
—— Robert, et al., 389; 998
—— Robert[5] (289), 277
—— Robert Foye[6] (502) (*Samuel*[5]), 331, 474, 688, 879
—— Robert Walton[9] (3417), 847
—— Rosa F. (Glidden), 866, 867
—— Roscoe Green[7] (1189), 474
—— Rose[9] (2310), 676
—— Roxana[7] (1148), 474
—— Roy Melvin[10] (3938), 945
—— Ruben Fairfield[7] (1130), 468
—— Russell Grant[9] (3419), 847
Avery, } Ruth[5] (117) (*William*[4]), 157, 158,
Averell, } 160, 282
Averill, }
Avery, Ruth[6] (479), 327, 328, 465
—— Ruth[7] (1133), 467, 468, 670, 671
—— Ruth[7] (1148), 469
—— Ruth Boynton[10] (3948), 946
—— Ruth Huntington[9] (3465), 858
—— Sally[7], 344
—— Sally[8] (1775), 582
—— Samuel, et al., 183; 188, 189; 185, 253; 296; 301; 303; 998
Avery, Samuel (199). See
Averell, Samuel (199)
Avery, Samuel[5] (285), 277
—— Samuel[6] (313), 288
—— Samuel, Jr.[6] (496), 331
—— Samuel, Jr.[6] (695), 389, 391, 563
—— Samuel S.[8] (2342), 684
—— Samuel Waters[7] (1118), 465
—— Sanborn[8] (2217), 654
—— Sarah[5] (282), 276
—— Sarah[6] (310), 288
—— Sarah Austin[8] (2207), 653
—— Sarah Elizabeth[8] (2203), 652
—— Sarah Elizabeth[8] (2288), 672
—— Sarah (Grover), 470
—— Sarah J.[8] (2214), 654, 849
—— Sarah J. (——), 465
—— Sarah (Kearswell), 563
—— Sarah Maria[7] (1188), 474
—— Sarah Porter[7] (1353), 504, 721
—— Sarah Waters[8] (2179), 651
—— Sarah (Waters), 464, 651
—— Seth[7] (1152), 470, 673, 674, 675
—— Seth, Jr.[8] (2304), 674
—— { Sewell
} Sewall[7] (1131) (*Enoch*[6]), 467, 468, 666, 669, 867, 868, 871, 951
—— Sewell Edwin[8] (2236), 657, 853
—— Sewell Lee[9] (3482), 868, 951
—— Sewell Lee[10] (3967), 951
—— Sewell S.[8] (2221), 654
—— Simeon, 469
—— Simeon[6] (484), 1, 3, 316, 328, 464, 468
—— Simeon[7] (1150), 469
—— Sister, 76
—— Solomon[5] (280), 276
—— Sophia[7] (1139), 468
—— Stephen, 1001, 1002
—— Stephen[6] (314), 288
—— Susan[7] (1151), 469
Avery, Susan Sophia[8] (2231), 657
—— Susan Sophia[8] (2238), 657
—— Susanna (——), 76
—— Susie H.[9] (3452), 853
—— Sutton Foy[7] (1173), 473
—— Thomas, et al., 3, 4; 24; 73, 75, 76, 97
—— Villa[9] (3619), 892
—— Villeroy R.[8] (2586), 721, 893
—— Waldo Allard[8] (2260), 669, 867, 868, 951
—— Waldo Allard, Jr.[9] (3484), 871, 951, 952
—— Waldo Allard[10] (3991), 952
—— Walter Francis[10] (3936), 945
—— Walton Felch[8] (2188), 651, 847
—— Warren[7] (1135), 468
—— Wesley[9] (3440), 851
—— Wilbra[8] (2306), 675
—— William, 1001
—— William[1] (of Dedham), 45
—— William[5] (288), 277
Avery, { Capt. William[6] (332) (*William*[5],
Averill, { *Jabez*[4]), 293, 417, 418, 586, 810
Avery, William[6] (481) (*Enoch*[5], *Israel*[4]), 325, 326, 327, 328, 468, 622, 666, 672
—— William(a)[7] (978), 443
—— William(b)[7] (983), 443
—— William Alden[7] (1134), 468, 666, 672
—— William Emery[8] (2022), 623
—— William Enoch[8] (2229), 657
—— William Henry[8] (1808), 587
—— William Loring[7] (795), 418, 586
Averyes, }
Averie, } Elizabeth, 32, 33, 34
Averill, }
Averys, }
Averis, } Ann, 32, 33, 34
Averys, }
Averel, } Mary, 32, 34
Avrall, John, 22
Richard, 22
Avrell, Elizabeth, 22
—— Philip, 22
—— Richard, 23
—— Sara, 22
—— Thomas, 22
Avril de Bucy, Jeanne-Marie-Louise-Genevieve, 41
—— Robert Auguste Louis, 41
Avrill, Henry, 22
Thomas, 23
Ayer, Clarissa, 638
—— James, 222
—— Jennie, 684, 687
—— John, 679
Ayers, Elizabeth, 566
—— Sally[6], 329
Ayres, Harriet E. (Avery), 873
Ayres, Walter B., 673, 873
Babcock, Amanda O., 546, 770
—— Capt. Elijah, 992
—— Harriette, 763, 915
—— James, 516
—— Capt. Joshua, 995
—— Oliver, 770
—— Russell, W., 915
—— Wealthy A. (——), 915
Bachelder, Calvin Leslie[9], 840
—— Eugene, 628
—— Eugene Earle[9], 840
—— Ruth May[9], 840
Bacheler, Mr. ——, 59
Backus, Charles D., 370
—— Dr. John T., 755
Bacon, Eben, 568
George T., 849
—— Isaac, 75, 76
—— Luella, 914

Bacon, Mr. ——, 487
—— Rebecca (——), 3, 75, 76
—— William, 75
Badger, Charles W., 440
—— Mrs. Charles W., 440
Baggs, John, 581, 804
Bagley, Gov. John, 736
Bailey, Allen F., 463
—— Harriet Atwood, 743
—— Joseph[1], 463
Bailey, } Rev. Joseph, 464, 472
Baley, }
Bailey, Mary, 760
—— Mary (Averell), 152
—— Miss ——, 942
—— Mr. ——, 153, 275
—— Richard[3], 463
—— Susannah[4], 463
Baird, Ellen W., 735, 900
Baiston, Gamaliel, 490
Baker, Charlotte, 387
—— Guil, 17, 19
—— J. Hobert, 917
—— Jennie. See
—— Sarah Jane, "Jennie"
—— Capt. John, 260, 265, 988
—— Mary, 97, 132
—— Moore, 572
—— Mr. ——, et al., 59; 308
—— Remember, 251
—— Baker, S. A., 663
—— Sarah Jane, 763, 917
—— Thomas, 91, 105, 121
—— Will, 14
Balch, Cornelius, 216
—— David Junr., 216, 217
Balcomb, Alonzo[8], 598
—— Augustus, 427, 598
—— Christabel[8], 598
—— Henry[8], 598
—— Mercy[8], 598
Baldwin, Agnes (——), 498, 715
—— Albert, 767
—— Anna, 609
—— Charles Candee, 526
—— Hannah, 360
—— Jeannette, 514
—— Col. Jeduthan, 989
—— Col. Laomi, 991
—— Maria[6], 526
—— Martha, 764
—— Mary[8], 707
—— Mr. ——, 388
—— Col. Nalum, 309
—— Rosa A., 764
—— Sabina Frances[8], 707
—— Sabrina F., 712, 888
—— Sarah[8], 707
—— Timothy[6], 706
—— Timothy[7], 494, 706, 888
Ball, Betsey G., 493, 706
—— Edward. See Beal, Edward
—— Lucretia, 885
—— May T., 684, 687
Ballard, Charlotte[9], 733
—— Luella[9], 733
—— Marvin Dennison[9], 733
—— Mina[9], 733
—— Myra[9], 733
—— Capt. Nathan, 310
—— Susie[9], 733
—— Walter[8], 733
Ballentine, John, 313
—— Mary, 313
—— Sarah (——), 313
Ballou, Dora Belle[8], 722
—— Edgar Nathaniel[8], 722
—— Eda Ann (Avery), 722
Ballou, Frank Henry, 722
—— Nathaniel, 504, 722
Bamford, Charles, 875
—— Charles W., 81, 679, 875
—— Charles William[9], 876
—— Chester Wayland[9], 875
—— Harry Manning[9], 876
—— Lydia M. (Averill), 875
—— Mr. ——, 327
Bancroft, Ensign, 124
Bane, Lewis, 100
Banks, Aaron, 272
—— Gen., 901
—— Petiah, 276
Barbe, Helen, 651, 847
—— Wilhelm Hermann Frederick, 847
Barber, Hannah G., 305, 435
—— Lucinda (Lawson), 602
Barden, Atta Bell[11], 972
—— Augustus, 972
—— Charles, 953, 972
—— Donald William[11], 973
—— Earl Edgar[11], 973
—— Freddie Charles[11], 972
—— Hazel Emma[11], 973
—— James Augustus[11], 973
—— Jessie May[11], 972
—— Johnny James[11], 972
—— P. A., 973
—— William, 953, 973
Barker, Abram, 885
—— Benjamin, 307, 438
—— Deborah[4], 350, 351
—— Edward, 373
—— Frances, 861
Barlow, Anson, 460
—— Mary E., 460
Barnard, Apollos, 581
—— Capt., 212
—— Rev. Jeremiah, 349
—— John, 15
Barnes, Almira, 341, 478
—— Amanda Maria, 828
—— Ann Matilda, 965
—— Eunice Ann, 364, 520
—— Hiram, 478
—— Miranda F., 932
—— Mollie, 190, 301, 302, 432
—— Phineas, 520
Barney, Jonathan, 254
—— Joseph, 181
Barns, Hannah, 276
Barnum, P. T., 906
Barrett, Ann G., 424, 593
—— Eunice (——), 593
—— George, 719
—— Joel, 593
—— Samuel, 239, 353
—— Wilbur E., 719
Barron, Mary, 448
—— Capt. William, 492
Barrows, Arabella Howard, 585, 809
—— Joseph Henry, 809
Barstow, Samuel, 663
Barteau, } Bettie, 506, 727
Barto, }
Barteaux, Adoniram J., 460, 647
—— Clara E.[8], 648
—— Gertrude Averell[8], 648
—— Robert, 648
Bartholmew, Mr. ——, 59
—— William, 63
Bartlett, Elihu, 354
—— Samuel, 354
—— Maj. Samuel, 239
Barto, Almira J.[8], 726
—— David W.[8], 726
—— Esther C.[8], 726

Barto, Freelove M.[8], 725
—— Harriet S.[8], 725
—— Mary E.[8], 726
—— Orin, 506, 725
—— Orrin M., 505
—— Ruby A.[8], 726
—— Russell W., 727
Bartoe, Elizabeth, 273
—— Samuel, 273
Barton, John, 167
Bartz, Mary Ann, 881
Bascom, Dorus, 378
—— Robert O., 378
—— Samuel H., 378
Baskett, Camilla, 730, 898
— — Christopher, 898
Bassack, Elizabeth, 831
Basset, Lucy, 705
—— Minnie, 705
—— Sylvia, 705
—— William, 705
Bassett, Amanda, 374, 545
Batchelder, Caroline[7], 476
—— David, 791
—— Deborah Mehitable[8], 791
—— Elbridge Austen[8], 791
—— Irene Bunker[8], 791
—— John, Jr., 333, 476
—— Lydia[5], 179
—— Mr. ——, 588
—— Phebe (Averell), 476
— Weare Dow, 568, 791
Bauen, Alice, 546, 769
Baumgardner, J. A., 952
—— Mrs. J. A., 952
—— Ruth Adele, 871, 952
Baun, Jacob, 124
Baxter, Edward[9], 758
—— Henry[9], 758
—— John, 167, 169
—— Judge, 663
—— Maria[8], 758
—— Paul P., 625
—— R. Charles[8], 758
—— Richard, 536, 758
—— Thompson, 625
Baylies, Timothy, 302
Beach, Caroline, 364, 524
—— Lazarus, Jr., 524
—— Matthew, 365
— Mrs. ——, 270, 375
Beagle, Alvina Ethel[9], 914
— Dwight L., 761, 913
— — George Averill[9], 914
—— John, 913
—— John L.[9], 914
—— Roland Dwight[9], 914
Beal, Arthur, 103
Beale, } Edward, 103, 147
Beal, }
Beale, Mary, 530
Beallis, Matthew, 268
Beamer, George Kibler, 570
Bean, Sherman L., 829
Beard, Alice, 898
— Anthony, 680
— Marcia[9], 680
Beardsley, Betsey Maria[8], 743
—— Darwin Hurd, 523, 843
—— Heman, 743
—— Heman Averill[8], 743
Beatham, Nettie, 609, 826
Beckford, Samuel, 420
Beckley, Lizzie Annie, 884, 954
— Luther, 954
Bedell, George, 76
— John, 76
Beebe, Col., 345, 986
Beebe, L. L., 575
Beekman, Abram, 703
—— George Nowlen, 703
Beers, Sarah, 917
Belcher, William, 290
Belden, William, 291
Beleherall, Elijah, 135
Belieu, John, 784
—— Sarah Elles, 560, 784
Belknap, Admiral, 906
—— Reginald Rowan, 906
Bell, Edward Janes[9], 815, 936
—— Edward Janes[10], 937
—— Edward Johnzey, 937
Martin Averill[10], 937
—— Rosa Elizabeth (Averill), 937
—— Thomas Pearson[10], 937
Bellingham, Richard, 74
Bellow, John, 182
Bellows, Amasa, 362
—— Benjamin, 182
Bemis, Abigail, 156
—— Daniel, 156
—— Ephraim[3], 156
—— Ephraim[5], 156
—— James, 156
—— James[4], 156
— —— Ruth, 119, 156
—— Ruth (——), 156
— Sarah (——), 156
Benedict, Sally, 794
Benjamin, John, 144
—— Joseph, 144
—— Obed, 228
Benner, Edith, 843
Bennett, Bertha Montford, 958, 974
—— E. Payson, 974
—— Dr. Francis M., 798
—— Loretta G., 613
— Malinda, 596
— Mr. ——, 958
—— Nehemiah, 306
Benson, Lydia, 427, 599
Bentley, Betsey Maria[7], 490
—— Edward[7], 490
—— George[7], 490
—— Hannah[7], 490
—— Lorenzo[7], 490
—— Lyman, 745
—— William[6], 347, 489
—— William[7], 490
Bently, } John, 560, 785
} Jack
Benton, Jerusha (——), 746
— John, 746
— Mary, 534, 746, 747
Bera, Carrie (——), 881
— Charles[9], 881
— Olin, 695, 881
Bernhart, Albert, 819
—— Anna, 602, 819
Berry, Alice, 955
—— Clifford, 955
— Edith, 955
—— Fidelia, 505
—— Frances E., 458
—— Howard, 955
—— Isaac, 349
— Jacob, 505
—— John, 564
—— Roy, 955
—— Stephen, 787
—— Susan (——), 505
Berryman, Emma W., 513, 730
— Robert, 730
Besse, Charles W., 867
Best, Sarah, 383, 385
Bestick, Theresa, 936

Beverly, Lord, 337, 476
Bickford, John, 289
—— Joseph, 164
—— Sarah, 945
Bicknell, Sarah, 782
Bidlack, Benjamin, 159
Bigelow, Dr. Amos E., 956
—— Frances, 885, 956
Bigsbey, Joseph, Senior, 84
Billings, Dr. Elkanah, 252
—— Roger, 244
—— Capt. Roger, 233
—— Capt. Stephen, 372
—— William, et al., 134; 144
—— Capt. William, 144
Billington, Julia, 837
Bingham, Eleazer, 397
—— Jabish, 238
—— Kingsley S., 662
Bird, Elizabeth, 862, 948
—— Joseph Campbell, 948
—— Sarah, 695
Birdsill, Eunice, 809
Birt, Laura, 726, 896
—— Sarah Jane (——), 896
—— William, 896
Bisbee, Susan, 825
Bishop, Abigail (Averill), 89, 92, 95, 96, 118
—— Betsey, 518, 519
—— Bridget (——), 107, 108, 110, 137
—— Edward, Jr., 105, 107, 108, 110, 114, 137
—— Edward, Sr., 107, 137
—— Elizabeth[4], 138
—— Gould[4], 138
—— Job ——, 63
—— Jonathan, 92, 95, 97, 108, 118, 137
—— Sarah (Wildes), 107, 108, 110, 114
—— Thomas, 63, 79, 80
Bixby, Andrew, 192
Orcutt, 362
Black, Abigail, 679
—— } Mary
} Mary L., 107, 110
Blackman, Charles, 943
—— Harriet (Savage), 627, 838
—— Horace, 661
—— Lilla, 838, 943
—— Melvin, 838
Blackstock, William, 234
Blackstone, Betsey, 374, 543
—— Eliza, 374, 544
Blagdon, Julia, 320, 461
Blaine, James G., 641
Blair, Sarah Ann[8], 571
Blaisdell, Daniel, 705
—— Eunice[8], 591
—— James[8], 591
—— John[8], 591
Mary[8], 591
—— Sally[8], 591
—— Samuel, 421, 591
Blake, Alexander Veits, 905
—— Buckman, 564, 789
—— Charles Buckman[8], 790
—— Daniel[8], 790
—— Edwin Oscar[8], 790
—— Eliza, 899
—— Frank[8], 790
—— George, 789
—— George W., 788, 929
—— Gorham, 417, 418
—— Henry Lewis[8], 790
—— Isabelle, 788, 928
—— Julia Cammann, 744, 905
—— Mary Olive[8], 790
—— Minnie[9], 929
—— Vina Fox[8], 790
Blanchard, Martha Ann, 809
—— Mary E., 558
William, 74
Bliss, Cornelius, 719
Blood, Judith, 719
Bloom, James, 650
—— Martha C., 462, 650
Bly, Frank, 804
Blye, Sarah[5], 223, 329
Blyford, Asa, 716
Blyth, Francis, 30
Boa, Mary, 587
Boardman, Rev. C. A., 521
—— Joseph, 289, 987
Boarman, Daniel, 91
Bodwell, Susan (——), 538
Bohanon, Earl C., 798
Bolles, Ralph, 848
—— Seney Vandevere, 652, 848
Bolls, Joseph, 99
Bolster, Chapin, 306
Bond, Silance, 778
Bone, Albert[9], 925
—— Alta[9], 925
—— Charlie, 786, 925
—— Glenn[9], 925
—— Marie[9], 925
Booker, George, 894
—— Mary Louisa, 894
Booth, Charles N., 551
—— Susan (——), 551
Boothby, David, 288
—— Stephen, 414
—— Susan(na), 288, 414
Boothe, "ould father," 19
Borden, Shepard, 726
Bordman, Betsey, 387
—— Capt., 213, 978
—— Joseph, 244
Boreman, Mr. ——, 59
Boright, John W., 547
Borkes, Edward, 786
Borman, Daniell, 84
Boston, John R., 2nd, 553, 554
Bostwick, Ann Julia[8], 500
—— Caroline Eliza[8], 501
—— Cordelia[8], 501
—— Elijah, 500
—— Lieut. Elijah, 377, 994
—— Eliza (McAllaster), 500
—— Emerson McAllaster[8], 501
—— Francis William[8], 501
—— Nathaniel, 248
—— Samuel, 248
—— Sarah (Buckley), 500
—— Sarah Jane[8], 500
—— William Buckley, 499, 500
Bosworth, Fred N., 635
—— James Wood, 249
—— Nathaniel, 249
—— Stephen, 263
Bottom, Daniel, 177
Bottsford, Catherine E. (Averill), 574
—— Northrup W., 574, 576
Boutelle, James, Jr., 435
Boutwell, Hannah, 305, 435
—— John, 604
—— Melissa, 435, 604
Bowden, Belinda, 654, 849
—— Elisha, 849
Bowdoin, James, 218
Bowen, Fanny Chandler, 844
Bowers, Lew, 769
Bowes, Jack, 818
Bowles, Martha, 805
—— Mary, 650
Bowman, Amos Bradshaw, 895
—— Annie M., 726, 895

Bowman, Caroline A., 567, 791
Jonathan, 205, 219
Lilias (——), 791
—— Mr. ——, 791
Bowright, Miss ——[7], 513
—— Mr. ——, 358, 513
Bowtell, Hattie, 594, 812
Boyce, Elizabeth, 76
Boyinton, William, 196
Boynton, Anna, 312, 443
—— John, 443
—— William, et al., 443; 631
Boys, }
Boyse, } Joseph, 75, 76
Boice, }
Bozworth, William, 249, 264
Brace, David, 555
—— Sally, 555
Brackett, Rev. G. R., 759
Bradbury, Charles, 115, 118, 160, 161, 162, 164, 165, 172, 173, 288
—— Katherine Dow, 947
—— Mr. ——, 211
Bradford, Alice Pearl[8], 616
—— Capt. Andrew[4], 308, 436
—— Ann[8], 707
—— Benjamin, 616
—— Benjamin Harold[8], 616
—— Bertha Vincent[10], 952
—— Bessie May[8], 616
—— Claude Lee[8], 616
—— Rev. Ephraim P., 498
—— Eva Berenice[8], 616
—— Fanny, 307, 436
—— George, 883, 952
—— Gov., 332
—— Hannah (——), 436
—— Harriet (Averill), 616
—— Hepzibah (Averill), 143
—— Ida Warren[8], 616
—— Ira P., 440, 616
—— Jefferson, 952
—— Mark Averill[8], 616
—— Mary, et al., 236, 348; 436
—— Mehitabel, 195, 308
—— Nancy (Averill), 494, 495
—— Nellie M.[10], 952
—— Orlin Weston[10], 952
—— Robert, 139, 142, 143, 201, 204, 214, 215, 216
—— Robert[1], 308
—— Samuel, 215
—— William, et al., 348; 494; 495
—— William, Jr., et al., 349; 436; 494
—— William[2], 308
—— William[3], 308
Bradley, Albert Raymond[9], 918
—— Charlotte La Verne[9], 918
—— Col., 303, 995, 996
—— Emilie Marion[9], 918
—— Francis, 352
—— Gilbert, 240
—— Harold Henry[9], 918
—— Henry Elijah, 764, 918
—— Jane, 542, 764
—— John J., 961
—— Jonathan, 352, 354
—— Kenneth Elijah[9], 918
—— Left., 239
—— Capt. Lemuel, 357, 997
—— Leonard Marsden[9], 918
—— Leroy Clifton[9], 918
—— Mary B., 902, 961
—— Moses, 359
—— Robert Carlton[9], 918
—— Sara Gertrude, 918
Bradstreet, Asa, 688
—— Elizabeth, 332
Bradstreet, Governor Simon, 74, 91, 92, 104, 119, 120, 121
—— Mary S., 476, 688
—— Selina (——), 688
Brady, Alice Baldwin, 820, 938
—— William, 938
Bragden, George, 449, 631
—— James[8], 631
Bragdon, Joseph, 148
Mehitable, 389
Mr. ——, 636
—— Capt. Thomas, 980
Bragg, Thomas, 73
Bragton, David. See Brayton, David
Brainard, Mary, 34
Bramer, David, 805
—— Frank, 581, 805
—— Nellie[9], 805
Bran, John C., 396, 397
—— Polly (——), 396, 397
Branch, Mary, 478, 693
—— Nathan, 693
—— Peter, 176, 177
—— Sergt. Peter, 289
Zephaniah, 146
Brandford, William, 705, 707
Brasye, Mr. ——, 59
Brawn, Alice M., 628, 839
John S., 839
Bray, Abigail[5], 277
—— Andrew[5], 277
—— Benjamin[5], 277
Edward, 569
—— Isaac[4], 153, 277
—— Isaac[5], 277
—— Laura A., 843
—— Mary[5], 277
—— Sarah[5], 277
Susanna[5], 277
—— Thomas, 100
Brayton, David, 396, 1004
Breck, } Rev. Daniel, 475, 476
Dreck, }
Breed, Catherine H.[8], 552
—— Charles L.(a)[8], 552
—— Charles L.(b), 552
—— Edwin D.[8], 552
—— Ella M.[8], 552
—— Frances R.[8], 552
—— Joseph, 552
—— Letetia M.[8], 552
Breeman, Johanna Christina Van, 847
Brettell, Wendell Phillips, 745
Brewer, Elizabeth Ann, 515
—— Helen S., 428
Brewster, Benjamin[2], 745
—— Daniel[3], 745
—— Daniel[5], 534, 745, 746
—— Harriet (Averill), 746
—— John[4], 244, 745
—— John Chester[8], 746
—— Judge Lyman Denison[8], 746
—— Sarah A. (Ives), 746
—— William[1], 745
Briard, Angeline, 468, 666, 672
—— Elizabeth, 666, 672
—— William, 666, 672
Bridge, Col. Ebenezer, 988
Bridges, John, 311
—— Lois, 928
—— Mary[5], 195, 311
—— Mary (——), 311
Bridier, Jack, 149
Briggs, Chancey Jasper, 761
—— Fred Walters, 761
L. V., 756
—— Mary J., 510, 729

Briggs, Silas, 185
Bringhurst, Jesse, 765
Britain, James, 883
Britton, Albert[9], 778
—— Anna[9], 778
—— Charles M., 778
—— Edith[9], 778
Broadstreet, Humphrey, 63
Brockway, Ellen A.[8], 605
—— Flora[8], 605
—— Hiram, 435, 605
—— Leonia, 844
—— Lucretia M.[8], 605
—— Martha J., 541
Brodstreet, Mr. ——, 83, 98
Bromdage, Daniel, 334
Bromidg, Goodwife, 113
Brooks, Enoch, 387
—— Frank, 710, 887
—— Myra, 936
Browe, William, 486
Brown, Albert Orlando[8], 620
—— Lieut. Allason, 977, 981, 982
—— Amelia Wheaton[8], 571
—— Andrew Dixon[8], 571
—— Anne Maria[8], 620
—— Annie R., 658, 855
—— E., 772
—— E. F., 772
—— Eliza Averell[8], 571
—— Eliza Howard, 471, 678
—— Eliza Joanna[8], 571
—— Elizabeth, 287
—— Ephraim[6], 328
—— Eunice, 437
—— Florence Ellen[9], 571
—— Frances Louise[8], 620
—— George E., 779
—— Godfrey, 401, 570
—— Guy F., 783
—— Hannah[4], 128, 259, 266, 268
—— Harriett, 470, 675
—— Isaac, et al., 249, 250; 453
—— Isaac Llewellyn[8], 620
—— Isabella D., 501
—— Israel, 494
—— Jacob, et al., 128, 243; 135
—— Jane, 315, 453
—— Jetson Stelson, 805
—— John, et al., 95, 132, 144; 128, 132, 133, 144; 232; 324
—— John, Jr., 128, 243
—— John[2], 128, 266
—— Lieut. John, 144
—— Maj. John, 992, 993, 996
—— Joseph, 718
—— Judith (Perkins), 128
—— Lucinda M., 468, 672
—— Lucretia (Averell), 571
—— Lucretia Waldo[8], 571
—— Lydia A., 621, 831
—— Maj. ——, 231
—— Martha Anne[8], 620
—— Mary E., 849
—— Mary Edwards[8], 571, 572
—— Mary Frances[8], 620
—— Mary Lucretia[9], 571
—— Miss ——, 498
—— Mr. ——, et al., 131; 414
—— Nathaniel[3], 128, 266
—— Olive[7], 279
—— Pardon, 292
—— Philip, 855
—— Rev. Philip A. H., 801
—— Relief, 503, 718
—— Robert, 675
—— Robert Goodale, 38
—— Rosaline C., 812
Brown, Sarah Electa[8], 620
—— Sarah Murdock[8], 571
—— Capt. Shuball, 570
—— Susan, 425, 595
—— Susanna, 96, 125, 128, 266
—— Tamor (——), 675
—— Timothy, 620
—— Volicut Ouiticute, 443, 620
—— Wheeler, 293
—— William Averell[8], 571
Browne, Edward, 63
—— John, 63
—— John, Senr., 124
—— John (Jr.?), 196
—— Richard, 58, 68
Brownell, Carrie Erhardt, 936
—— Charles Henry, 936
—— G. S., 751
Browning, Abby Eliza[8], 584
—— Anna, 586
—— Anna P.[9], 585
—— Bertram[9], 585
—— Catherine Augusta, 584
—— Dora[9], 585
—— Dudley G.[9], 585
—— Edwin C.[9], 585
—— Eleanora Melissa[8], 584
—— Eliza G.[9], 585
—— Ella M.[9], 585
—— Florence J.[9], 585
—— Jessie M., 585
—— Capt. Joseph, 406, 990
—— Louisa M.[9], 585
—— Mary L.[9], 585
—— Oren Fogel[8], 584
—— Oren Fogel[9], 585
—— Sarah, 291, 416
—— William, 416, 584
—— William Franklin[8], 584
—— William S.[9], 585
—— William Thomas, 416
Brownson, Capt., 359
—— Capt. Eli, 241, 353, 360, 996, 997, 998
—— Capt. Gideon, 238, 353, 996, 997, 998
—— Simon, 238
—— Timo, 334
—— Timothy, 239
Bruce, Hannah Francis, 655
—— John, 495
—— Josiah, 656
—— Nathaniel, 495, 711
Bruno, Mr. ——, 377
Brush, Joseph, 382
Bryan, Miss ——, 864
Bryant, Frances E., 785
—— Hannah Johanna[5], 179
—— Lina, 790
—— Maria, 690
—— William Cullen, 832
Bryson, Capt., 328, 468
—— Margaret (Waters), 328, 468
Bubber, Mrs. ——, 107
Buck, Col. Jonathan, 991
—— Mr. ——, 468
—— Rachel, 361, 362
—— Sarah, 359
Buckingham, Bertha W., 742, 903
—— Gov., 748
—— Ralph, 903
Buckley, Mr. ——, 279
Buell, Elizabeth Averell[8], 646
—— Eunice, 517
—— Hiram, 646
—— Ira W., 459, 646
—— Mary Blossom, 800, 933
Buffum, Joshua, 76
—— Robert, 75, 76
—— (Sister), 76

Bullard, Capt. Nathan, 310
Bullen, Joseph, 297
Bullock, Annie[8], 623
—— Benjamin, 623
—— Charles A.[8], 623
—— Joseph W.[7], 443, 623
—— Joseph W.[8], 623
—— Josephine[8], 623
—— Martha[8], 623
—— Robert M.[8], 623
—— Susan A.[8], 623
Bundy, Charles[8], 694
—— Chester[8], 694
—— Esther[8], 694
—— Mr. ——, 694
Burbank, Nancy, 536, 760
Burch, Daniel E., 908
—— Jennette[9], 911
—— Martha Laymia[9], 911
—— Mary E. (Averill), 756
—— Mary Elmore[9], 911
—— Perrie E., 756, 908
Burchard, George, 663
Burdakin, Annie M., 942
Burdick, L. M., 506
—— Mr. ——, 506
—— Roxana, 963
Burdoin, Laura (——), 880
—— Marsh, 880
—— Ralph Branch[9]. See Averill, Ralph Branch Burdoin[9]
Burgoyne, Gen., 990
Burke, Jesse, 296
Burling, Edward, 252
—— Elizabeth Susan[8], 775, 777
—— Frances[8], 775
—— George W.[8], 775
—— Grace[8], 775
—— Thomas C., 554, 775
Burlinghame, Abigail, 572
—— Mary, 443, 620
Burnam, John, 63
—— Sargent, 81
Burnap, Benjamin[6], 279
—— Calvin[6], 279
—— Catherine[6], 279
—— Esther[6], 279
—— James[6], 279
—— John[6], 279
Burnap, } Burnet, } Burnett, } Jonathan[5], 160, 278
Burnap, Jonathan[6], 279
—— Luther[6], 279
—— Martha[6], 279
—— Mary, 306
—— Ruth[6], 279
—— William(a)[6], 279
—— William(b)[6], 279
Burnet, Asenath[7], 279
—— Chloe[7], 279
—— Clarissa[7], 279
—— David[7], 279
—— Elizabeth[7], 279
—— Elizabeth (Averell), 157, 158
—— Ellsworth[7], 279
—— Harriet[7], 279
—— James[7], 279
—— John[7], 279
—— Jonathan[7], 279
—— Lester[7], 279
—— Lora[7], 279
—— Phœbe[7], 279
Burnett, Averell[8], 279
Burnette, Dr. Edward W., 279
Burnham, Daniel, 742
—— Dayton, 742
—— Eunice, 288
Burnham, Harriet Ann, 563
—— Israel, 436
—— Lucy Wallace[6], 307, 436
—— Widow Sarah, 287
—— Seviah, 581
Burnhame, Thomas, 63
Burns, George W., 966
—— Ida M., 915, 966
—— Martha (——), 966
—— Mary, 618
—— Mattie, 786
—— Sarah, 848
Burpee, Eleanor (Stuart), 393, 566
—— Mehitable, 566
—— Richard, 636
Burpey, Elizabeth (Stuart), 926
—— Mehitabel, 787, 926
—— Mr. ——, 926
Burr, Horace, 516
Burrill, Charles, 621
—— Nancy, 443, 621
Burrows, George, 108, 112
Burt, Bela, 516
—— Benjamin, 185
—— Henry M., 601
—— John, 203, 204, 211
Burton, Hannah, 401, 572
—— Henry, 175
—— Isaac, 175
—— Jacob, et al., 144; 243, 244
—— John, 138, 214
—— Lieut. Jonathan, 307, 310, 492
—— Olney, 572
—— Paul, 127
—— Pierce, 289
Busk, Harriet N., 426, 597
Buson, Louise, 785
Bus, Betsy, 712
Butler, Abbie A., 504, 724
—— Lyman, 724
—— Mary Williams, 767
—— Melinda, 459, 646
—— Nathaniel, 228
—— Ruth, 471
Butter, Frank, 830
Butterfield, Francis, 499
—— Hannah (Averill), 494, 495
—— John, 29
—— Joseph, 649
—— Moses, 308
—— William, 495
Butterworth, Patience, 242
Button, Benjamin Grover, 502
—— Elisha, 370
—— Emma Eloise, 916, 967
—— James, 177
—— John Monroe, 967
—— Lucy, 290, 416
Buxton, } Burton, } Dolly } Rachel, 173, 174, 175 } Mary
Buxton, Eben, 717
—— John, 108
—— Washington, 717
Byerley, Susan Ermida, 823
Byles, Charles Averill[8], 584
Byles-Fuller, Olive (Averill), 584
Byles, Dr. Josiah, 416, 583
Cady, Anna, 573
Cahoon, Addie (——), 510
—— Mr. ——, 510
Caide, Thomas, 230
Calhoun, David, 253
—— Eunice[5], 265, 370, 371
—— James, 253, 256
—— John, 250, 253, 269
—— Dr. John, 365, 375
—— John Caldwell, 371
—— Joseph, 253

Calhoun, Tabitha, 250
Calkins, David, 230
——David, Jr., 229
Caulkins, } Mr. ——, 535
Calkins, }
Call, Cassie, 631
Came, Samuel, 100
Camp, Mrs. Erastus Paine, 493, 706
—— James, 376
—— John, 247, 248
—— Mary, 523
—— Nathaniel, 248
—— Spencer, 816
Campbell, Avery[9], 852
—— Brainerd A., 523
—— Catharine, 627, 837
—— Charles, 896
—— Charles E., 657, 852
—— Dougal, 589
—— Douglass[9], 580
—— Eliza Ethel[9], 852
—— Elizabeth, 486
—— James, 559
—— John, et al., 486; 488
—— Lewis Averill[9], 580
—— Maria[9], 579, 777
—— Mary J. Ellis, 420, 589
—— Mary Jane, 961
—— McIntire, 852
—— Minnie May[9], 852
—— Rachel, 546, 769
—— Robert, 777
—— Robert P., 579
—— William, 140
—— Judge William W., 579, 580
Canfield, Alice S. (Angevine), 737
—— Averill Burton[9], 520, 737
—— Azariah[3], 358
—— Burton[6], 737
—— Burton H.[9], 737
—— Catherine[5], 241, 356
—— Cornelia Elizabeth[9], 737
—— Hattie M.[9], 737
—— Helen[10], 737
—— Henry H.[9], 737
—— Henry Monroe[8], 737
—— Israel[4], 356, 358
—— Jeremiah[2], 358
—— Rev. Joseph A., 500
—— Lucy Averill[9], 737
—— Mitchell Monroe[7], 520, 737
—— Robert Monroe[9], 737
—— Samuel M.[9], 737
—— Thomas[1], 358
Cannon, Joseph, 844
Capen, Charlotte, 655
—— Rev. Joseph, 95, 96, 119, 121, 122, 125, 130, 131, 132, 137, 138, 142, 146, 165, 171, 172
Capron, Quartermaster Jonathan, 993
—— Polly, 693
Capwell, Avery[9], 873
—— Frank[9], 873
—— Ray C., 673, 873
—— Rena[9], 873
Card, Annie Ludevine, 912, 966
—— Henry, 966
—— J. Pearl, 649
—— Thomas, 272
Carey, Jane, 393, 566
Carleton, Eliza, 642
—— John, 349
—— Leon, 654, 851
—— Percy O.[9], 851
—— Willie E.[9], 851
Carlisle, Mary J., 477, 690
Carlton, Benjamin, 627
—— Daniel F., 810
Carlton, Fannie L., 886
—— Henry Avery[9], 810
—— John, 492
—— John A., 886
—— Joseph Putnam Bradlee, 857, 810
—— Lawrence Fenno[9], 810
—— Margaret[9], 810
—— Moses, 220
—— Sarah, 447, 627
—— Sarah (——), 627
—— William Leeds[9], 810
Carnes, Abiel Smith, 657
—— Eliza Carver, 657
Carpenter, Abby, 795
—— Abiel, 254
—— Andrew J., 956
—— Asal, 254
—— Benjamin, 184
—— Catherine S., 781
—— Daniel, 254
—— David N., 583
—— Emily, 899
—— Rose Jane, 885, 956
—— Sylvia A., 583
Carr, Hannah L., 684
—— Ruth R., 587
—— William, 212
Carrick, William, 567
Carril, Eugene, 693
Carrington, Annie, 615
Carsley, Mahala Jane, 459, 646
—— Moses, 646
Carter, Abel, 541
—— Anna Grace[9], 801
—— Augustus[8], 717
—— Benjamin[3], 802
Carlos E.[7], 541
—— Daniel Averill[7], 541
—— Eunice Hector[7], 541
—— George Hector[7], 541
—— Henry[8], 717
—— James M.[7], 541
—— Jane Russell[9], 801
—— Jane Russell (Averell), 284, 801
—— Judith, 445
—— Rev. Lawson[6], 801, 802
—— Lawson Averell[9], 283, 284, 285, 407, 412, 801, 802
—— Lorenzo[8], 717
—— Lorenzo D., 502, 717
—— Lucy J.[7], 541
—— Marcia Holt[9], 801
—— Mary Gale[9], 801
—— Mrs. ——, 3
—— Nancy, 621
—— Nancy Jane[7], 541
—— Oliver Coach[7], 541
—— Orrin, 374, 541
—— Ruth W., 945
—— Samuel, et al., 223; 223
—— Rev. Thomas[1], 801, 802
—— Timothy[2], 802
—— Timothy[4], 802
—— Timothy[5], 802
—— William Averell[9], 801
—— William Lawson, 579, 801
Cary, David, 212
Case, Abigail[5], 235, 345, 485
—— Calvin[7], 362
—— Humphrey, 214
—— Jonathan[4], 345
—— Levi[6], 361, 362
—— Lucy[7], 362
—— Lyman[7], 362
—— Noble[7], 362
Cash, Elizabeth, 137
Casterline, George W., 889
—— Margaret Adaliza, 715, 889

Castin, William, 817
Caswell, Amy (Averill), 269
—— Josiah, 264
—— Maj. Julius, 534
—— Mr. ——, 270
—— Nathaniel, 180
Cates, Licinda, 927
—— Priscilla Peoples, 930
Catlin, Mary, 308, 438
Cave, Sarah, 236
Cervera, General, 777
Caverno, Rev. Arthur, 718
— Elizabeth, 502, 718
Cery, Miss ——, 311, 441
Chace, Dudley, 302
Chadwick, Anna B., 377, 548
Chaffee, Anna, 190, 296
— Atherton, 183, 296
— Burritt, 782
Chalmers, Appia, 608
—— Charles L., 609
Chaloner, Elisha Dillaway, 564, 787
Chamberlain, Capt., 372
—— Cornelia E., 536, 760
—— Dr., 653
—— Freelove, 355, 505
—— Henry, et al., 321; 760
—— John, 182
—— Pearl, 784
—— Rebecca, 355
—— Samuel, 505
Chamberlin, Arthur Marshall, 892
—— Arthur S., 892
Chambers, Enoch, 397
—— Patrick, 234
Chambet, Mary, 103, 150
Champnes, Caweis, 152
Champnoise, Henry, 151
Chandler, Amy[6], 306
—— Charles, 360, 515
—— Rev. Charles Nichols[7], 515, 516
—— Charlotte[9], 888
—— Charlotte W. (Averill), 711
—— Daniel Le Roy[7], 515
—— Ebenezer[5], 193, 306
—— Ebenezer([a])[6], 306
—— Ebenezer([b])[6], 306
—— Edgar D.[7], 515
—— Edna([a])[6], 306
—— Edna([b])[6], 306
—— Eliza Minerva[7], 515
— Elizabeth Sumner, 401, 573
—— Evelyn Minerva[7], 515
—— Frederick Irving[7], 515
—— George, 306
—— George H., 712, 887
—— Ida[9], 888
—— Joel[6], 306
—— John Jay[7], 515
—— Joseph[3], 306
—— Joseph[6], 306
—— Lyman Averill[7], 515
—— Mary, 396
—— Mary Doten, 952, 953
—— Mary K.[8], 516
—— Mr. ——[8], 516
—— Norman Theodore[7], 515
—— Robert Sacrider[7], 515
—— Sarah[6], 306
—— Stephen, 573
—— Thomas[4], 306, 308
—— Thomas[6], 306, 308
—— Thomas L., 380
—— William[1], 306
— William[2], 306
Chaney, Blanche, 957
— Emma M.[8], 688
—— John M., 474, 688
Chaney, William, 688
Chaply, Thomas, 29
Chapman, Alden, 461
—— Amos, 239
—— Calista, 461, 648
—— Caroline M., 461, 648
—— Cyrus, 624
—— Davis, 192
—— Edson Palmer, 620
—— Col. Hiram, 629
—— John, Jr., 192
—— Joseph, 328, 464, 654
—— Julia Ann Turner, 461, 648
—— Laura M., 447, 628
—— Maria (——), 629
—— Prudence, 706
—— Rachel[7], 464, 467, 654
—— Rebecca (Simpson), 444, 624
—— Samuel, 186
—— Stephen, 648
Chappell, Samuel, 244, 245, 260
Charles II., King, 40
Charles, Farnam, 474
—— Louise D., 474
Charlesworth, Susan, 487
Charlton, Mary, 195, 307
Charnley, Charles Meigs[7], 525, 744
—— Charles Meigs[8], 744
—— Constance[8], 744
—— James[8], 744
—— Louis E.[8], 744
Chase, Addie Florence[9], 832
— Clara, 840
—— Ellen[9], 832
—— Fred[9], 832
—— George Averill[9], 832
—— Hadessa, 854, 856
—— Henry, 476
—— Hiram[10], 836
—— Jennie[10], 836
—— Kenyth[10], 832
—— Lavinia (Meder). See Mace, Lavinia (Meder)
Chase, Lewis B., 622, 832
—— Lewis Flint[9], 832
— Mahala, 474
—— May[9], 832
—— Minnie[9], 840
—— Mr. ——, 629, 840
—— Porter Evans, 836
—— Roscoe M., 837
—— Samuel, et al., 255; 384
—— Sara, 836
—— Sarah, 453, 635
—— Willie[9], 840
Cheelcraft, Richard, 76
Cheeseborough, Amos, 545
Cheney, Clara Adelia[8], 783
—— George Nelson[8], 783
—— Jerome Lucius[8], 783
—— Lucius Augustus, 782
—— Lucius Harrison, 558, 782
—— Dr. Lyman Averill[8], 783
—— Mary Ellen[8], 783
—— Myra Elma[8], 783
—— Robert Carlysle[8], 782
Chesley, Charlotte Burnham, 633, 842
—— Mr. ——, 479
— William H., 842
Chessbrough, Sergt. Thomas, 289
Chester, Eleanor, 963
Childs, Capt. Silas, 334, 993
Chiltenden, Col. Thomas, 251
Chipman, Samuel, 433
Chisam, Hannah Jackson (Richardson), 652
Choat, Frank, 720
—— Lizzie, 720
Choate, Ebenezer[3], 882

Choate, Edwin[7], 882
—— Inez Blanche[9], 882
—— John[3], 882
—— Joseph[4], 882
—— Mary R. (Griffin), 882
—— Minnie, 603
—— Robert[5], 882
—— Rufus, 395
—— Thomas[2], 882
—— William[5], 882
Choice, William, 26
Chote, John, 63
Christiancy, I. P., 663
Christie, Eddie[8], 677
—— Ella[8], 676
—— Etta[8], 676
—— Daniel[9], 677
—— Jennie[8], 676, 677
—— Martha (Avery), 470, 676
—— Rosilla[8], 676
—— Vernon[9], 677
—— Warren[9], 677
—— Wesley, 470, 676
—— Winnie[9], 677
Christopher, Mary, 474, 688
Christy, Arthur[9], 817
—— Glennie[8], 817
—— Gridley, 602, 817
Chubbuck, Leopold F., 808
—— Nellie E., 583, 808
Church, Annie F., 839
—— Judge, 748
—— Mary, 621
Churchill, Cadwalleder B., 893
—— Effie Thompson, 721, 893
—— Florence[8], 743
—— Mary Caroline[8], 743
—— Lady Randolph, 383
—— William, 743
—— William, Jr., 524, 743
Chute, Jeames, 63
—— William, 64, 69, 80
Cilley, Clark[7], 568
—— John[7], 568
—— Joseph[7], 568
—— Col. Joseph, 309
—— William[6], 393, 568
—— William[7], 568
Cimmerer, Hannah, 972
—— Hannah E., 973
Clanning, Lucina, 916
Clap, Daniel, 282
—— Daniel Junior, 282
—— Thomas, 180, 181
Clapp, Elizabeth (60), 432
—— Nancy, 661, 666
Clark, Adrian Ives, 741
—— Amy[6], 378
—— Ann[5], 225
—— Caroline, 549
—— Cawline[7], 378
—— Currence[6], 378
—— Daniel Wyman[7], 378
—— Darius Winship, 549
—— Edith Gilbert[10], 932
—— Elbridge D., 607, 825
—— Eleazer, 169
—— Eliza J., 612
—— Elizabeth, 169
—— Elizabeth[7], 378
—— Ellen (Averill), 549
—— Emily, 518, 519
—— Esther, 427, 600
—— Ezra, 306
—— F. M., 799
—— George, 593
—— George C., 800, 932
—— George Crawford[10], 932
Clark, George W., 769
—— Hattie Taylor, 751, 906
—— Horace F., 772
—— Irena[6], 378
—— Jacob, 306
—— James, et al., 327; 549
—— James, Jr., 225
—— James Averell[10], 932
—— James Clayton, 767
—— James L.[7], 378
—— Jane[5], 222, 225, 329
—— Jane (Mayors), 128, 224
—— John[5], 224, 225
—— Julia, 507, 727
—— Julian[6], 378
—— Julie Seymour[10], 932
—— Laura C., 558
—— Leman[6], 378
—— Lemuel[5], 270, 377, 378
—— Lemuel[6], 378
—— Lodema Maria, 706, 884
—— Lois[6], 378
—— Lois (Averill), 269, 378
—— Louis E.[9], 825
—— Lovina, 727
—— Luther C., 932
—— Marian Averell[10], 932
—— Martha[5], 225
—— Mathew, 342
—— Mr. ——, 171
—— Moses Averill[6], 378
—— Moses Jackson[7], 378
—— Rev. Peter, 223
—— Robert, 224
—— Roswell Williams, 884
—— Samuel, 825
—— Sarah, 333, 475
Clark, } Thomas, 59, 66
Clerke, }
Clark, Thomas[4], 225
—— Thomas, Jr., 449
—— William, et al., 220; 225
—— William H., 906
Clarke, Daniel, 82, 83
—— George I., 801
—— Henry, 38
—— Jeremiah, 276
—— Mary, 82, 83
—— Sarah[2], 114
—— Thomas, Jun., 63
Clarke, } William, 63, 66, 67
Clerke, }
Clarkson, Mary G., 584
Clary, Salome, 270, 388
Clason, Sarah, 433
Clayton, Martha E., 388, 561, 562
—— Rose, 829, 940
—— Sarah, 388, 562
} Clayton, Washington, 399, 400
} Slayton
Cleaveland, Mr. J. P., 295
Clemens, Abner, 646, 846
—— Benjamin[3], 223
—— Kossuth[9], 846
—— Martha, 128, 223
—— Nathan[3], 846
Clement, Dean S., 604
—— Elmer Averell[9], 810
—— Gertrude E.[9], 887
—— Harriet, 957
—— Mattie, 915, 967
—— Newce, 30
—— Otis M., 588, 810
—— Stephen G., 710, 886
Clements, Almond, 875
—— Lucinda A., 676, 874
Cleveland, C. O., 914
—— Jessie V., 762, 914

Cleveland, S., 146
Clifford, Abigail, 454, 637
—— Eben, 637
—— Edwin C., 855
—— Sally, 626
—— Samuel, 419
Cliford, William, 196
Clinton, Betsey, 294, 420
—— Col. James, 993
Clough, Emeline[8], 717
—— John, 502, 717
— Maria, 546, 769
— Volney, 593
Cloyce, Elizabeth, 99
Cloyce, } John, 99
Cloyse, }
Cloyse, } } Sarah (——),
Cloyce, } } Goody, 107, 108, 113
Cloys, }
Cluverius, Lieut. W. T., 777
Cobb, David, 180
—— Ebenezer, 180, 181
—— Morgan, 180, 181
—— Morgan, 2nd, 180, 181
— Simeon, 180
Cobleigh, Oliver, 299
Coburn, Joseph, 2nd, 804
— Melissa, 427
Coburne, Ebenezer, 101
Cochran, Capt. Robert, 231, 992, 993, 996
Cockerill, Nancy Ward, 809
Cochrane, Mrs. John, 39
Coffey, Ellen, 806
Coffin, Addie S., 589
—— Flavilla, 625
—— George M., 615
—— Grace[9], 615
—— June[9], 615
—— Polly, 490
Nancy, 362
Cogswell, Abigail, 135
—— Anna[6], 259, 366, 534, 746
—— Daniel, 251
—— Edward, 73
—— Edward[4], 128, 134, 144, 145, 146, 228, 232, 247, 259, 260, 261, 265, 268, 290, 534
—— John, 261, 268
—— John[1], 259, 290, 534
—— Lucy[5], 146, 259
—— Martha[5], 146, 259, 268
—— Nathaniel[5], 251, 259, 290
—— Roger, 257
—— Samuel, et al., 247; 247; 265
—— William, et al., 63, 249; 253; 253; 254; 257; 264, 269, 365, 375
—— William[2], 259, 290, 534
—— William[3], 259, 290, 534
—— Maj. William[5], 259, 534
—— } Zeruiah[6], 177, 259, 290, 291
} Zuruiah
Coit, Benjamin, 177
—— Emily A., 536, 757
—— Henry, 289
—— Nathaniel, 291
—— Olive, 175
—— Samuel, et al., 175; 177; 233; 289
—— Maj. Samuel, 135
Colburn, Abiah Smyth[7], 457
—— Abraham, 451
—— David, 316, 457
—— David[7], 458
—— Elizabeth[7], 457
—— Elizabeth Winslow[7], 457
—— Gustavus Adolphus[7], 458
—— Hannah Averell[7], 457, 458
—— John Averell[7], 457
—— Jonas, 301
Colburn, Mary Ann[7], 457
—— Reuben[7], 457
—— Maj. Reuben[5], 457, 458
Colburn, William, Jr., 451
Colby, Averill Clayton[10], 955
—— Candace Parker[10], 955
—— Hezekiah, 955
—— Lodema Alice[10], 955
—— Norman Camp[10], 955
—— Ray Angus[10], 955
—— William Edward, 885, 955
Colburn, Williams, Jr., 451
Colcord, Amos W., 616
—— C. Bradford[9], 616
—— Harriet H.[9], 616
—— Katharine M.[9], 616
Rose D.[9], 616
Cole, Arthur C., 728
—— Benjamin, 165
—— Harvey, 720
—— Joseph, 255
—— Myron, 507, 728
— Olive Harriet, 504, 720
—— Saben, 654
—— William, 254
Coleman, Bessie[9], 816
—— Blanche[9], 816
—— George, 600, 816
—— William, 567
Coles, Robert, 66
Colgate, Bowles, 719
Collar, Alice Averill[9], 796
—— Frederick William[9], 796
—— Henry Coe[9], 796
—— Mary Sibley[9], 796
—— Mildred Averill[9], 796
—— William Coe, 796
—— William Henry[9], 796
Collier, Anne, 32
Collins, Daniel, 211
- - - Elizabeth (——), 713
—— Frances, 73, 98
—— Hugh J., 713
—— John, et al., 98; 394
—— John Avery, 344
—— Maria Isabel, 712, 713
Collocot, Richard, 74
Collyer, George L., 673
—— Margaret[9], 673
—— Marion[9], 673
—— Mildred[9], 673
Colman, Dr. Henry, 309
Colson, Abner, 653
—— Lucinda, 467, 653
—— Silvina, 849
Colton, Maria, 757, 911
Colwell, Mary, 843
Comfort, Thomas, 19
Comins, John, 84
Commack, Clyde[10], 832
—— Dorothy[10], 832
—— Mr. ——, 832
Comstock, Capt. Daniel, 237, 238, 240, 353, 360, 996, 997, 998
—— Seth, 523
—— Stephen, 270, 387
—— Zephaniah, 534
Conacher, Rebecca, 895
Conant, Eliza, 498, 711
—— John, 346
—— Joseph, 476
—— Shubael, 159
—— Deacon William, 711
Cone, Bertrand D.[9], 754
—— Henry D.[9], 755
—— Nathaniel Potter, 754
—— Thomas R.[9], 755
—— William S.[9], 754, 755

Conilliard, Cora May[9], 648
—— Joseph, 648
Conlon, Andrew, 654, 851
—— Elmer[9], 851
—— Ernest P.[9], 851
—— Franklin A.[9], 851
Connable, Caroline, 433
Connor, Mary, 509
Conover, John S., 601
Conruish, Amos, 433
Cony, Hon. Daniel, 308
Cook, Benjamin Francis, 766
—— Capt., 439
—— Fenton Joseph, 891, 958
—— Gerry, 415
—— Gertrude Josephine[10], 958
—— Hezekiah, 439
—— John, et al., 134; 135; 144; 175; 244, 261
—— John, Jr., 261
—— Maria, 955
—— Mary, 308, 439
—— Richard, 232
Cooke, Timothy, 541
Cooksen, Emma, 460, 647
—— John, 204
Cookson, John D., 647
Cooley, Alice[10], 832
—— Bernice[10], 832
—— Eliza, 526
—— Mr. ——, 832
—— Ruth, 577
Coombs George, 566
—— Harriet H., 866, 951
—— Hiram, 716
—— Josiah, 945
—— Mary Eliza, 850, 945
—— Waldo T., 951
Coomes, Francis, 15
Cooper, Abigail, 355, 507
—— Ada A. (Spooner), 507
—— John, 392
—— Julia A., 543, 765
—— Mr. ——, 507
—— Robert, 329
—— Samuel, 765
—— William, et al., 277; 407, 408, 801
Copley, Charles, 922
—— Effie, 768, 922
Copp, Maggie (Merritt), 922
Corbett, Rose Mabel, 805
Corbin, John[10], 964
—— Josiah, 964
—— Moses, 539
—— Royal, 907, 964
Corey, Giles, 107, 110
Goodman, 107
—— Martha (——), 106, 107
Cornwallis, Gen., 730
Corse, Reuben, 284
Cortis, George, 255
Cothren, W. R., 246, 264, 267, 435
Couch, Capt., 986
Coudrey, Albert E.[8], 698, 699
—— Albert E.[9], 699
—— Leonora Averell[9], 699
Coulson, John, 38
Courtney, Naomi C., 463
Coutts, Laura Ethel, 784
Cowart, Emma, 698, 699
Cowell, R., 994
Cowen, Mary Jane, 449
—— Mr. ——, 696
Cowles, Charles, 753
—— Mr. ——, 696
Cowley, Electa, 673
Cox, Charles[6], 792
—— Charles[7], 568, 792
Cox, Charles L.[8], 792
—— Frances E.[8], 792
—— Gen. J. D., 900
—— Mary (——), 792
—— Mary E.[8], 792
Coy, Grace May, 895
—— Lewis W., 895
Coye, Lydia (Billings), 144
—— Samuel, 144
Coyle, Margaret, 916
—— Miss ——, 783
Coys, Samuel, 145
—— (Sister), 76
Coytomore, Thomas, 67
Crafts, Alba Sykes[7], 405
—— Emily[7], 400
—— Griffin[5], 282, 400
—— James Averill[7], 405
—— James W., 405
—— Joseph[3], 400
—— Joseph[4], 405
—— Joseph[5], 287, 405
—— Mary Walker[7], 405
—— Samuel[7], 401
Samuel Griffin, 400, 405
—— Sarah[7], 400, 401
—— Sarah (Averill), 281
—— Saul[2], 400
—— Saul[3], 405
—— Saul[4], 400
—— Stephen[7], 401
Craig, Andrew, 407, 408
Emily Jane, 805, 935
—— Isaac, 894
—— Moses, 619
—— Richard, 935
—— Sarah Augusta, 894
Cram, Charles, 636
—— Nancy, 431
Cramner, Gilbert, 477
Crandall, Betsey (——), 703
—— Mr. ——, 703
—— Walter Jonathan[8], 703
—— William S., 491, 703
—— William Samuel[8], 703
Crane, Augustin Averill[8], 738
—— Caroline Matilda[7], 518
—— Catherine Johnson, 945
—— George[8], 519
—— George E.[7], 518, 519
—— George E.[8], 519
—— Hannah M.[7], 518
—— Harriet M.[8], 519
—— Heman A.[7], 518
—— Henry S.[7], 518, 519
—— Horace[8], 519
—— Horace Averill[8], 518
—— Isabella[8], 518
—— Jennett Dorothy[7], 518
—— Julia C.[8], 518
—— Julia E.[8], 519
—— Mary Ann[8], 738
—— Mary E.[8], 519
—— Mary J.[7], 518
—— Moses C.[8], 519
—— Mr. ——, 308
—— Phineas, 737
—— Dr. Robert, 500, 737
—— Robert F.[8], 738
—— Stephen[6], 364, 518
—— Stephen[8], 519
—— William H., 518
Crary, Aaron[6], 290, 415
—— Aaron[7], 416
—— Benjamin[7], 415
—— Harmony (Averill), 415
—— James[7], 415
—— Lucy[7], 415

Crary, Mr. ——, 509
—— Rachel (Averill), 290
—— Samuel[7], 415
—— Stephen[7], 416
—— William Pierce[7], 416
Cratzenberg, Adam J., 388
Craven, Elizabeth B., 515
Crawford, Alice, 502
—— Julie, 932
Crean, Annie, 684
Crenner, Bartlett Peace, 688
Crery, } Joel, 249
Gary, }
Crery, John, 228
—— Mr. ——, 228
Crispen, Richard, 351
Crocker, Enoch, 850
—— Marian Martell, 654, 850
—— Matilda D. (——), 850
—— Mr. ——, 620
Crocket, Cordelia, 566
Crockett, Albert[9], 852
—— Isaiah A., 657, 852
Croghan, George, 407
Crompton, Francis, 68, 88, 89, 119
Crook, Ensign ——, 184
Cropsy, James, 387
Crosby, Caramiel, 794
—— Grace Helen[8], 606
—— Joseph, 606
—— Joseph Fitch, 436, 606
—— Kate Belle[8], 606
—— Otis, 437
—— Salome R., 437
—— Samuel, 794
—— Simon, 196
Crosher, Abigail, 361
Cross, Caleb, 301
—— Jemima, 553
—— Lizzie H., 892
Crossing, Sarah (——), 342, 343, 481
Crossing, } Sarah[5], 234, 342, 482
Crossman, }
Crossing, Susanna (——), 342
—— Thomas[5], 342
—— William[4], 342, 343, 481
—— William[5], 342, 343
Crowel, David, 473
—— Jene, 473
Crowl, Alonzo, 786
Crowther, Mabel I., 897
Crummett, Hannah, 655, 656
—— Nathan, 656
Cummett, Lucy, 656
Cummings, Abbie Jane[8], 626
—— Asenath, 714, 888
—— Hannah (Averell), 463
—— Jonathan, et al., 182; 626
—— Jonathan, Jr., 182
—— Joseph, 120, 420
—— Robert, 463
—— Rufus Kendall, 445, 626
—— Sarah, 972
—— Holmes, Mrs. Rachel, 444
Cunningham, Elizabeth[7], 463
—— James, 320, 465
—— Matilda E., 729, 896
—— Newell M., 896
—— Sarah[6], 312, 444
—— William, 444
Curch, Mary (Cushing), 621
Currin, Mathias, 66
Curtis, Ada Estella[10], 944
—— Abigail, 202
—— Altha, 629
—— Benjamin, 402
—— Claude[9], 629
—— David, 581, 804
Curtis, Edgar[9], 804
—— Effie May[10], 944
—— Emma[9], 804
—— Estelle[9], 629
—— Hannah, 202
—— Isaac, 202, 204
Curtis, } Jacob, et al., 100, 101, 150, 151,
Curtice, }202, 270; 414
Curtis, John, 27
—— Joseph, 448, 629
—— Levi, 436, 607
—— Marcus L., 849, 944
—— Rosalind D.[8], 607
—— Ruth, 504
—— Seth, 629
—— Winfield Scott[8], 629
Curtiss, Daniel, 901, 902
—— Daniel Averill[9], 902
—— Capt. Eleazor, 375
—— Ellen, 736, 901
—— Julia Eliza[9], 902
—— Walter S., 736, 902
Curtys, Katherine, 27
—— William, 27
Curwin, Mathew, 59
Cushing, Amanda Malvina, 443, 620, 621
—— Caleb[2], 621
—— Caleb[4] (*James, Caleb, Matthew*), 621
—— Caleb[5], 621
—— Charles, 208, 839
—— James[3], 621
—— Matthew[1], 621
Cushion, Samuel, 569
Cushman, Rev. David Quinby, 447
Cuthbert, Ralfe, 27
Cutler, Abigail[7], 448
—— Amy, 795
—— Arthur S., 721
—— Catherine[7], 448
—— Clarence Lewis[9], 721
—— Col. Ezekiel, 313, 448
—— Floy[9], 721
—— Francis Lewis[9], 721
—— Lillie Stiles[9], 721
—— Margaret[7], 448
—— Mary, 720
—— Mary (Averill), 494, 495
—— Nathaniel, 495
—— Ruth Amelia[9], 721
—— Susan Frances, 448
—— Thomas McCray[7], 448
—— William, 448
—— Wilmot[7], 448
Cutting, Charles[7], 433
—— Charles[8], 433
Cutts, Amos, 457
Dacey, Daniel, 619
Daggett, Levi, 255
—— Mr. ——, 465
Dailey, Augusta Eliza[7], 514
—— Edward Elijah[7], 514
—— Frances Gertrude, 501
—— George Malcolm[7], 514
—— Katherine Elizabeth[7], 514
—— Marvin Averill[7], 514
—— Parley Averill[7], 514
—— Samuel, 360, 514
—— Warren[7], 514
Daily, Ethan Warren, 726
Damson, Peter, 133
Dana, Ebenezer, 280
—— Edward B., 585
—— Henrietta Channing, 861
—— Mehitable, 405
—— Mehitable (——), 280
—— Richard Henry, 861
Dane, Frances, 63
—— Frank, 590

Dane, Mr. ——, 493, 494
Danfurth, Florence Bulkley[8], 767
—— Henry Tallman[8], 767
—— Josephine Barnes[8], 767
—— Lizzie Averill[8], 767
—— Mary Jane[8], 767
—— Samuel Blackstone[8], 767
—— Susan Robbins[8], 767
—— Thomas, et al., 107; 767
—— Thomas Lawrence[8], 767
—— Walter W., 543, 767
Daniel, Capt. Eliphalet, 492
Daniels, Capt., 578
—— Charles N., 160
—— William, 236
Darling, Benjamin, 268
—— Thomas, 251
Dascomb, Hiram Averell[9], 701
—— James Stewart[9], 701
—— Leander, 491, 701
—— Mary J. (Stewart), 701
—— William Averell[8], 701
—— William Everett[9], 701
Daugherty, Charles H., 880
—— Chester Cyrus, 692, 880
—— Eleanor[9], 880
—— John J.[9], 880
Davenport, Ira, 605
David the First, 38
Davidson, John M., 755
Davies, George, 506
Davis, Abigail, 927
—— Adeline, 788, 927
—— Asa Averill[7], 423
—— Benjamin Franklin, 708
—— Daniel, 121
—— Dean, 510
—— Ellen[8], 423
—— George, 729
—— George B., 813
—— Rev. George Williams, 522
—— Hannah Lovejoy[7], 423
—— Henry[7], 423
—— Horace Oscar[7], 423
—— James, 331
—— James J., 927
—— Jeanie, 549
—— Jennie B., 769, 922
—— John, 63
—— John F., 549
—— Joseph, 654
—— Josiah, 298, 299, 423
—— Julia[7], 423
—— Louisa Pierce[7], 423
—— Luella, 633, 841
—— Maria, 358, 510
—— Marshall, W., 796
—— Martha. See
—— Maria
—— Orpha R., 596, 813
—— Rev. Dr. 496
—— Sally (Averill), 298, 423
—— Samuel, 922
—— Sarah Mary[7], 423
—— T. B., 280
—— Thankful, 292
—— Timothy, 170
—— Walter G., Jr., 109, 113, 114, 115
—— William, et al., 5, 31; 564
—— Rev. William H., 362
Davis-Stow, Laura ( ), 362
Davison, George H., 592
Dawley, R. L., 768
Dawson, John Selkirk, 795
Day, Abbie[8], 788
—— Amanda[8], 789
—— Augustin[8], 788
—— Bernice[8], 789
Day, Cleora, 816
—— Daniel[8], 789
—— Eliza (Avery), 673
—— Capt. } Elkanah, 301, 338, 993, 995.
Maj. } 996, 998
—— Elkesiah, 296
—— Emma[8], 788
—— Georgia Ann[8], 673
—— Harrison[8], 788
—— Helen Lovina[8], 673
—— Rev. Jeremiah, 361
—— Rev. Jeremiah, Jr., 361, 530
—— John Wesley[8], 788
—— Leonard, 564, 788
—— Lewis, 568
—— Lois Anna[8], 788
—— Lorenzo[8], 788
—— Lorin[8], 789
—— Maxwell[8], 789
—— Mrs. ——, 673
—— Maj. N., 522
—— Phebe (Wilde), 114
—— Rufus[8], 789
—— Samuel, 569
—— Sanford O.[8], 673
—— Sophia, et al., 362; 799
—— Squire. 467
—— Timothy, 114
—— William, et al., 468, 673; 564, 789; 673
Dayton, Charles Frank[10], 965
—— Charles Robert, 965
—— Charles Sherrill, 908, 965
—— Edith Averill[10], 965
—— Grace Platt[10], 965
Dean, Albert E., 803
—— Emma, 650
—— Sarah B., 889
Dearing, Humphrey, 202, 204
De Camp, Leavitt[9]. See
Averill, Leavitt, De Camp[9]
De Camp, Marion (——), 880
—— William, 880
Decker, Nellie, 700
De Fraser. See Fraser
Delano, Capt., 396
—— Harriet, 921
Delbridge, Mary Ann, 388, 562
De Long, Frank, 880
—— Ida (——), 880
—— Laura Olive[9]. See
Averill, Laura Olive Williams[9]
Denison, Daniel, 83
—— John, 63
—— Major, 60, 63, 83
—— William, 145
Deniston, Bessie, 831, 941
Dennen, Joseph, Jr., 569
Dennis, Eleanor Reid, 612, 827
—— John, 827
—— Capt. Thomas, 213, 978
Densham, Addie, 585
Densmore, Harriet, 581, 804
—— Thomas, 804
Denton, Artemesia, 477
Depew, } Ellen
} Eleanor, 478, 692
De Puy, Anna Regina, 573, 798
—— George Gearhart, 798
Derby, Jennie, 602, 817
—— Morgan, 817
Dewey, Andrew, 493, 705
—— C. W., 887
—— Mr. ——, 537
—— Sarah Olivia, 800
Dewitt, Simeon, 397
Dexter, Henry M., 582
Dibble, John, 228

Dickens, Charles, 441
Dickerman, Rodolphus A., 547
Dickinson, Darius, 591
—— Harvey, W., 605
—— Rev. James, 719
—— Joseph, 838
—— Lavinia, 421, 591
—— Lydia, 627, 838
—— Mary, 823
—— Robert, 256
Diefendorf, Permelia M., 549, 773
—— Peter, 773
Dilling, John J., 890
Dillingham, John, 66
Dilman, Alexander, 566, 790
—— Le Roy, 790
—— Wallace[8], 790
Dimick, Marshall, 431
—— Myron, 431
Dimmick, C. H., 154
Dinslow, Abel Eaton, 465
Dix, Ralph, 63, 64, 69
Dixon, Nancy, 570
—— Rebecca, 377, 549
Doane, Sally, 542
Dobson, Martha Katherine, 846
Dodge, Alfarata[9], 838
—— Caroline Arabel, 735, 899
—— Claude[9], 838
—— Rev. D. Stuart, 719
—— Eben, 627, 838
—— Eda Ella[9], 838
—— Frederick, 899
—— Harriet, 316, 454
—— Henry P.[9], 838
—— Isaac, 131
—— Ida[9], 838
—— Capt. John, 179, 988, 990
—— Julia Maria, 735, 899
—— Lucinda, 461
—— Millie Hannah, 914
—— Olive, 829
—— Willard, 838
Dodson, Julia Ann, 892
Dole, Charles E., 860
—— Elizabeth Holbrook, 665, 860
—— John W., 697
Dolhonde, John, 976
Dominick, Mary E., 428
Donaldson, Charles[9], 770
—— Clarence W.[9], 770
—— Daniel B., 770
—— Hazel D.[9], 770
Donnell, Almira[8], 323
—— Benjamin[8], 219, 323
—— Jane[8], 323
—— Jotham[7], 323
—— Jotham[8], 323
—— Nathaniel[8], 323
—— Col. Nathaniel, 977, 983
—— Susan[8], 323
Doolittle, Allie R., 603, 820
—— Hezekiah, 261, 262, 263
—— Miles, 820
Door, Nancy, 470, 673
—— Nathaniel, 673
Dorman, Eleanor[3], 227
—— Jabez, 164
—— Lieut. Jesse, 164
Dorr, Betsey, 311, 441
—— Hattie, 620, 830
—— Jonathan, } 830
Zachariah, }
Douglas, Capt. Asa, 377, 994
—— John, 389
Douglass, Alfred, 896
Dow, Edgar L.[9], 611
—— Edgar Leslie, 610, 611
Dow, Ella G.[9], 611
—— Fannie B.[9], 611
—— George Francis, 45, 83, 84, 125, 143, 587, 591, 724
—— Hannah, 655
—— Julia A., 385
—— Rebecca, 656
—— Walter S.[9], 611
Dowd, James G., 743
Downes, Adelia, 600
Downer, Betsey (Averill), 382
—— Mr. ——, 383
Downes, Mercy Ann, 657
Downing, Alonzo, 809
—— Emily, 585, 809
Downinge, James, 67
Downings, Capt., 167
Downs, Benjamin, 365
—— John, 301
Doyn, Lucinda, 442, 618
—— Mrs. ——, 311, 442, 618
Drake, Charles M.[7], 641
—— Dr. Charles Mutler[8], 641
Hannah K., 462
Draper, Nathaniel, 203, 207
Nathaniel, Sr., 203
Dresser, Jacob, 305
—— Jerusha, 282, 396
—— Mary, 305
—— Thomas, 396
Dudley, Charles, 425, 595
—— Caroline Pillsbury, 462, 649
—— Dean, 633
—— Gov. ——, 111
—— Gov. Joseph[2], 633
—— Lucy[5], 633
—— Mary N.[8], 595
—— Paul[6], 633
—— Roland, 649
—— Samuel, 57, 58, 68
—— Thomas, 74
—— Thomas[4], 633
—— Gov. Thomas[1], 633
—— William, 180
—— Hon. William[3], 633
Dumble, Elizabeth, 715
Dummer, Mr. ——, 67
Dunbar, Annie (Ritchie), 654, 894
—— Col. David, 196
—— Mrs. ——, 347, 849
—— Sallie, 490
Duncklee, David, 708
—— David Wallingford[8], 708
—— Everett[9], 709
—— Granville Woodbury[8], 708, 709
—— Jane, 708
—— Jannett[8], 708, 709
—— Joel W., 495, 708
—— John[8], 708, 709
—— Lucian[8], 709
—— Lucretia[8], 709
—— Lucretia (Averill), 494, 495
—— Maud[9], 709
Dunlap, Chellis[8], 716
—— Clarissa Coolidge[8], 716
—— Cummings[8], 716
—— Edwin[8], 716
—— Francis[8], 716
—— Frank[8], 716
—— Helen[8], 716
—— Hiram[8], 716
—— James Scott[8], 716
—— Jane[8], 716
—— John[8], 716
—— Martin R.[8], 716
—— Mr. ——, 449, 631
—— Perley[8], 716
—— Sidney, 349

Dunlap, Thomas, 502, 716
Dunn, Ada C. See
Durin, Ada C.
Dunn, Mary, 785
Dunson, Mina L., 515, 734
Dunton, Capt., 635
—— Ella, 666, 867
—— George Alton, 672
—— John, 867
—— Maria[8], 331, 474
—— Sophia, 839
Dupy, Francis, 762
—— Margaretta, 539, 762
Durfee, Mr. ——, 754
Durgy, Lucius C., 525
Durham, Ann, 293, 417, 418
—— John, 417, 418
Durin, Ada C., 432, 602
—— Ethan, 602
Durkin, Thomas, 818
Durling, Margarett, 16
—— Richard, 16
Durrell, Phillip, 169
Durrol, Philip, Junr., 163
Dutton, Sarah Elizabeth, 937
Dwight, Harvey, 535
Dwinell, Michael, 223
Dyer, Christopher, 196
—— Elbert, 784
—— John, 196
Earle, Hubert S., 896
—— John, 337
—— Mrs. John, 336
Eastman, Benjamin D., 565
—— Elliot, 670, 671
—— Gertrude, 689
—— John, 689
—— Julia Ann, 419, 588
—— Lizette[9], 671
—— Sally, 503
Easton, Nicholas, 66, 67
Easty, Mary (——), 107, 108, 111, 112, 113
Eaton, Alexander H.[7], 823
—— Alexander Hamilton[9], 823
—— Charles, 619
—— Elmira Averill[9], 823
—— Gulia (Averill), 823
—— Harry William[9], 823
—— Henry D., 603, 823
—— Ida, 830
Eckstein, Emma, 443, 622
Eddy, Edwin, 669
—— Eliza Holland, 468, 666
—— Capt. Jonathan, 984
—— Col. Jonathan, 661, 662
—— Joseph, 180, 181
—— Nancy Clapp, 467, 661
—— Ware, 661, 666
—— Rev. Zachary, 861, 864
Edenfield, Grant, 697
Edgerton, Betsey Averill[7], 550
—— Charles Fox[7], 550
—— Fanny Louisa[7], 550
—— Horace[8], 550
—— John, 383, 550
—— Mary Sophia[7], 550
—— Moses Averill[7], 550
—— Polly (Averill), 382
Edgett, Isaac H., 213, 324
Edmands, Sophronia Ann, 891
Edmonston, Robert, 38
Edmunds, Edwin C., 812
Edson, Harriet, 536, 758
—— Levi, 692
Edward I., King, 6
Edwards, Betsey, 294, 418
—— Francis, 563
—— Price, 124
Edwards, Lieut. Samuel, 499
Eggleston, Edward, 699
Elder, James, 490
Eldridge, Rev. A. F., 550
—— Capt. Edmond, 636
Eliot, William, 168
Elizabeth, Queen, 35, 37
Ellines, Laurens, 28
Elliott, Col., 995
—— Hannah[9], 797
—— Joseph Hawley[9], 797
—— Maria Louisa, 796
—— Mary[9], 797
—— Patty, 723
—— Rachel Maria, 634
—— Robert[9], 797
—— Thomas O., 797
Ellis, Elizabeth, 893
—— John, 562
—— Martha St. Clair, 641, 642
—— Mary, 684
Miss —— ., 501
—— Warren, 791
—— Capt. Warren, 706, 1003
Ellison, Cornelia Jane[9], 824
—— Ella M. (Averill), 193, 434, 824
—— Ella Ruth[9], 824
—— Henry Hildredth, 193, 604, 824
—— Justin George[9], 824
Ellithorp, Earl S., 603, 819
Luanna[9], 819
Mary J. (Averill), 819
Ellsworth, Sewell, 457
Elsemore, Almena H., 926, 969
—— Arethusa[7], 569
—— Aurelia[7], 569
—— "Deal"[7], 569
—— Elizabeth[7], 569
—— George E., 969
—— John[6], 393, 568
—— John[7], 569
—— Julia[7], 568
—— Lucinda[7], 568
—— Lydia (——), 568
—— Mary[7], 568
—— Melissa[7], 569
—— Moses, 568
Elton, Ebenezer, 384
—— Emma Amanda[7], 384
—— Helen Mar[7], 385
—— Jane D. W.[7], 384
—— Laura Maria[7], 384
—— Martha Averill[7], 384
—— Nancy Murray[7], 384
—— Rhesa, 383, 384
—— Robert Burns[7], 385
—— William Murray[7], 384
Ely, Adrian Griswold, 763, 917
—— Calvin Luther, 917
—— Eleanor C., 918
—— Esther Almira[9], 917
—— John Calvin[9], 918
—— Marjorie L., 918
Emerson, Capt. Dan., 310
—— Henry P., 589
—— John, 63
—— Rev. John, et al., 190, 295; 131
—— Rev. John, Jr., et al., 226; 294
—— Joseph, 63
—— Rev. Mr. ——, et al., 179; 332; 424
Emery, George, 76
—— Samuel, 167
—— T. W. R., 60
Endicott, Benjamin, 201, 214
—— John, 66, 104
—— Mr. ——, et al., 126; 140
—— Zerubbabel, 92, 125, 201
Engle, Louise, 479

English, Mary (——), 107, 110, 112
—— Philip, 107, 124
Eno, Stephen, 382
Erhardt, Augusta Pauline, 936
Erskin, George, 220
Erskine, Charles, 866
—— Elizabeth, 316, 454
Estabrook, Olive, 190, 302
Estes, Job, 726
Estey, Alonzo Forrester[8], 589
—— Frank Loring[8], 589
—— Hannah Maria[8], 589
—— Jeremiah A., 588
—— Joseph Newell[8], 589
—— Lemuel Forrester[8], 589
—— Martha Ellen[8], 589
—— Mary Averill[8], 589
—— Myra Anna[8], 589
—— Simon Austen[8], 589
—— Simon F., 420, 588
Esty, Aron, 126
Easty, } Isacke, 84, 107
Estey, }
Etcheberry, Sarah, 563
Euans, Goodman, 82
Evans, Andrew H., 572, 796
—— Gertrude Martha[9], 572
—— H. Clay, 310
—— Julia Jennette, 756, 907
—— Lena, 647, 846
—— Lucretia Brown[9], 572
—— Martha Gertrude[9], 796
—— Mary M., 554
—— Simeon, 907
—— William, 83
Evarts, Sarah Ann, 515
Everall, Abraham, 25
—— Elizabeth, 25
—— Joane, 25
—— John, 25, 26
—— Mary, 25
—— Richard, 25, 26
—— Thomas, 25, 26
—— William, 25
—— Winnifred, et al., 25; 26
Everell, } Ann[2]
} Hannah, 74
Everell, Coreniah[2], 75
—— Elizabeth[2], 75
—— Elizabeth (Phillips), 75
—— Ezekiel[2], 75
—— John, 27
—— Margery, 27
—— Richard, 984
—— Robert, 27
Everest, Andrew, 103
—— Barbary, 103
Everet, Samuel, 985
Everett, Charlotte, 536, 756
—— Edward[4], 756
—— Edward[5], 756
—— Edward[6] (135), 756
—— Elizabeth, 890
—— Hattie, 585, 809
—— John[2], 756
—— John[3], 756
—— Moses, 809
—— Richard, 984
—— Richard[1], 756
Dr. William, 665
Everhill, John P., 993
Everill, } Abiell, 73, 75
Everell, }
Everill, } Elizabeth (——), et al., 74; 75
Everell, }
Everill, } James, et al., 73, 74, 75, 98; 75
Everell, }
Everill, } Mary (——), 74
Everell, }
Everit, Samuel, 985
Everitt, Samuel, 985
Everts, Judah, 359, 508
Everts, } Lydia, 356, 359, 507, 508
Evarts, }
Evrall, Thomas, 22
Evrell, John, 22
—— Margery, 22
Ewen, Alma (Avery), 872
—— Elizabeth[9], 872
—— Frank D., 669, 871, 872
—— Helen[9], 872
—— James, 871
Ewing, Mr. ——, et al., 562; 692
Fairbanks, Rev. F. J., 183, 184
Fairbrother, Richard, 298
Fairfield, Alvino, 887
—— John, 168, 170, 200, 203, 206
—— Capt. John, 981, 982, 983
—— Lydia A. (——), 887
—— Mr. ——, 212
—— Ruben, 468
—— Ruth Annette, 710, 887
Falconer, Henry, 779, 924
—— Kenneth[9], 924
—— Margaret[9], 924
Farlow, Dr. W. E., 526
Farmer, Hiram, 622, 835
—— Jacob, 829
—— Maurice[9], 835
—— Rhoda Ann, 619, 829
—— Sarah[5], 332
Farnham, Mr. ——, 632
—— Susan W. (Averell), 313, 632
Farnsley, Dr. David Albert, 486
—— Olivia Albertine[9], 486
Farnsworth, Lavina, 923
Farnum, Martha, 710
Farrar, John, 397
Farren, Emma Lucelia, 544
Farrow, George, 65
Fegan, James L., 734
Fellows, George C., 553
Felton, Edwin, 433
—— Mr. J. G., 884
—— Nathaniel, 75
—— William, 433
Fenlason, David, 565
Fenno, Emma, 810
Fenton, Frank P., 156
—— James, 382
Ferguson, Adeline Jannett, 557, 778
—— Annie Almira, 478, 691
—— Case, 778
—— David, 824
—— George W., 824
Fermoy, Brig. Gen., 379
Ferren, Sarah, 544
Ferris, Aaron, 287
—— Adeline[7], 537
—— Adeline[8], 537
—— Angus, 537
—— Caroline[7], 537
—— Charles[7], 537
—— Clarina (Averill), 370, 537
—— Emily[7], 537
—— Luther[7], 537
—— Nathan, 370, 537
—— Sarah, 287, 361, 369
—— Zechariah, 537
Ffelows, William, 89
Ffenne, } William, 19
Ffenn, }
Field, Cyrus, 581
—— Elijah, 581
—— Jonathan Edwards, 906

Field, Lavinia B., 413, 581
Mary Stuart, 747, 906
—— Mr. ——, 187
—— Rev. Timothy, 424
Fifield, Helen, 962
—— Mary, 962
Firman, Mr. ——, 59
Fish, Charlotte, 871
Fisher, Charles[9], 872
—— Charlotte[9], 872
—— Mrs. Easter, 222
Forest B., 535, 753
—— Fisher, Grace[9], 872
Homer[9], 872
—— Mary[8], 753
—— Myron[8], 753
—— Sarah[8], 753
Thomas, 673, 872
Fisk, Anna, 802
—— Rev. John, 75
—— Samuel, 301
—— Nathan, Jr., 296
Fiske, Arthur Elmer[9], 895
Charlotte M.[9], 895
—— Harold A.[9], 814
—— Ira H., 597, 814
—— Maude E.[9], 814
—— William, 723, 895
Fitch, John, 156
—— Joshua, 136
—— William, 380
Fitts, Titus, } Mary (Averill), 95, 137, 143
Fitts, Titus, } Silus, 95, 137, 143
Fitzgerald, Catherine, 946
Flack, Jemima, 736
Flagg, Josiah, 152
Flanders, Capt. Brown S., 710, 886
—— Eliza, 498, 714
—— Lillie M.[9], 886
—— Mr. ——, 714
Fletcher, Calvin L., 762
—— Caroline A. (——), 215
—— Lydia, 414, 582
—— Remembrance, 306
—— Col. Samuel, 231, 338, 998
—— Samuel A., 215
Flewelling, Frances, 341, 479
Flint, Capt., 212
—— Martin[7], 279
—— Mr. ——, 212
Flitner, Francis W., 458
—— Mrs. Francis W., 316, 457
Floyd, Martha (Averill), 710, 715
—— Thomas, 715
—— Maj. William Henry, 715
Flye, Alden, 445
Fogg, Dolly, 393, 564
—— Stephen, 564
Follansbee, Delia, 788, 928
Follett, Frank Child[9], 836
—— George, 835
—— Grace, 462, 649
—— William Hayward, 625, 835
Folsom, Betsey, 328, 468
Henry, 331
Foote, Abigail, 374, 542
—— Ada[9], 921
—— Anna Butler, 459, 642
Eliza C., 542
Elizabeth, 921
—— Erastus, 642
—— Irene (——), 542
—— Levi, 537
—— Mabel Lee[9], 921
—— Phineas, 542
—— Robert, 373
Foote, Roland Tremaine[9], 921
—— Samuel, 921
Wallace Harrison[9], 921
William Russell, 765, 921
Forbes, Stanley Dunbar, 577
Ford, Edwin, 477
—— Elisha J., 454
—— Margaret Ogilvie, 537
Forsythe, Mary, 622
Foss, Abby, 502, 718
Arthur Clarence[9], 891
Elias Toole, 717, 891
Frank, 676
Gertrude Mae[9], 891
Hattie Placentia[9], 891
—— Herbert O.[9], 927
—— Ivory, 891
—— James, 718
—— Lewis David[9], 891
—— Olive, 718
—— Otis Smith, 787, 927
Samuel, 927
Foster, Abraham, 130
—— Alice, 576
Col. Benjamin, 990
Charles W.[9], 887
Charlotte A.[9], 887
Deborah[5], 236, 350
Dorcas[5], 236, 351
Eliza M. (Averill), 711
—— George N.[9], 887
Isaac, 887
Jacob, 392, 566
Jane, 789
John[4], 350, 351
Joseph, 446, 454
Mary, 81
Mary (Borman), 167
Mehitable, 97, 130
Nathaniel, 592
Newell D., 712, 887
Olive, 311
Rachel, 875
Reginald, 58, 59, 63, 64, 68, 69, 72, 80, 81, 130
Ruth, 115
Sally, 333, 476
Fowler, Commander Amos, 374, 1003
—— Elizabeth, 337, 477
Enoch M., 451, 633
—— George S., 772
John H. H., 772
Moses A.[8], 633
Myrta Ann, 543, 765
Samuel[8], 633
Sarah, 703
Fox, Abbie Mary[8], 789
—— Eltha, 337, 476
John, 564, 789
—— John[6], 789
Nettie[8], 789
Joseph, 234
Lavinia (Averill), 563
Mahala, 477, 689
Mr. ——, 752
Sarah, 590
Foye, Lucy Jane, 223, 331
Francis, Charles, 408
Franklin, Benjamin, 522
—— William, 66
Fraser, Alexander, 524
—— Alexander, 6th Lord Lovat, 524
—— Sir Andrew of Caithness, 524
Bernard de, 524
Sir Gilbert de, 524
—— Sir Gilbert Viscount Tracquair, 524
—— Hugh, 524
—— Hugh of Ard and Lovat, 524

Fraser, Hugh, 1st Lord Lovat, 524
—— Hugh, 2nd Lord Lovat, 524
—— Hugh, 3rd Lord Lovat, 524
—— Hugh, 5th Lord Lovat, 524
—— James, 524
—— Simon, 524
—— Simon (*son of Sir Andrew*), 524
—— Thomas, 4th Lord Lovat, 524
Frazer, Margaret, 364, 524
Freeland, Francis, 802
— Rev. Moses, 862
Freeman, Enoch, 217, 218
—— James, 217
—— Marie, 500
—— Mr. ——, 321
—— William, 218
French, Abram, 708
—— Hannah McCauley, 495, 708
—— John, 91
—— John Bradford, 721
—— John Peter, 721
—— Lydia, 96, 120
— Mary A., 471
—— Submit, 493, 705
—— Sumner, 502
—— William, 184
Frink, Jedediah, 228
Frisbie, Lewis, 763
—— Samuel, 763
Frise, Jabez Alonzo, 954
— Mabel Louise, 954
Frost, Rev. Adoniram Judson, 652
—— Charles, 100
—— Jea, 358
—— Lizzie W. (Avery), 653
—— Salmon, 652
Fryback, Alfred, 774
Fuller, Albert A., 763
—— Caroline Lavinia, 589
—— Rev. D., 569
—— Elisha L., 416, 584
Lieut. Ephraim, 334, 994
—— Esther, 818
Col. George, 859
— John, et al., 63; 159; 623
J. W., 623
—— Timothy, 214, 216
—— Ensign vice, 334, 994
—— William, 58, 59
Gadge, John, 66
Gaffield, Lorania (Averill), 382
— Mr. ——, 383
Gage, Abraham, 294
— John, 66, 67
Gagnier, Harriet, 689
—— Mary Elizabeth, 703
Gale, Mary Ann Steenback, 802
Gallison, } Mary, 482
Gallishan, }
Gallup, Lucy (Averill), 290
—— Samuel, 290
Galusha, Capt. Elijah, 231, 232, 357, 996, 997, 998
Gammon, Mark W., 453
Gannett, Addie M.[9], 611
—— Charles H.[9], 611
—— Frank O.[9], 611
—— George F.[9], 611
— George Frederick[8], 610, 611
Gardenier, D., 376, 377
Gardiner, Sylvester, 204, 209, 218
Gardner, Abby Maria, 652, 848
—— Albert Clark, 921
—— Alice (——), 845
—— Caleb Converse, 723, 895
—— Edward Richard, 895
—— Frank, 769
—— H., 286
Gardner, Harriet Elizabeth Delano, 765, 921
—— Joseph, 848
—— Mabel, 845
—— Mr. ——, 59
—— William H., 845
Garfield, President James A., 907
Garland, William, 15
Garretson, Charles B., 572
—— Martha Gertrude (Evans), 796
Garvin, Eliza L., 451, 634
—— Jeremiah, 634
Gaston, Bildad, 303
Gates, Charles[8], 943
—— Charles[9], 838, 943
—— Charles[10], 943
—— Corpl. Cyrus, 289
— Elizabeth, 291
—— George B., 609, 826
—— George M.[9], 826
—— Georgia (Averill), 943
— Mary, 602
—— Sergt. Robert, 289
— Stephen, 175
Thad 826
Gatward, Robert, 26
Gay, Electa, 691, 880
—— Mr. ——, 566
Gearey, Harriet, 424, 594
Gee, Lizzie, 733
Geer, Nathan, 289
Geiger, Dr. Davison, 937
— Ella Portia, 819, 937
Gent, Daniel, 196
—— Thomas, 196
George I., King, 139
George II., King, 140, 243, 248, 262
George III., King, 251, 252
Gerrish, Alonzo Woodbury, 622, 835
Benjamin, 86, 88
—— Edna Louise[9], 835
—— Col. Jacob, 179, 988, 990
—— Kenneth Averill[9], 835
William L., 743
Gerry, Hon. Elbridge, 439
—— Elbridge T., 934
—— Elbridge T., 2nd, 934
—— Gertrude[9], 613
—— Granville W., 613
—— Louis G.[8], 613
—— Robert Livingston, 934
— Robert Livingston, Jr., 934
—— Tina M.[9], 613
Gesner, Helen Louise, 463
—— Nancy Zemira, 463
Getchell, Albra E., 451, 634
—— David, 634
Getschell, Elsie, 288
Gibbers, Robert, 195
Gibbs, Frances Cornelia, 948
— J. F., 375
Gilson, Capt. Michael, 184, 338, 995, 998
Gidding, George, 80
Giddings, Andrew, 277
—— Lucretia, 153, 276
Gifford, Charles Russell, 581, 807
—— Evalina Belle[9], 807
—— Jane (Stafford), 807
—— Rev. Jeremiah, 807
— Mary Leone[9], 807
—— Nellie Etta[9], 807
Gilbert, Armenus, 774
—— Caroline Kent, 803, 934
—— Clarence E., 784
—— Harriet, 577, 800
—— Lois, 360, 514
—— Marcy, 490
—— Samuel, 521, 1004
—— Stephen Whitman, 934

Gilbert, Sylvester, 800
—— Thomas, 180
Gilchrist, Alice, 631
— — Peter, 365
Gilcrest, Mr. ——, 948
Gillespie, James, 948
Gillett, Laura, 477, 690
— Mabel, 358, 359
—— Mary, 586
Timothy P., 543, 763
Gillingham, Israel, 722
—— John, 504, 722
— - Phebe (——), 722
Gilman, Annis (Dole), 812, 813
Beryl[9], 813
—— Dana Howes[9], 813
—— Frank, 633
—— George Elwyn, 596, 813
—— George L., 850
—— Jonathan, 438
—— Joseph, 812, 813
—— Mina Annie[9], 813
Gilmore, James, 712
—— John B., 762
— W. H., 231, 338, 353, 357, 360, 706
Gilson, Caroline E., 499
Ginn, Rebecca, 855
Giveen, Charles F., 970
Giveen, } Effie, 929, 970
} Affie
Gladding, Mabel R., 956
Gladwin, Joseph, 542
Russell S., 542
Glass, Elizabeth, 911
—— Silas[5], 235
Glazier, Benjamin, 508, 728
—— Mrs. Benjamin, 508, 728
Gleason, Amy Jeannette[7], 563
—— Asa[7], 563
— - Charlotte Ann[7], 563
Edward La Fayette[7], 563
—— Fernando Cortez[7], 563
—— Fidelia Delight[7], 563
— - Franklin Averill[7], 562
Jared, 388, 562
- Jared Fayette[7], 563
—— Permelia Maria[7], 562
Saloma Louise[7], 563
Glidden, Alexander, 866
—— Augusta, 655, 565
—— Benjamin et al., 222; 325; 327
- — Charles, 655
—— Clara Emma[9], 656
- — Cleveland Newell[9], 656
— Daniel S.[8], 655
Daniel S.[9], 656
— Edward H.[8], 655
— Edward W.[9], 656
— Enoch Hartwell[9], 656
—— Enoch Winthrop[8], 655
—— Eva Ellen[9], 656
- — George Allen[9], 656
—— Hannah[8], 655
Hannah (Crummett), 656
— Harriet[8], 655
— Harriet (Glidden), 655
Hattie B.[9], 656
— Hattie E.[9], 656
- — Helen[9], 656
— Ida[9], 656
Jane, 321
Joseph, 467, 655
—— Joseph Newell[8], 655, 656
—— Lambert, 655
Lila Adelia[9], 656
—— Lois, 670
- Margaret[8], 655
Glidden, Mary Ann[9], 656
—— Moses, 656
—— Newell Allen[9], 656
- - Pearl E.[9], 656
— Peter[8], 655, 656
- Rosa Frances, 666, 866
—— Ruth[8], 655
Sewell[9], 656
— William, et al., 467; 474; 655
Winthrop, 655
Godden, Stephen, 16, 17
Goffe, Hannah, 308
— Hannah (Griggs), 308
—— Col. John, 308
Gooch, Jedediah, Jr., 563
—— Mr. ——, 568
Samuel, Jr., 563
Good, } Dorothy, 106
} Dorcas
Good, Sarah, 106, 110, 111, 113
Goodale, } Gillian, 38
} Gyllian
Goodale, Lovila, 954
Margaret, 38
— Robert, 38
Goodell, Andrew, 654
- Daniel, 282
—— Margaret J. (Avery), 654
Goodelle, Aaron B., 783
— Una[8], 783
—— William P., 558, 783
Goodhue, Thomas, 349
Goodrich, Chauncey, 705, 882
—— Daniel[9], 882
—— Sabrina[9], 882
—— Triphena[9], 882
Goodsell, Annie Grace[9], 538
Bertha Pauline[9], 538
—— Rev. Buel, 537
—— Buel[9], 538
—— Buel[10], 538
—— Charles Buel[9], 538
Daniel Ayres[8], 370, 537, 538
— - Grace[10], 538
—— Julia[8], 537
— — William[9], 538
Goodwin, Christina Cousins (Avery), 856
— Clara Avery[9], 857
—— Frederick Roscoe, 658, 856
—— George[7], 854, 856
—— George[9], 854
—— Herbert Roscoe[9], 856
—— Lazarus, 277
Sarah Chase, 658, 854
Gordon, Ada, 610
— Addie, 610, 611
J. B., 608
Gore, Mr. ——, 320
Gorges, Sir Ferdinando, 161
Gorman, Frances, 962, 974
Joseph, 962
Goss, Capt. John, 310
Goswold, Capt. Bartholemew, 161
Gould, Adeline[7], 436
—— Barzillai, 504, 722
—— Benjamin, 107
—— Benjamin A., 475, 722
—— Charles Merrill, 722
—— Cornelius, 722
— Daniel, 143
—— Daniel, Jr., 143
—— David, 131
— Denison (932), 305, 435
— Elizabeth (——), 475
— Ellridge[7], 436
—— Emily[7], 436
—— Francis, 676
—— Granville[7], 436

Gould, Jacob (380), 435
—— John, 475
—— Capt. John, 118
—— Maj. Joseph, 309, 475
—— Miss L. A., 143
—— Lydia (Averell), 131
—— Mary[6], et al., 332, 475; 309
—— Mary Elizabeth[8], 722
— Polly, 724
—— Priscilla, 104, 114
—— Susannah (388) (——), 436
—— Thomas, 120
—— William Putnam, 475
—— Zacheus, 104, 131, 435
Gowdy, Frank O., 761
Gower, Granville W. G., 35
Gradin, J. L. S., 492
Graef, Carl G., 779
Graham, David Harllee, 912, 966
—— Ellen Harllee[10], 966
—— Harriet[10], 966
—— John Averill[10], 966
—— Robert Flager, 966
Granniss, Smith, 766
Grant, Betsey[6], 320
—— Capt., 345, 986, 987
—— Dolly[6], 320
—— Elizabeth { (Everell), 74 / (Everill)
—— James, 75
—— Joseph, 210, 320
—— Jotham[6], 320
—— Levi, 504
—— Lucy, 314, 452
—— Mercy[6], 320
—— Patrick, 234
—— Susan[6], 320
—— Pres. Ulysses S., 816
Graves, Edward Kendall, 673
—— Jane, 962
—— John, 812
—— Martha, 190
—— R. Calista, 594, 812
Gray, A. J., 305
—— Mrs. A. J., 305
—— Abigail, 210, 314
—— Albert J., 604
—— Alice, 576
—— Andrew[8], 789
—— Clara[8], 770
—— Cynthia[8], 789
—— Ebenezer, 228
—— Frances, 196
—— Henry[8], 789
—— Capt. James, Jr., 426
—— Justice[8], 789
—— Lucy Burnham, 306
—— Margaret (——), 320, 461
—— Martha[8], 770
—— Mary[8], 770
—— Reuben, 564, 789
—— Tabby, 351
—— William, 546, 770
Greeley, Horace, 350, 663
—— Zaccheus, 350
Green, Lieut. David, 987
—— George H., 679
—— Dr. George S., 602
—— Goodwife, 113
—— Henry S., 743
—— Jennie Lind, 938
—— Mary, et al., 654; 956
— Mary Jane (Perkins), 504, 723
—— Timothy, 398, 399, 400
Greene, Emily D. N., 514
Greenfield, { John, 124
Greensit, }
Greanleaf, Judge Benjamin, 226
Greenlief, Richard, 196
Greensled, { James, 124
Greensleet, }
Greensled, { Ruth, 124
Greenslate, }
Greensled, Samuel, 124
Greensleet, Ann[2], 122, 123, 124
Anna, }
—— Ann, } [3], 96, 112, 122
Hannah, }
Greensleet, { Joan, 124
Greenslade, }
Greensleet, { Thomas[1], 112, 122
Greenslitt, }
Greensleet, { Thomas[2], 112
Greenslitt, }
Greenslid, Thomas, 124
Greenslitt, John, 112
Gregory, Azell Harvey[9], 694
Edward, 694
—— George Fred, 762
—— Gertie Jane, 694
—— Glenn Rozill[9], 694
—— Rev. John, 425, 595
—— Lucy Edla, 595
— Maria Louisa, 595
—— Mina Edla, 595, 596
—— Samuel, 595
—— Susan[8], 595
Grenslitt, Abigail, 124
Grey, Barbara, 852
Gridley, Elizabeth W., 616
Griener, Eliza, 602, 818
Griffin, Benjamin, 354
—— Elisha[7], 279
—— Mary R., 882
— Susannah, 282, 405
Griffith, Louisa Catherine, 344
Griggs, Goody, 107
Grimes, Mary Jane Woodbury, 835
Griswold, Darius, 524
—— Edward, 156
—— Eliza, 516
—— Orpha, 761
—— Simeon, 516
Grosse, Elizabeth, 835
Grosvennor, Hon. Thomas, 281
Grover, Sarah[6], 329, 470
Groves, Jesse, 286
Grubb, Clara Elvie, 721, 893
— Edward, 893
Gunn, Capt. Abner, 376
—— Epenetus, 376
— Sarah, 270, 388
Gunnison, Chastina, 705, 882
Guptill, Clara[9], 927
Erastus, 787, 927
Gurney, Miss F. E., 803
Gustin, Hon. Henry Killmaster, 858
—— Richard P., 858
— Ruth Huntington (Avery), 859
Gutterson, Amos, 618
Mary Burns, 441, 618
Guyon, Ada, 824
Haas, Abraham, 939
— B. J., 820, 939
— Wales Abraham[10], 939
Hackley, Abigail, 535
— Anna W.[8], 754
—— Genevieve L.[9], 754
—— Levi, 535, 754
—— Mills Averill[8], 754
—— Nettie A.[9], 754
—— Samuel, 535, 754, 755
— Winifred L.[9], 754
Hackney, Rebecca, 549
Hadley, Franklin D., 766
Haffield, Richard, 58

Hager, Ethel M., 918
Hagget, Mary P., 452, 635
Haggett, Deacon, 635
Hairston, Mr. ——, 699
Hale, Emeline, 360, 514
—— Enoch, 307
—— Henry M., 753
—— James P., 72, 88
—— Nellie H., 726
—— Thomas K., 617
—— Willard J., 79, 95
Haley, Clara Adelaide[10], 970
—— James L., 929, 970
—— Polly, 288, 414
—— Ruth[10], 970
Hali, Emeline. See
Hale, Emeline
Hall, Aaron, 799
— Abram, 575
—— Almond G., 839
—— Ambrose, 799
—— Charles, 616
—— Charlotte Augusta[9], 799
—— Daniel, 217
—— Edwin B., 617
—— Emma Bell[9], 799
— George, 228
—— George G.[9], 799
—— Gilbert A.[9], 799
—— J. Gilbert, 585
—— Jane, 477
—— Joseph, 630
— - Mrs. Joseph, 447
—— Mary Ann (Averill), 574, 575
—— Mary Frances[9], 799
—— Mary Jane, 854
—— Robert, 501
—— Samuel, 58, 68
— - Sarah E., 627, 839
—— William Aaron, 574, 575, 576, 799
—— William E.[9], 799
Hallenbeck,, 2nd, Lieut. William, 377, 385, 994
Ham, John, 74
—— Lucy, 830
— Martha, 724
Hamilton, C. V., 610, 611
— Chester, 673
— - George[9], 873
—— Gertrude[9], 611
—— Hiram B.[8], 689
—— James, 284
- John, et al, 286; 476, 689
- - John C.[9], 689
—— Louis E.[9], 689
—— Marie[10], 832
— — Marlow[9], 873
· Mr. ——, 832
—— Nettie, 673, 873
—— Perle[10], 832
Therese, 482, 699
—— Walter[9], 873
Hamlen, Charles Crocker, 847
—— Charles Elmer[9], 848
—— Elmira Jeanette (Avery), 325, 848
—— Frank Henry[9], 848
—— Rev. George H., 652, 847
—— Joseph Avery[9], 848
Hamlin, Horace, 499
Hammond, } Hannah, 152, 275
Hammones, }
Hammond, Mary, 584
Hamons, Jonathan, 99
Hancock, Adah Christine[10], 939
—— Frank, 938
—— John, Gov. of Massachusetts, 1, 3, 469
—— Jules Francis, 820, 938
—— Maj. Gen., 988
Hand, Mary B. (——), 547
Handy, Elizabeth D., 515, 516
Hanks, Mary, 623
Hanor, Ada D., 547
Hanscom, Aaron, 567
—— George[7], 567
—— Jane[7], 567
—— Levi[7], 567
—— Moses, 393, 567
—— Nathan, 788
—— Ruth, 564, 788
—— Sylvanus, 392, 393, 565
—— Thomas, 392
Hanscome, } Abigail, 393, 563
Hanscom, }
Hanscome, John, 928
— Maria S., 788, 928
Hanscome, } Sally, 393, 563
Hanscom, }
Hapgood, L. B., 423
Harbarger, Walter, 818
Harcum, Harriet, 915
—— Josiah, 915
Hard, Stephen, 239
Hardick, Jane, 377, 549
Hardin, Nellie, 755, 756
Harding, Archelaus, 658
—— Hannah Files, 467, 658
Hardinge, Robert, 67
Hardy, Caroline, 762
- Katharine Lee, 848
—— Rufus Coleman, 848
— - Thomas, 66
Harlan, Justice, 537
· Maude (Noble), 537
Harley, John, Jr., 461
— Rachel, 320, 461
Harllee, Harriet Ellen, 966
Harlow, Eleazer, 433
Zilpah, 303, 433
Harman, Japhet, 564
Harmon, Polly, 770
Harp, Andrew, 433
Harper, Frederick F.[9], 646
—— Richard L., 646
Harran, Mattie Anna, 954, 973
Harrick, } Ephraim, Jr., 134, 135
Herrick, }
Harriman, Albert, 855
Almeda, 658, 855
—— Carol Averell[10], 964
—— Cornelia[10], 934
—— Edward Henry, 801, 933
—— Edward Roland Noel[10], 934
—— Henry Neilson[10], 934
—— Mary[10], 934
— — Mary Williamson (Averell), 933, 934
—— Orlando, 933
—— Tryphena, 849
—— William Averell[10], 934
Harrington, Miss ——, 451
—— Nathaniel, 168
—— Rebecca, 716
Sarah E., 656
Harris, Daniel, et al., 289; 292; 292
—— James, et al., 292; 388
—— John, 105, 113
—— Josiah, et al., 145; 392, 564
— Philena, 803
Harrison, Abigail, 846
— - Electa, 774
—— Elizabeth Crawford, 622
— Gen. ——, 336, 387, 560
—— John, et al., 374, 542; 781
— Rollin H., 738
Hart, Delia, 742
—— Nora, 867
—— Richard M., 534

Hart, William, 516
Harte, } Thomas, 65, 80
Hart, }
Hartford, Melinda, 504, 718
Hartman, Adaline, 427, 600
—— Eliza, 427, 602
—— Nicholas, 600, 602
Hartshorn, Mary, 493
Harvey, Averill Clark[10], 961
—— Gordon N.[7], 551
—— Harriet W. (Averill), 386
—— John, 546
—— John Needham, 386, 551
—— Lester } Ford, 905, 961
} Clark
—— Mary[7], 551
—— Stimpson, 382
Harwood, Albert[8], 599
—— Caroline Harriet[8], 599
—— Frank Stowell[9], 898
—— Hiram, 897
—— Julia A.[8], 598
—— Lester Marvin[8], 598
—— Luther M., 598
—— Mahala (Averill) Martin, 897
—— Marianne (Bigelow), 897
—— Olive S.[8], 599
—— Peter, 427, 598
—— Samuel[8], 598
—— Dr. Watson Herbert, 507, 729, 897
—— Webb, 598
—— Wesley Bigelow[9], 898
—— William M.[8], 598
Hasbrook, Louis, 799
Haskel, Angeline M., 418, 586
Haskell, Charles[7], 559
—— George, 645
—— Sarah Brooks, 459
—— Sarah Jane, 848
—— Timothy, 387, 559
—— William, 656
—— Capt. William, 586
Haskoll, } Josiah, 394
Haskall, }
Hasmer, Emma C., 544
Hassam, John T., 328
Hassell, John, 63
Hastie, Nassau, 234
Hastings, John, 181
— Miss ——, 496
—— Sarah, 437
—— William, 493
Hatch, Alise[4], 345
—— Anna S., 420, 590
—— Elijah, 292
—— Elizabeth (——), 292
—— Ephraim, 292
—— Erasmus, 590
—— Frank Arthur, 671
—— Gilbert, 292
—— Hannah, 630
—— John, 244
—— John W., 292
—— Capt. Joseph, 292, 993
—— Lydia, 629
—— Mrs. ——, 671
—— Rufus, 289, 292
—— Ruth (Kanouse), 671
—— Samuel F., 837
—— Seth, 292
—— Tim, 245
Hatfield, Richard, 68
Hathorn, John, 458, 652
—— John Colburn[8], 458
—— Seth[7], 457, 458
—— Seth[8], 458
—— Susan Ellen[8], 458
Hathorne, Tabitha, 464, 652
Haverstick, Samuel A., 486
Hawes, Mr. ——, 673
—— Susan, 820
Hawkes, Alice, 31, 32
—— Mary, 19
Hawkins, Edward, } D., 588, 810
Edwin, }
Hawkins, Paul Lavere, 962
Hawks, Lottie, 610, 612
Hawley, Alonzo, 690
—— Augusta, 690, 879
—— Ira, 354
Haworth, Rebecca D., 561
Haycock, John, 563
Hayden, Ann Maria, 855
—— E. W., 890, 958
—— Ethel Valentine[10], 958
—— Ernest Averill[10], 958
Hayes, Alice, 737
—— Catherine, 891
—— Elizabeth, 16
—— Frank, 614
—— Gains[9], 614
—— Walter[9], 614
Hayner, Judge Henry L., 772
Haynes, John P., 443, 622
—— Mamie, 696
—— Miss ——[8], 622
Hayns, Josiah, 243, 244
Hayward, Abigail (——), 320, 461
—— Amanda, 569
—— Anna, 794
—— Charles Sumner[8], 792
—— George Napoleon[8], 792
—— Georgiana Fales[8], 792
—— Henrietta[8], 792
—— Josiah E.[8], 792
—— Kezia, 491, 702
—— Samuel F., 568, 792
—— Samuel Weare[8], 792
Haywood, George, 385
Hazen, Col., 307
—— Col. Moses, 993
Hazzen, Daniel, 250
—— Howlet, 250
Heald, George Wesley[8], 433
—— John Averill[7], 433
—— John Eliot[6], 303, 433
—— Laura[8], 433
—— Lucia[8], 433
—— Mary[8], 433
—— Capt. Timothy, 328, 989
Healt, Elizabeth, 562
Hearsey, Solomon, 220
Heath, Gen., 372
Heatley, Andrew, 234
Heaton, Capt. David, 296
Hebard, Adoniram Judson[7], 428
—— Alice Mary[8], 428
— Diah[6], 301, 427
— Diah Alonzo[7], 427
—— Diah Volney[7], 427
— Enoch Byron[7], 427
— Frederic Schiller[8], 428
—— Rev. George Diah Alonzo[7], 428
—— George Lockwood[8], 428
—— Grace Raymond[8], 428
— Laura Malvina[7], 427
—— Lucy, 427
— Mr. ——, 282
— Nathaniel[3], 427
—— Robert[1], 427
—— Robert[2], 427
—— Roswell[7], 428
—— Samuel Averill[7], 428
— Sarah Elvira[7], 427
—— Zebulon[4], 427
—— Zebulon[5], 427

Hebart, Marceline, 959
Hedding, Elijah, 418
Hedge, Rhoda, 287, 413
Hedges, Betsey Laura[8], 489
—— Charles Hiram[8], 489
—— Emily Clementine[8], 489
—— Ira Gilbert, 767
—— Isaac Sylvester[8], 489
—— Jeremiah[7], 488, 489
—— Capt. John Saunders[8], 489
—— Julius Edmund[8], 489
—— Mary Kinsbury[8], 489
—— Willie[8], 489
Helmerhausen, Nancy C., 315, 453
Helye, Thomas, 14
Hemenway, Huldah, 347, 490
—— Thomas, 490
Hemingway, Abby M., 250
—— Almira, 542, 763
—— Philinda, 514
—— Stephen, 763
Hemmingway, Ebenezer, 923
—— Ella, 769, 923
Hendee, Calcb[4], 280
—— Josiah[3], 280
—— Richard[1], 280
—— Richard[2], 280
—— Sarah[4], 160, 280
Hendley, Mrs. ——, 536, 756
Hendrick, William Ransom, 766
Henica, Frederica Kezia[8], 703
—— George W., 491, 703
—— Lucy Amelia[8], 703
—— Mary Hulda[8], 703
—— Minnie Mabel[8], 703
Henry, Juliet Adele, 908, 965
—— Lucy (Allin?), 574
—— Mr. ——, 282
—— Robert, 398, 400
Herd, Emily[7], 560
—— George[7], 560
—— Nehemiah, 387, 559
Hermanse, Eliza, 477
Herrick, Daniel[6], 394, 569
—— Daniel[7], 569
—— Israel, 981
—— John[7], 569
—— Joseph, 493
—— Judith[7], 569
—— Lieut. Col., 357, 997
—— Marshall ——, 108
—— Nancy[7], 569
—— Nathan, 235
—— Samuel[7], 569
—— Timothy, 133
Hersey, Miss ——, 858
Hess, Mary Ann, 893
Hewitt, Emily, 477, 689
Hepbourne, } Robert, 38
Heyborne, }
Hiatt, Pearl (——), 561
Hicks, Adam, 27
—— Edward, 27
—— Ellen (Everell), 27
—— Hugh, et al., 27; 27
—— Mary A., 855
—— Robert, 27
—— Simeon, 354
Hicock, Amos, 507
—— Patience, 521
Higgins, John, 569
—— Polly, 646
Higginson, Andrew, 140
—— John, 140
—— John, Jr., 140
Higgs, Alice, 689
Hight, Hanson, 675
—— Lizzie F., 675
Hight, Mary A. (Page), 675
Hill, Annie L.[9], 709
—— Augusta, 542
—— Capt. Ebenezer, 372, 766
—— Elizabeth, 312, 442
—— James W., 663
—— John, 134
—— Kate J.[9], 709
—— Luetta May[9], 709
—— Minnie B.[9], 709
—— Timothy B., 708, 709
—— Zaac, 238
Hilssinger, Jacob, 574
Hilton, Adelia[8], 779
—— Amos, 779
—— Caroline[8], 446
—— Carrie A.[8], 779
—— Delbert[8], 779
—— Eben[7], 445
—— Eliza[7], 445
—— Eliza B., 454, 637
—— Elizabeth[5], 222, 328
—— Ellen M.[8], 779
—— Jacob[6], et al., 313, 445, 637; 635
—— James[7], 445, 446
—— James, Jr.[8], 446
—— John Emery[8], 446
—— John Fremont[8], 779
—— John W., 557, 779
—— Joseph[5], 221, 328
—— Julia D.[8], 779
—— Mary[7], 445, 446
—— Mary[8], 446
—— Mary E.[8], 779
—— Mary (Lee), 221, 328
—— Maud B.[8], 779
—— Nancy (Hopkins), 452, 635
—— Patty[7], 445
—— Ruth[5], 222, 324, 328
—— Samuel[5], 324, 445
—— Sarah[6], 314, 449
—— Sarah[7], 445, 454, 637
—— Sarah[8], 446
—— Stephen[7], 445
—— Stilson[4], 445
—— Thurston, 321
—— William, 103, 147
—— William[1], 324, 445
—— William[2], 445
—— William[3], 445
—— William[4], 221, 324, 328
Hinckley, Charles, 416
—— Dana Harrison, 813
—— Frances Augusta, 620
Hind, Capt. Jacob, 334, 997
Hines, Ezra D., 129, 130
—— Frances, 721
Hinman, Orra, 735
Hinsdale, David Schuyler, 500
—— Sarah[9], 500
Hinsdell, Ebenezer, 181
Hiscock, Augustus[8], 631
—— Daniel[8], 631
—— David, 450, 631
—— Mary[8], 631
Hislar, Eunice, 851
Hitchcock, Eunice, 319, 459
—— John, 361
—— Mr. ——, 745
—— Ruth, 549
Hite, Mary, 802
Hoadley, Reuel, 374
Hobart, Betsey, 835
Hobb, } Abigail, 107, 111
Hobbs, }
Hobb, James R., 592
Hobbes, Thomas, 83, 98
Hobbs, Deliverance (——), 107, 109, 110

Hobbs, Humphrey, 215
—— William, et al., 107, 109, 110; 127
Hodgdon, Mary, 321
Hodge, Anna[6], 322
Hodge, Eben. See
Dodge, Eben
Hodge, Henry, 222
—— Capt. James[5], 208, 210, 220, 221, 222, 322, 446
—— James[7], 442
—— Margaret[7], 442
—— Mary[6], 210, 313, 322, 446
—— Mary[7], 442
—— Miss ——[6], et al., 322; 322; 322
—— Mr. ——, 171
—— Nancy[6], 313, 447
—— Nancy[7], 442
—— Paulina, 454, 636
—— Philena[7], 442
—— Sarah[7], 442
—— Susannah (Averell), 322
—— W., 312
—— William[6], 312, 442
—— William[7], 442
Hodges, Andrew, 63, 69, 72
—— Mercy, 146
—— Mr. ——, 59
Hodgkins, Elizabeth, 677, 679
—— Joseph, 623
—— Patience, 444, 623
Hodgkinson, Samuel, 764
Hodsdon, Daniel, 563
Hodsall, } Hodsoll, } William, 15, 19
Hoesington, Maj. Joel. See
Horsingtown, Maj. Joab
Hoffman, Theodora, 853
Hogeboom, Catherine, 580
—— Christina, 578
—— Jeremiah, 580
—— Judge Stephen, 578
Hogsett, Rebecca, 513
Holbrook, Pinckney, 796
Holcombe, J. M. H., 541
—— Minnie, 544
Holgate, Curtis, 361
Holland, Lovina, 287, 413
Hollenbeck, } Hallenbeck, } Miss ——, 385
Hollester, Martha, 780
Hollidge, Birdie, 793
Holmes, Abby, 573
—— Capt. Benjamin Delone, 626
—— David, 237
—— Edward, 377
—— Emma C., 629
—— Flora E.[9], 850
—— Francis[7] (1172), 472
—— George Ropes, 445, 626
—— Harriet L.[9], 851
—— Harry A.[9], 850
—— Herbert G.[9], 851
—— Hiram, 654, 850
—— Jacob[7] (1171), 472
—— Capt. John, 629
—— Laura, 787
—— Lizzie J.[9], 851
—— Luella F.[9], 850
—— Mary[5], 223, 329
—— Mary E., 514
—— Mollie Grace[9], 925
—— Mrs. ——, et al., 3; 392
—— Rachel (Averill), 626
—— Thaddeus[7] (1170), 472
—— W. H., 320
—— William, 780, 925
—— William[7] (1169), 472
Holt, Abigail, 282, 397
Holt, Ada[8], 432
—— Albert, 431
—— Dolly, 306
—— Elvin[8], 432
—— Frank H.[8], 432
—— Helen, 636
—— Capt. Joseph, 979, 980
—— Capt. Joseph, Jr., 979
—— Marcy[6], 287, 411
—— Mark[8], 432
—— Mercy, 411
—— Nicholas[1], 411
—— Nicholas[2], 411
—— Samuel[3], 432
—— Thomas[3], 411
—— William[4], 411
—— William[5], 411
—— William[8], 432
Homer, Mary, 722
Hood, Elizabeth, 294
—— James, 402
—— Joanna[5], 179, 294
—— Nathan, 294
—— Sarah, 708
Hoogstraat, John D., 781
Hooker, Thomas, et al., 525; 525
Hopkins, Almira Spencer, 657
—— Clara, 762, 915
—— Constance, 805
—— David, 327
—— Frank, 710
—— Hannah Jane, 636
—— Harriet N., 606
—— Polly, 300, 424
—— Solomon, 635
—— William, 502
Hoppin, C. A., Jr., 5, 13, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 38, 51, 52, 72
Horniss, } Harnets, } Sister, 76
Horsingtown, } Joab, 301, 993, 998
Joel
Hoswood, Harriet, 428
Houdlette, Francis W., 462, 649
—— Herbert Wilson[8], 649
—— Marie Reed[8], 649
—— Wilbur, 841
—— William Ryfles[8], 649
House, Margaret Ann, 780
Hovey, Abigail (Averell), 120
—— Anne, 115
—— Dan, 63, 84
—— Sargt. John, 118
—— Joseph, 121
—— Mr. ——, 173
—— Nathaniel, Junr., 159
—— Susannah, 97, 130
—— Thomas, Junr., 159
How, Elizabeth, et al., 172; 588
—— Elizabeth (Jackson), 108, 110, 111, 113, 172
—— James, Jr., 108, 172
—— Moses, 493, 705
Howard, Anna Fisher[8], 772
—— Carrie Averill[8], 772
—— Emma Frances[8], 772
—— Harris[8], 772
—— Henry Leslie[8], 772
—— Horatio[8], 772
—— Jacob M., 663
—— James Francis[8], 772
—— Jefferson[8], 772
—— Jesse B., 451
—— John, et al., 408; 771
—— Martin, 233
—— Mr. ——, 411
—— Philip H., 549, 771
—— Ruth[8], 772

Howard, Ruth A. (Averill), 772
—— Susan Fear, 724
Howe, Abigail, 825
—— Benjamin, 588
—— Damaris, 306
—— Etheldreda, 30
—— Hiram E., 852
—— Jeames, 63
—— John, 236
—— Joseph, 74
—— Mary Louise, 474, 655, 852
—— Thomas, 30
—— Zeruah[4], 142, 236
Howes, Augustus, 596
—— Capt. Let., 995
—— Fanny, 425, 596
—— Lucinda, 425, 596
—— Wellington M., 850
Howell, Mr. ——, 337
—— Mrs. ——, 336
Howlett, Hannah (Averell), 131, 132
—— Capt. John, 122
—— John, Jr., 131, 132
—— Mary[3], 114, 177
—— Samuel, 86, 114, 119
—— Sarah, 96, 119
—— Sarah (Clarke), 114, 119
—— Thomas, 66, 67
—— William, 95
Hoyle, Henry, 908, 964
—— Henry[10], 964
—— Mary Jennette[10], 964
—— Susan Averill[10], 964
—— Timothy, 964
Hoyt, David W., 727
—— Harry P., 727
—— Hulda, 506, 727
—— Rev. James H., 857
—— Julia, 506, 727
—— Ruth (——), 727
—— Samuel, 239, 353
Hubard, Mr. ——, 63
Hubbard, Rev. Ebenezer, 591
—— Elizabeth, 106
—— Elizabeth Underwood, 697
—— Humphrey[9], 419
—— Thomas, et al., 240, 354; 726
—— William R., 419
Hubbell, Averill W.[10], 936
—— Clara (Averill), 936
—— Jabes, 407
—— William Henry, 936
—— William R., 936
Hudson, Sarah, 34
Huff, Abner[6], 287
—— Charles Henry, 596, 813
—— Charles Lloyd[9], 814
—— Charles Perkins, 813
—— Ebenezer, 288, 414
—— Ebenezer[6], 287
—— Elizabeth[6], 287
—— Fernando[3], 287
—— Flora Howes (Averill), 814
—— Israel[6], 287
—— James[3], 164, 287, 288
—— James[6], 287
—— John[6], 287
—— Keziah, 288
—— Lucy[6], 287
—— Ruth[6], 287
—— Ruth (Averell), 288
—— Sally, 414, 582
—— Samuel[6], 287, 288
—— Sarah[6], 287
—— Thomas[2], 287
Hughes, John P., 713
Hull, Lucretia, 600, 602
Hume, Henrietta, 863
Humfry, John, 66
Humphrey, Thomas J., 570
—— Rev. W. H., 650
Hungerford, Anson, 526
—— Jennette, 364, 526
Hunt, Betsey[7], 458
—— Caroline E., 970
—— David[6], 316, 458
—— Elisha, 705
—— James[7], 458
—— Lemuel, 388
—— Mary[7], 458
—— Miss ——, 525
—— Capt. Roswell, 505, 1003
—— Sarah, 452, 635
—— Sophronia[7], 458
—— Stephen, 635
—— Stuart, 220
—— Susan[7], 458
—— Capt. Thomas, 319, 320, 989
Hunter, Mary, 210, 311
Huntington, Bertha Curtis, 917
—— Flora Thompson, 665, 857
—— Franklin Willis, 857
—— Rev. Lynde, 371
Hurd, Annie Leaurie[9], 810
—— Charles Albert[9], 810
—— D. H., 293
—— James Albert[9], 810
—— James W., 588, 810
—— Lizzie Abby[9], 810
—— Lizzie J., 849
Hurlburt, Rhoda, 384
Hussey, Avis Bell[8], 786
—— Bethel P.[8], 786
—— Birdie[8], 786
—— Jennie[8], 786
—— Martha L.[8], 786
—— Mary[8], 786
—— Norman C.[8], 786
—— Quincey Jane[8], 785
—— Richard S.[7], 562, 785
—— Richard S.[8], 786
—— Stella[8], 786
—— Thomas J.[6], 785
—— Thomas J.[8], 786
—— Walter[8], 786
Huston, Cornelia Matilda, 434, 604
Hutaff, Ellie, 691
Hutch, Ira, 109
Hutchings, Fanny[7], 548, 771
—— Henry[7], 548
—— Jane[7], 548
—— Jesse, 496
—— John C.[7], 548
—— Schuyler[7], 548
—— Thomas[6], 377, 548
—— Thomas[7], 548
William[7], 548
Hutchins, Charles, 389, 390
—— { Edith, 148, 270
{ Eadeth
—— Enoch, 274
—— Jonathan, 270, 271, 272, 273
—— Judith, 272
—— Mehetable, 273, 274
—— Capt. William, 360, 996
Hutchinson, Capt., 791
—— Catharine K., 437, 607
—— Col., 212
—— Daniel, 472, 473
—— Effie May, 585, 809
—— Fannie Parnell, 853
—— Frank, 710
—— Hannah, 428
—— James, 193, 306
—— John W., 496
—— Jonas, 607

Hutchinson, Manly Ashford, 809
—— Mary F., 634
—— Mr. ——, 358, 510
—— Nancy, 720
—— Rachel, 438
—— Rosetta[7], 513
—— S. K., 762
Hutchison, Effie M., 585
Huzzy, Hannah, 619
Hyde, Andrew Brown[9], 401, 571, 572
—— David, 571
—— Frederick, 571
Imperial, Alice Emma, 885
Ingalls, Eliza, 797
—— Elizabeth, 770
—— Capt. Henry, 192
Ingals, Lemuel, 281
Ingersoll, Benjamin[5], 275
Ingersol, Joel[4], 153, 275
Ingersoll, Joel[5], 275
—— Jonathan[5], 275
—— Lieut. Nathaniel, 108, 109
—— Samuel, 150
—— Samuel[5], 275
Ingraham, Agnes, 645
—— Job, 365
Ingram, Mary (——), 805
—— Mary Adelia, 581, 851
—— Robert, 805
Inman, Nancy Armina, 880
Isham, Edison[8], 728
—— Ernest, 728
—— Eugene[8], 728
—— Jackson, 507, 728
Isom, Cynthia, 922
Ives, George W., 746
—— Sarah Amelia, 746
Jack, Sarah (——), 387, 560
Jackman, Edward Avery[10], 947
—— Harold Edward, 855, 947
—— William Avery[10], 947
—— William Harry, 947
Jackson, Abigail[5], 172
—— Anna[5], 172
—— Caleb[3], 171, 172
—— Caleb[4], 118, 119, 171
—— Elizabeth (How), 171, 172
—— Elmira, 464, 652
—— Esther, 656
—— Hannah, 73, 80
—— Col. Henry, 319, 320, 989
—— James[5], 172
—— Joan, 108
—— { John, 59, 63, 69, 80
{ Jo.
—— John, 80
—— Widow Katheryne, 64, 69, 80
—— Laura A., 515
—— Maria, 477, 690
—— Mary[5], 172
—— Mary (Averill), 171
—— Mary E., 515
—— Nellie, 838
—— Nicholas, 172
—— Lieut. Richard Harrison, 777
—— Samuel, et al., 262, 263; 652
—— Samuel, Jr., 326
—— Sarah (Riley), 172
—— Thomas, 838
—— William, 108, 172
Jacobs, Abigail[4], 227
—— George[2], 110, 227
—— John[3], 227
—— Mr. ——, 867
Jacques, Livingstone, 699
—— Mr. ——, 699
—— Rev. Richard, 394
Jaggard, Edwin James, 641, 845
Jameson, Alexander, 502, 717
—— Rev. E. O., 44, 45, 80, 117, 741, 905
—— Eleanor, 315, 452
—— Emily Sophia[8], 717
—— Mary Rosetta[8], 717
—— Wealthy Ann[8], 717
Janenma, Benjamin, 200
Janes, Bathany, 426
Jeffery, Elmor Robert, 811
Jeffries, David, 205, 218
Jeffry, Betsey, 414, 582
Jenkins, Edgar, 755, 757
—— Fred A., 684
—— Jane, 426, 597
—— Lydia, 722
—— Walworth[9], 755, 757
Jenks, Eliza Rogers, 794
— George Foster, 794
Jennings, Alice L.[9], 770
—— Emma May[9], 770
—— Harold W., 770
—— Helen Esther[9], 770
—— Joseph, 770
—— Joseph, Jr.[9], 770
Jerome, Leonard, 383
Jervis, Rev. Kasimir Pulaski, 703
—— Sara Jessica, 703
Jewett, Benjamin, 418
—— Eliza (Wild), 450, 632
—— Elizabeth, 471, 677
—— Glenn, 220
—— Harriet, 471, 679
—— Harriette[9], 697
—— Helen L. A. (Wilde), 697
—— Israel K., 470
—— John, 677, 679
—— Lydia, 445
—— Moses, 457
—— Oliver, 697
—— Rebecca[9], 697
—— William M., 697
Johnson, Albert F.[8], 775
—— Amos, 521
—— Angeline A., 465
—— Anna[5], 194, 306, 441
—— Betsey, 364, 521
—— Daniel, 438
—— Daniel, Jr., 307, 438
—— Daniel Coffin, 330, 471
—— Eleazer A.[7], 471
—— Elizabeth (Morgan), 177, 291
—— Francis A.[8], 775
—— Hannah[8], 592
—— Hiram A., 439
—— Isaac "Newton"[7], 438
—— J. H., 790
—— James, et al., 306; 554, 775
—— John, et al., 228; 421, 422, 592
—— John French[8], 471
—— Louise May[8], 775
—— Maria J. (Averill), 555
—— Mary, 648
—— Mr. ——, 210
—— Lieut. Moses, 995
—— Nabby (——), 359
—— Sally, 441
—— Col. Samuel, 990
—— Rev. Samuel, 626
—— Sherman, 551
—— Stephen, 291
—— Stephen, Jr., 291
—— Susan, 297
—— Thomas, 232
—— Thomas Payne, 779
— Timothy, 359
Johnston, Lulu Evelyn, 968
— William Henry, 968
Joice, Horace, 388

Jollife, Jno., 67
Jones, Amos, 296
—— Annie, 604
—— Benjamin, 114
—— Charles[8], 604
—— Charles Alonzo[9], 803
—— Daniel, 354
—— Elizabeth (Wilde), 114
—— George, et al., 581, 803; 886
—— George Holland[9], 803
—— Jefferson, 435, 604
—— Jennie M., 305
—— Jennie M.[8], 604
—— Joel, 502
—— John, 29
—— John C., 787
—— John H., 743
—— Julius A., 624
—— Maria, 853
—— Mary, 350, 502
—— Capt. Matthias[8], 425, 426, 1003
—— Nellie Florence, 899
—— Plummer, 710
—— Rebecca, 710, 886
—— Sarah, 392
—— Sarah E., 525, 743
—— Seviah, 886
—— Solomon, 710
—— Stephen, 392, 787
—— Temperance, 546, 769
—— Theodore, 392
—— Thomas, 16
—— William, 321
—— William B., 490
Jonson, Mr. ——, 233
Jordan, Eliza, 612
—— Elizabeth, 614
—— Francis, 66
—— Georgia, 614
—— Melatiah, 392
—— Stephen, 63
Joslin, Hattie S., 477, 690
Jowett, Joseph, 79
Joy, Emma Augusta, 581, 804
—— Gridley, 804
Joyce, Cordelia (McAllaster), 499
—— John, 499, 501
Judd, B. Franklin[8], 509, 729
—— Charles A., 729
—— Michael D., 729
—— Miss ——[8], 729
—— Roselinda I.[8], 729
—— Silence Triphena (Leonard), 729
Judith, Sister, 76
Judkins, Ernestine, 438, 609
—— John, 609
Judson, Elizabeth E., 583
Michael, 359
Julian, Jane Briggs, 729
Kallah, Mary P., 658, 855
—— William F., 855
Kanouse, Eva (Welch), 671
John B., 670, 671
—— Ruth Maud[9], 671
Kathan, Ethel A.[10], 936
—— Fred H., 812, 936
—— Levi, 936
Kearswell, Sarah, 389, 391, 563
Keating, Daniel M., 891, 958
—— Marian Frances[10], 959
Keeler, Laura, 737
Sarah, 743
Keith, Albert, 813
—— Anna, 364, 525
—— Charlotte R., 596, 813
—— Clinton, 883
—— Capt. David, 310
—— Lewis, 883
Keith, Roswell, 525
Kelley, Christine Putnam[10], 889
—— John, 836
—— Lydia Jane, 627, 836
Lizzie
—— Mary E., 844
—— Nellie, 627, 836
—— Dr. Seth Wight, 889
Kellock, Mary P. See
Kallah, Mary P.
Kellogg, Augusta[10], 963, 964
—— Charles R., 890, 958
—— Dorothy, 363
—— George Averill[11], 963
George Casper[10], 963
—— Henry Theodore[10], 963
—— Kenneth Lee[10], 958
Lorenzo, 963
—— Lucia, 535, 752
—— Mildred Ruth[10], 958
—— Ralph Averill[10], 963
—— Ralph Mackenzie[11], 963
—— Raymond Roswold[10], 958
—— Robert Olyphant[11], 963
—— Susan Elizabeth (Averill), 963
—— Sylvester Alonzo, 907, 963
—— Warren Averill[10], 958
Kelly, John, 565
Martha, 567
Kelsey, Darwin Needham, 926
—— Prof. Frederic K. Willis, 926
—— Rosetta Cezanne, 815
Kelso, Mr. ——, 493, 494
Kendal, Abigail, 626
Kendall, Asa Frank[8], 713, 714
—— Charles[9], 713
—— Charles Louis[8], 712, 713
—— Edna May[9], 713
—— Emma[9], 713
—— Estelle Electa[9], 713
—— Frances[9], 714
—— Frederick[9], et al., 713; 714
—— Frederick Augustus[7], 498, 712
—— Frederick Augustus, Jr.[8], 712, 713
—— George[8], 712, 713
—— Gertrude Marion[9], 713
—— Henry[8], 712
—— Humfry, 26
—— Jessie[9], 714
—— Lucy L.[8], 713
Marian[9], 714
Mary E.([a])[8], 712
Mary E.([b])[8], 713
—— Maryere, 167
—— Nettie[9], 714
Selina[9](?), 713
—— Selina A.([a])[8], 712
—— Selina A.([b])[8], 712
—— Silena (Averill), 497
—— Wallace[9], 714
Keniston, Frances, 471
Kennedy, Elizabeth, 701
James, 779
—— Martha, 630
—— Mr. ——, 322
—— William, 630
Kenney, Archelaus, 222, 322
—— Daniel[3], 211, 223, 224
—— Dolly (Russell), 723
Isaac, 212
Israel, 224
—— Jesse[6], 322
Kenney, } Mary, 128, 211, 224
Kinney, }
Kenney, Molly[6], 322
Kent, Chancellor, 756
—— Hannah, 756
—— Lucy Ann, 934

Kent, Richard, 67
Kenyon, Daisy[9], 924
—— E. H., 771, 924
—— Frank A.[9], 924
—— Howard Charles[9], 931
—— Nathaniel, 931
—— Rexford Harold, 793
Kerr, Fred E., 812
Ketcham, Edw., 59
Ketchum, Joseph, Jr., 536
—— Polly, 370, 536
Kettle, Judge ——, 885
Keyes, Mabel K., 614
—— Mart L., 614
Keys, Wesley, 763
Kezar, Mary, 591
Kibbee, Christabel, 301, 426
Kidder, Benjamin, 312, 445
—— Laura[7], 445
—— Prescott, 445
—— Richard[7], 445
—— Susan, 907
—— Thomas[7], 445
Kilbourne, Benjamin, 726
—— Ella Rowena[8], 694
—— George, 694
—— Guy, 478, 694
—— Roxy Ann, 506, 726
Killmaster, Rachel S., 859
Kimball, Arthur Edwin[9], 930
—— Catherine, 288
—— Clarence Merville[9], 930
—— Edwin Abbott, 793, 930
—— John, 65
—— Katherine, 414, 582
—— Nathaniel, 203
—— Pearl, 930
—— Philema Perris, 581, 803
—— William, 803
Kimberly, Abigail, 766
Kimble, Richard, 59
Kimmel, Rev. W. W., 955
Kincaid, Caroline, 468, 672
—— Louisa B., 852
Kindall, Mattie, 479, 696
—— Thomas, 696
King, Augustus, 940
—— Caroline, 680
—— Gov., 680
—— John, 229
—— Lydia, 354
——Rebecca May, 827, 940
Kingdon, Ella L., 673
Kingsbury, Ebenezer, 281
—— John, 221
—— Susan Maria, 857
Kingsley, Dolly (Averill), 290
—— Jabez, 290
Kinne, Abigail (Averill), 256, 266
—— Amos, 233
—— Stephen, 146, 256, 266
Kinney, Josiah, 289
—— Ralph Parsons, 831, 942
—— Sarah A., 766
—— Deacon Thomas, 290
—— Willard Averill[10], 942
Kinsman, Robert, 58, 64, 68
—— Robert, Jun., 63
Kisse, Elizabeth, 26
—— Helen, 26
—— John, 26
Klock, Catherine Amelia, 592, 811
—— Peter G., 811
Knapp, Addie (Averill), 509
—— Bertrand L.[10], 941
—— Cornelia Frances, 657, 853
—— Elijah Russell, 853
—— Elizabeth J., 524
Knapp, Emeline Eliza[9], 799
—— Frank Norris[10], 941
—— Herbert L., 829, 941
—— James George[9], 799
—— Joseph Moss[9], 799
—— Lydia[9], 799
—— Mary (Averell), 799
—— Mary Averell[9], 799
—— Merton E.[10], 941
—— Philip S., 782
—— Thomas, 799
—— Thomas Loomis, 577, 799
Kneeland, Nealand, } Philip, 190
Kneeland, Nealand, } Sarah, 123, 190, 306
Knevals, Caleb B., 719
Knickbackr, Jno, 334
Knickbockr, Tru., 238
Knight, Alexander, 58, 59
—— Alzina, 458
—— Benjamin, 201
—— Cornelia, 807
—— Joseph, 201, 615
—— Joseph W., 440
—— Mr. ——, 214
Knights, Bessie[9], 616
—— Charles[8], 615
—— Edwin[8], 615
—— Fay[9], 615, 616
—— Hazel[9], 615
—— Homer[9], 615
—— Horace[8], 615, 616
—— Joseph W.[8], 615
—— Leona[8], 615
—— Louisa[8], 615
—— Madge[9], 615
—— Milton[9], 615
—— True[9], 615
—— Vaughan[9], 616
Knolton, Thomas, 63
Knowles, Albert, 684
Knowlton, Sarah, 594
—— Sylvia, 594
Knox, Elizabeth J., 471, 678
—— George M., 851
Kuhn, George, 650
Lack, Walter, 560, 785
La Croix, Gen. Jules, 959
—— Jules[2], 959
La Crosse, Jules[3], 959
—— Virginia B., 894, 959
Ladd, Persis, 735
La Fayette, Gen., 372
Laidley, Jane Averell[9], 802
—— Jane Webb (Averell), 802
—— John, 802
—— Col. Theodore T. S., 580, 802
Laird, Mary Ann, 798
Lake, Anna Hobbs, 811
—— Henry, 114
—— Mr. ——, 581
—— Nettie, 971
—— Priscilla (Wilde), 114
Lamb, Lieut. Thomas, 989
—— W. J. S., 330
Lambert, Mary, 348
—— Robert, 196
Lammon, James, 285
—— Mary, 285
—— Moses, 285
Lamphere, Miss ——, 705, 882
Lampson, John, 475
—— William, 495
Lamson, Eunice, 332, 475
—— Nancy Esther, 708, 886
—— William, 886
Lanador, Almira, 478

Lane, Daniel, 417, 418
—— Henry Clark, 185, 186, 422, 423
Lang, Bethiah T., 815
—— Martha (Clark), 225
—— Mehitable, 791
Langdell, Eunice B.[8], 606
—— Ezra, 605
—— Helen Marr[8], 606
—— James A.[8], 606
—— Jennie A.[8], 606
—— Lucy (Averill), 605
—— Rebekah (——), 605
—— Stephen Chapin, 436, 605
Langdon, Capt., 320, 989
—— Emma, 673, 873
—— Gov., 606
—— Nancy, 384
Lange, Andrew[5], 225
Langham, Laura, 914
Lanier, Charles, 719
Lanphere, Hamilton[7], 547
—— James Melvin[8], 547
—— John[8], 547
—— Julia Deidamia[8], 547
Lapens, William, 384
Larabee, George A., 609, 827
Larned, Bathsheba[4], 280
—— Benoni[3], 280
—— Poor[2], 280
—— William[1], 280
Larrabee, Charles[9], 827
—— Clifford[9], 827
—— John Asa[9], 827
—— Theo H.[9], 827
Larson, Laura, 784
Lasby, Anna M., 562
Lascar, Ferdinand, 934
—— Minnie, 804, 934
Lassell, Jeremiah, 170
Latham, Louis M., 922
Lathrop, Leonard E., 745, 746
—— May, 826
Laurence, Capt. Franklin, 459, 641
—— Henry, 15
Laurens, Jean Paul, 948
Lawrence, Albert F.[8], 553
—— Agnes E., 896
—— Ann Eliza[7], 552
—— Anna Averell[9], 642
—— Anna Bradford[8], 641
—— Avis Mae[11], 971
—— Bessie E.[8], 554
—— Cynthia J.[7], 553
—— David, 457
—— Dorothy Adela[11], 972
—— Edmund, 775
—— Edward, 641
—— Edward Wells[8], 641, 642
—— Ella F.[8], 553
—— Eusebius, 386, 551, 552, 775
—— Frances M.[7], 553, 554
—— Frank M.[8], 553
—— George, 388
—— Georgia W., 929, 970
—— Grace E.[8], 553
—— Helen[7], 552
—— Ira C., 953, 972
—— Irene Hazel[11], 972
—— James A.[8], 553
—— James Averell[8], 642
—— Joab, 553
—— Leona Merle[11], 972
—— Leslie W., 953, 971
—— Letetia[7], 552
—— Mary E.[7], 553
—— Mary E.[8], 553
—— Michael, 38
—— Mina J., 784
Lawrence, Peter, 551
—— Peter D.[7], 553
—— Robert Bruce[7], 553, 554
—— Robert Lynch[8], 554
—— Sally, 551
—— Sarah Esther[11], 972
—— Warren L., 972
—— Wells Eugene[7], 553
—— Zalmon Bigelow, 386, 551
Lawson, Elmira, 433, 603
—— Henry, et al., 602; 603
Lawton, Lucinda. See
Barber, Lucinda (Lawson)
Lazell, Theodore Studley, 288
Leach, John, 201, 214, 218
Leadbeater, Samuel, 710, 887
—— William[9], 887
Leathers, } Thelda, 615, 616
{ Theda
Leavitt, Abigail (——), 875
—— Alma[7], 437
—— Amos, 875
—— Andrew[5], 437, 496
—— Henry[7], 437
—— John[6], 307, 437
—— John[7], 437
—— Margaret, 439
—— Martha J., 678, 875
—— Mary[6], 496, 888
—— Nancy[7], 437
—— Sarah, 350, 496
Leavor, Seymour, 439
Leddell, Henry, 979
Lee, Charles, 868
—— Ellen C., 669, 868
—— John, 63
—— John, Sr., 221
—— Mary[4], 324, 328
—— Mary Criss, 515, 516
—— Mary M., 308, 440
—— Nathan, 440
—— Silas, 312
—— Thomas, 63
Leech, John, 563
Leibenberg, Henry Schoppe[10], 941
—— Herman, 831, 941
—— Mary Averill[10], 941
Leighton, Abbie Ann, 946
—— Albert Wright[9], 837
—— Angelia[9], 837
—— Edward Chase[9], 837
—— Ella Augusta[9], 837
—— Enos[9], 836
—— Jane, 472
—— Joseph, 627, 836
—— Joseph, Jr., 627, 836
—— Nora Arletta[9], 837
—— Sarah Ann T. (Averill), 836
Leland, Nancy Jane, 594
Lenard, James, 240
Lenerd, Samuel, 135
Leonard, Charles K., 957
—— Ebenezer, 136
—— Edith M., 888, 957
—— Etta Vida, 634
—— George, 95
—— James, 180
—— John[2], 729
—— Jonas, 426
—— Moses[3], 729
—— Moses[4], 729
—— Moses[6], 729
—— Samuel[5], 729
—— Silence Triphena, 729
—— Solomon[1], 729
—— William, 180
Lester, Nicholas, 384
Levain, Rev. Joseph, 223

Leve, Michal, 196
Levings, Catherine, 771
Lewis, Annie Augustus[10], 944
—— Carolyn Cordelia[8], 502
—— Chanler, 944
—— Charles, Jr., 499, 501
—— Charles Francis[8], 502
—— Elizabeth, 457
—— Emeline, 873
—— Frederic Hutchins, 838, 944
—— Harry, 940
—— Helen (——), 944
—— Henry Chanler[10], 944
—— Henry Newman[8], 502
—— Lizzie, 633, 841
—— Martin, 354
—— Mercy, 107
—— Mildred Nash[10], 944
—— Ray Ardron, 940
—— Ruth Scott[10], 944
—— Timothy, 354
—— Wilder Perry[10], 944
Leyman, Rev. Isaac, 276
Libby, Calvin, 929
—— Effie[9], 930
—— Eleanor, 564
—— Helen Priscilla[9], 930
—— Hiram Alexes, 793, 929
—— Capt. Joseph, 990
—— Susan, 631
Light, Samuel, 320
Lilly, Alida V., 693, 880
—— Clementine Elexene (Averill), 618
—— David V., 880
—— Herbert L., 618
—— Mrs. Herbert L., 441
Lincoln, President Abraham, 701, 748
—— Anna May, 761
—— Lydia, 625
Lind, Jennie, 496
Lindsley, Harry, 541
Linekin, Capt. Alden, 631
Lines, Lyndes, } Loisa (Averill), 382
Lines, Lyndes, } Mr. ——, 383
Lining, Mr. ——, 699
Linkon, Josiah, 180, 181
—— Thomas, 3rd, 180
Linnscott, Hannah M., 655
—— Linscott, Eva A., 945
—— Samuel, 851
Linsley, Betsey, 542
—— Emily, 765
—— Thankful, 374, 542
Linton, Raymond Aaron, 871
Littel, Job, 234
Little, Rev. Jacob, 469
—— Julia, 474
—— Col. Moses, 277, 991
—— Nancy, 438, 610
Littlefield, Daniel, 646
—— Edmund, 168
—— Francis, Sr., 99, 104
—— Jeremiah, Junr., 390, 391
—— Joseph, 168
—— May Chilton, 930
—— Mercy Ann, 467, 657
—— Mr. ——, 849
—— Samuel, 200
—— Stephen, 657
Livermore, Abiel, 310
Lloyd, Byfield, 182
—— Richard, 39
—— Thomas, 26
Lock, Diantha (Parlin), 470, 676
—— Leonard, 676
Locke, Gerry, 952
Locke, J. S., 887
Lockwood, Wakeman, 548
Loe, Alpheus Kingsley, 620
Lombard, Cornelius, 449
Long, Col. Commandant, 379
—— Martha Hotchkiss, 703
—— Sarah, 696
Longfellow, Henry W., 832
—— Jonathan, 393
—— Nathan, 566
Look, Almond Rodolphus[8], 778
—— Chapman, 778
—— Cora Belle[8], 778
—— Ella Maria[8], 778
—— Floyd Alfred[8], 778
—— Frank Simeon[8], 778
—— Martha Jane[8], 778
—— Mary Ida[8], 778
—— Nancy Gilbert, 808
—— Rodolphus, 557, 778
—— William Mahlon[8], 778
Loomis, Dr. Albert J., 765
—— Daniel[6], 282
—— Dyer, 300
—— Elizabeth[6], 282
—— Elon[7], 423
—— John, 159, 160, 282
—— Jonathan[6], 282
—— Joseph W., 575
—— Josiah, 228
—— Polly, 300, 425
—— Randolph, 500
—— Ruth[6], 282
—— Silas, 300, 423
—— Solomon, 516
—— Thomas, 579
—— William[6], 282
Lord, Eliza, 619, 830
—— Henry W., 663
—— Rev. Hezekiah, 146, 174, 241
—— James, 289, 290
—— Mary, 314, 452
—— Mr. ——, et al., 292; 830
Robert, et al., 63, 69, 72, 80, 123; 113
Loring, Rev. Bailey, 351, 504
Lothrop, Aubrey G., 672, 872
—— Clyde[9], 872
Theodore A.[9], 872
Lounsbury, Gov. George E., 903
Love, Kendall A.[11], 974
—— Nobel S., 956, 974
Lovejoy, Anna[8], 304
—— Anna (Averell), 187, 304, 424
—— Charles[7], 405, 576
—— Charles A.[8], 576
—— Charles, Foster,[9], 576
Carl
—— Frederick, 576
—— Helen Margaret[9], 577
—— Isaac Averill[6], 304
—— Julia Ann, 688
—— Mary Emerson[9], 577
—— Mercy (——), 190, 296
—— Miriam[6], 304
—— Miss ——, 424
—— Capt. Nathaniel, 990
—— Peter[5], 183, 187, 190, 296, 303
—— Peter Cornell[6], 304
—— Samuel, 298
—— Thankful[6], 304
Loverell, Col., 992
Lovering, Hannah (Averell), 178
—— John[5], 178
Lovewell, Capt., 309
Low, Catherine, 405
—— Dr. Frank Samuel, 962
—— Kate Newell, 907, 962
—— Thomas, 64

Low, William, 631
Lowe, Walter, 691
Lowell, Abbie L., 850, 945
—— Asa[9], 841
—— Capt., 307
—— Caroline (Averell), 630
—— Carrie Belle[9], 841
—— Col. ——, 492
—— Elisha Dodge, 945
—— Flora[9], 841
—— J. A., 790
—— Julia A.[9], 841
—— Pres. Lawrence, 841
—— Leah S., 440, 614
—— Mary Jane[9], 841
—— Nellie[9], 841
—— Samuel, 841
—— Samuel T., 630, 841
—— Samuel Truxton[9], 841
—— Thomas, 614
Lowerce, Sarah Ford, 537
—— William H., 537
Lowering, William, 196
Lowry, James, 935
Ludden, Anna May[8], 613
—— Clarence Eugene[8], 613
—— John B., 613
—— John E., 440
—— John Emerson, 613
—— Louis Emerson[8], 613
—— Lucy Ella[8], 613
—— Sewell Roscoe[8], 613
—— Susan (Averill), 613
Ludgate, John, 151
Luedtke, Minnie, 890
Luett, Simon, 170
Lufkin, } Ebenezer, 100, 101, 102, 103
Lovekin, }
Lufkin, Lois, 722
—— Mary, 103
—— Sarah, 100, 101, 272
—— Thomas, 102, 103
—— William, 102
Lumpkin, } Richard, 58, 68
Lumkin, }
Lunt, Abigail (——), 450
—— Joshua, 451
—— Margaret, 314, 450
—— William, 450
Luther, Lydia, 884
Lydick, Harriet, 929
Lyford, John, 38
Lyman, Capt. ——, 421
—— Rev. Isaac, 393
—— Joseph, 354
—— Susannah, 298, 421
Lymen, Elias, 240
Lynch, Hattie, 553, 554
Lynde, Simon, 74
Lyon, Abiel, 396
—— Arthur John[9], 807
—— Caleb, 397
—— Frank Baker[9], 807
—— Franklin, 806
—— Rev. James, 391
—— Jerusha (Dresser), Averell, 397
—— John Franklin, 581, 806
—— Capt. Matthew, 357, 997
—— Roswell, 397
Lyons, Capt. ——, 293
Maccabe, Jane J., 39
Mace, Eliphalet[5], 307, 440
—— Frank W., 607
—— Harriet (Wheeler), 607
—— Joseph, 607
—— Lavina (Meder), 647, 846
—— Lois[5], 307, 440
—— Lois[6], 307, 440
Machol, Emma, 817
Mack, Helen, 937
—— Mr. ——, 346, 487
—— William[7], 487
MacKenzie, Alice, 601
—— Sarah, 601
Mackenzie, William, 420
Macomb, Gen. ——, 757
Macomber, Amasa, 537
—— Hannah, 756
—— Judge ——, 756, 760
—— Matilda, 536, 760
—— Mercy, 537
Maddock, Henry, 163, 173
Maddocks, Annie, 837
Maddox, } Mr. ——, 172, 173
Maddock, }
Magee, Birdelle, 771, 923
—— Emma C., 771, 923
Magill, W. F., 696
Maguire, Agnes[9], 699
—— John, 698
—— Rebecca[9], 699
Mahoney, George, 209
—— J. T., 72
—— John, 891
—— Mary Frances, 717, 891
Main, Content (——), 359
—— Jeremiah, Junr., 359
Mainville, Annie Frances, 657, 853
—— Jean B., 853
Major, Benjamin, 167
Malcom, Mr. ——, 476
Malibran, Mme. ——, 496
Mallery, } Caleb, 260, 265
Mallary, }
Mallett, Naomi, 345, 486
Mallon, Capt. James, 988
Maltbie, Carrie Belle, 936
Maney, Eliza J.[8], 733
—— Elmer M.[8], 733
—— Emma S.[8], 733
—— Frank L.[8], 733
—— Freddie M.[8], 733
—— Hattie A.[8], 733, 734
—— Herbert A.[8], 733
—— James L.[8], 733
—— Kate L.[8], 733
—— Michael D., 515, 733
—— Susie L.[8], 733
Maning, } John, 66, 67
Maninge, }
Mann, Capt. Benjamin, 308
—— Charlotte, 959
—— Michael D., 398,399, 400
Manning, George, 74
—— Hannah (Everell), 74
—— James, 74
—— John, 98
—— Mary, 571
—— Mrs. ——, 349, 493
Manott, Thomas, 27
Mansfield, Louisa, 623
—— Sarah[4], 142, 237
—— Thomas[1], 237
—— Thomas[2], 237
—— Thomas[3], 237
Manville, Helen, 967
Mar, Anna Theresa[7], 463
Mar, } Benjamin, 457, 463
Marr, }
Mar, } James Chesley[9], 320, 463
Marr, }
Mar, James Frederick[7], 463
—— John Ellingwood[7], 463
—— John Erskine, 463
—— John Erskine, Earl of Mar, 463
—— Surplus, 463

Mar, William Holmes[7], 463
Marble, Melissa, 674
March, George, 116, 168
Marden, Alvah, 473, 679
—— Benjamin, 684
—— Benjamin Franklin, 712
—— Caroline Augusta (Avery), 473, 683, 876
—— Carrie[9], 679
—— Charity, 460
—— Edgar Avery[9], 684, 687, 876
—— Edward F.,[8], 679
—— Frank W.[8], 684, 687
—— Helen[9], 687
—— Julia[9], 687
—— Julia A. Leighton (Avery), 683
—— Louise[9], 687
—— May (Ball), 687
—— Judge Oscar Avery[8], 683, 684, 687, 688, 876
—— Sarah L., 712
—— Stephen, 679
—— Stephen P., 474, 684, 876
—— Wallace[8], 679
—— Wayland[8], 679
—— Weston, 679
— - William E.[8], 684
Marenches, Marie-Constance-Claudine-Genevieve de, 41
Mariner, Abigail, 860
Marr, Daniel C., 463
— — George L., 843
Marr, } James, 463
Mar, }
Marsh, Albert, 804
—— Alvira, 539, 761
—— Amos, 339
—— Anna S., 968
—— Averill[7], 425
—— Rev. Dwight Whitney, 735
—— Ebenezer, 361
—— Isaac, 761
—— Julia (Peck), 735
—— Mr. ——, 300, 425
Marshall, Betsey (——), 753
—— Edward West, 911
—— Eliza Matilda, 752, 753
—— Garrett, 918
—— Lucy, 631, 841
—— Mary Ann, 764, 918
—— Mr. ——, 635
—— Susan Harriet, 760, 911
— Thomas, 753
Marston, Benjamin, 271
—— Elisha, 564
—— Elizabeth, 271
—— Nancy, 464, 650
Martain, Asa[6], 304
— - Azubal[6], 304
—— Isaiah[6], 304
— Olive[6], 304
Martain, } Olive (Averell), 187
Martin, }
Martain, Patty, 304
- Polly[6], 304
Martain, } William[5], 187, 190, 304
Martin, }
Martain, William Jr.[6], 304
Martin, Alice, 620
—— Auretta L., 589
—— Benjamin, 254
—— Chloe[6], 279
—— Rev. Daniel Harwood[9], 897
—— David, et al., 279; 280; 897
—— Elizabeth (Hendee), 280
—— George Averill[9], 897
—— Hannah, 741
—— Harwood[10], 897
Martin, John[10], 897
—— Mahala A. (Averill), 897
— Margaret H., 453, 636
—— Martha[5], 233, 234
— — Mr. ——, et al., 282; 302
— - Nina[10], 897
—— Phebe, 297
—— Sarah, 137, 233
—— Silvanus, 254
—— Susanna, 110, 111, 113
— William, 636
—— William J., 729, 897
— William John[9], 898
Marvell, James, 437
Marvill, Elbridge, 704
Marvin, Anna[8], 593
- Charles[6], 428
—— Margaret Eliz. Dominick, 428
—— Nathan, 422, 593
Marvinck, A., 415
Mason, Almeda, 652
— Elizabeth, 624
—— Keziah, 280
— — Miss ——, 871
—— Rhofe, 254
— Sarah, 804
Mass, Emma, 799
Massey, John, 124
Mather, Mrs. Calvin, 922
- Cotton, 105, 150
- - - H. F., 575
—— Mary, 544
Matheson, Mary, 868
Mathews, Abigail (Averell), 150
—— Jane, 874
Mathewson, George B., 401
Matoon, Strathern A., 706, 885
—— Viola F.[9], 885
Mattern, Fred, 592
Matthews, John, 149, 150
—— Naomi, 842
Maxham, Caleb, Jr., 594
Maxfield, Cassie D., 678
Maxham, Isaac, 594
— - Jabez, 424
—— Phebe, 424, 594
—— Susan, 424
Maxwell, Martha, 623
— Mr. ——, 485
May, Deacon Caleb, 400
—— Carrie Matilda Show, 794
—— Eleazer, 297
—— Hannah, 400
—— Isaac, 794
—— James, 298
— — Luke, 411
Mayhew, Dr. E. N., 633
— - Eunice, 210, 314
Maynard, Betsey, 917
—— Mary, 502
Mayo, Elizabeth Mercy, 645
— Capt. Henry Herbert, 645
Mayors, Alexander, 225
—— John, 225
Mayville, William, 769
McAllaster, Adelaide P.[8], 499
—— Anna (Averill), 348, 495, 499, 500, 501
— - Cordelia[7], 499, 501
— - David[7], 499
David Gilson[8], 499
— - Eliza[7], 499, 500
—— Emerson[7], 499, 500
— Francis, 350, 498
— - Harriet A.[8], 499
Helen[8], 500
— - Joseph E.[8], 500
— - Lucretia[7], 499, 501
— Mary[7], 499

McAllaster, Mary E.[8], 499
—— Polly[7], 499
—— Richard, Jr., 498
—— Susan[7], 499, 501
—— Susan (Dimond), 498
—— William H.[8], 499
McArthur, Alexander, 535
—— Mary, 369, 535
McChancy, Mr. ——, 239
McChessey, Isabella Clendening, 402, 574
McClelland, } Mary, 210, 313
McLelland, }
McClintock, Jno., 991
McClund, Quarter Master Samuel, 993
McCobb, Andrew, 666, 672
—— Col. ——, 391
—— Olive, 468, 666
—— Col. Samuel, 328, 989
McCollester, Rev. Lee, 948
McConnell, Ada Cleantha, 951
—— J. M., 911
McCormick, Elizabeth, 893
McCoy, Bernard Severence[9], 617
—— Charles, 617
McCready, Jane, 897
McCune, Mr. ——, 485
McDougall, Gen. ——, 372
McDuff, Mary Ellen, 947
McEwen, Rev. James F., 419, 420
McFadden, Eliza, 621, 831
—— Elizabeth, 841
McFarland, Deborah, 636
McFedries, Alexander St. Clair, 947
—— Eleanor Francis[10], 947
—— Newell Avery[10], 947
—— Sherman Miller[9], 862, 947
—— Sherman Miller[10], 947
McFeren, } { Elizabeth, 386, 555
McPheron, } { Betsey
McFeren, Ezekiel, 555
McFredderic, Hannah, 152
McGilroy, Mr. ——, 513
McGlaughlin, Albion, 929
—— Minnie H., 789, 929
McIlwee, Franklin Henry, 965
—— Grace (——), 965
McIntire, Ann, 649
—— Asenath, 717
—— Eliza, 431
McKay, Cora Ada, 723, 894
—— Rodney R., 894
McKee, Mary Elinore, 895
McKenney, Abraham, 942
—— Americus, 838, 942
—— George[10], 943
—— Grace[10], 943
—— Isaphena (Averill), 943
—— Ora[10], 943
McKenzie, Alexander, 566
—— John, 610, 612
McKinney, Maude, 793, 930
—— Moses, 930
McKown, Elizabeth Rider (Meecham), 500
—— James H., 500
—— John Vernor Henry, 500
—— Sarah Hinsdale, 500
McLane, Gov. John, 503
—— Mary (Jonsalo), 503
McLaulin, Christina Teresa, 819
—— James Stuart, 819
McLean, Margaret, 929
McLellan, Cary, 166
—— Elizabeth (——), 165, 166
—— Hugh, et al., 165, 166; 171
—— Sir Hugh, 166
—— { Jean, 119, 165, 166, 170
{ Janet
McLelland, Margaret, 328, 468
McLelland, Deacon William, 313
McLintock, Jennie, 628
McMahon, Dennis, 772
McMellen, { Abram, 498, 710
{ Archibald
McMellen, Diantha[8], 711
—— Fanny[8], 711
—— Hannah[8], 711
—— Harriet (Averill), 497, 710
—— Sarah[8], 711
McMillen, Rachel, 602, 818
—— William, 818
McMurray, Maura, 802
McNabb, David, 928, 969
McNaughton, Dr. ——, 663
McNear, Samuel, 444
McNeil, Jesse W.[9], 734
—— Joseph, 733, 734
—— Susanna, 954
McNeill, Daniel, 218
McNierny, Annie, 698
McNitt, Capt. Alex, 334, 993
McNutt, Capt. Alexander, 213, 975, 978
McPherson, Clarissa (Richardson), 607
—— Fanny, 607
—— William D., 607
McPeters, William, 565
McVay, Katherine Bidwell, 669
Meacham, John, 546
—— Capt. Isaac, 380
—— Polly (Harmon), 375, 546
Mead, Byron A.[9], 609
—— Isaac James, 609
Meaker, Elizabeth Seviah, 706, 885
—— Orrin, 885
Mealy, Martin William, 593
Medcalfe, Joseph, 63
Meder, Joseph, 846
Meech, F. J., 507
—— Stephen, 417
Meeker, Charles W., 892
—— Dr. ——, 514
—— Ella F., 718, 892
Meigs, Dwight Raymond, 933
—— Helen Averell[11], 933
—— Prof. John, 933
Meisinger, } Mr. ——, 391, 393
Misinger, }
Melcher, Edward, 163
—— Elizabeth, 163, 164
Mellen, Hon. Prentiss, 657
Mellus, Anna[7], 460
—— Daniel[7], 460
—— Elizabeth[7], 460
—— Elzeria[8], 647
—— Emma A.[8], 647
—— Hannah[7], 460
—— James[7], 460
—— John[6], 319, 460
—— John[7], 460
—— Mary[7], 460
—— Nancy, 460
—— Nathaniel[7], 460
—— Richard[7], 460
—— Sophronia[7], 460
—— William, et al., 460; 460, 647
Merriam, Rev. F., 502
Merrill, Abel, 170
—— Anna Elizabeth[8], 573
—— Annie[9], 573
—— Betsey Jane, 814
—— Deborah A., 827
—— Elmer W., 605, 824
—— Frank[9], 573
—— Franklin Averell[8], 573
—— Frederick[9], 573
—— George G., 573
—— Jacob, 287

Merrill, James, 680
—— John, 167, 170
—— Jonathan, 825
—— Julian Elmer[9], 825
—— Kate Elmer[9], 825
—— Lewmon, 573
—— Luna Elnora[9], 825
—— Mehitabel, 294, 419
—— Miss ——[8], 608
—— Mr. ——, 438, 608
—— S. S.[8], 608
—— Samuel B., 401, 573
Merritt, Rev. James Long, 768, 921, 922
—— Lavina (Averill), 922
—— Robert, 921
Meserve, Franklin[8], 790
—— George, 566, 790
—— Phebe, 567
Meservey, } Mrs. Abigail Bickford, 308, 438
Meserve, }
Meservey, Matilda, 565
Messer, Thomas, 196
Metcalf, Roger, 408
Metzner, Charles J., 501
Milberry, Richard, 100
Miles, Fanny, 726
—— Hannah, et al., 270, 375, 376
—— Samuel, 376
—— Stephen, 376
Mill, Capt. John, 492
Miller, Almira Elizabeth, 756, 908
—— Catherine, 585
—— Hunting, 908
—— "Doct." John, 539
—— Mary Minerva, 913
—— Miranda (Colson), 653
—— Mr. ——, et al., 377; 506
—— Nathan, 234
—— Philip, 599
—— Richard, 19
—— Walter, 19
—— William, 19
Milligan, Evaline, 922
Milliken, Harriet, 645
Mills, Capt. ——, 989
—— Christiana, 843
—— Capt. John, 992
—— Lydia, 292
Milne, Emily, 751
Milton, Isabella, 871
Minar, George S., 726
Miner, Almon D., 825
—— Joseph, 248, 262, 263
Mitchell, Amos, 902
—— Asahel W., 248, 262, 263, 264
—— Clarinda Wallace[8], 486
—— Edward Jefferson[8], 486
—— Edward Riggs[8], 486
—— Henry Lucas[8], 486
—— John[7], 485, 486
—— John Campbell[8], 486
—— John H., 594
—— Joseph[6], 486
—— Josephine Elizabeth[8], 486
—— Julia Tyler, 736, 902
—— Mary[7], 448
—— Mona Olivia[8], 486
—— Natalia Lafonte[8], 486
—— Peter, 382
—— Capt. Richard, 313, 448
Moffatt, Harriet L., 792
Molther, Francis Rattoone[10], 962
—— John Rattoone, 962
—— William Rattoone, 907, 962
Molton, Capt. Johnson, 977
Monahan, Mary, 498, 715
Monroe, Elijah, 495
Montgomery, James, 779
Moody, Lucy, 843
—— Maggie, 837
—— Samuel S., 474
Mooney, Col. ——, 310
Moor, Ephraim, 301, 428, 431
Moore, Anna, 419, 587
—— Mrs. Andrew M., 871
—— Ardella, 849
—— Benjamin, 358
—— Blanche Edna, 899
—— Charles Curren, 913
—— Charles Halsey, 760, 913
—— Dominick, 587
—— Frances[9], 913
—— Frank[9], 913
—— George Ira, 787
—— H. W., 501
—— Hannah, 658
—— Hannah, 724
—— Henrietta[9], 913
—— Henry, 913
—— Henry Bradley, 918
—— Henry Clarke, 918
—— John, 206, 224
—— Josephine, 918
—— } Joan, 31, 34
} Joyce
Moore, Lovell, 663
—— Mary, 871
—— Mary[9], 913
—— May Emily, 918
—— Phebe, 536
—— Rebecca, 468, 672
—— Rhoda, 622
—— Sarah, 333
—— Sophronia, 419, 587
—— Susan, 370, 538
—— William H., 899
Moores, Susan, 842
Moorman, Ethel Lucile[9], 924
—— Francis, 924
—— Jennie Feru[9], 924
—— Leon Hartley[9], 924
—— Lola Fae[9], 924
—— Russel Glenn[9], 924
—— Una Dale[9], 924
—— William J., 779, 924
—— Willie Averill Lotto[9], 924
More, Rev. Thomas, 220
Morehead, Anna G., 581, 803
Morey, Catherine, 416, 584
—— Delila, 817
—— John, 580
—— Rhoda, 413, 580
Morgan, Amos, 543, 1003
—— Daniel, 292
—— Capt. Daniel, 291
—— Daniel, Jr., 292
—— Daniel 3rd, 292
—— F. A., 31
—— J. Pierpont, 719
—— Jim'ah, 291
—— John, 516
—— Samuel, 228, 232
Morley, George Bidwell, 669, 670
—— John Rufus, 669
—— Lulu E. (Avery), 670
Morrill, Emma J., 842
Theadate, 960
Morris, George Loring, 885, 956
—— Isaiah, 956
—— Nora Delphena[10], 956
—— Polly, 374, 541
—— Samuel, 251
Morrison, Christine, 669, 868
—— Norman, 868
—— Sarah, 956
—— William, 211, 212

Morse, Alden, 637, 844
—— Almira, 820
—— Clarina W.[9], 844
—— Cliffiord, 764
—— Harriette M., 553
—— Horace Gray[9], 844
—— John A.[9], 844
—— Richard, 844
—— Samuel, 427
—— Samuel Nason, 330
—— William H., 452
—— William L., 439
Morton, George Woodbury, 625, 835
—— Lydia L. (Averill), 835
—— Margaret, 819
—— Martha A., 439, 612
—— Nathaniel, 807
—— Rebecca F., 582, 807
—— Thomas, 612
—— William Saxton, 835
Moseley, Deborah, 262, 263
—— Increase, 245
—— Jervease, 262, 263
—— Rev. Samuel, 278
Moses, Evie, 810
Mosher, Ada, 736, 901
—— Benjamin, 901
—— Mary, 941
Moshier, Freelove, 377, 548
Moss, John, 258
—— Capt. Joseph, 256
—— Mary Genett, 560, 783
—— McGaguy, 783
Mott, Capt. ——, 986
—— Capt. Edward, 235, 345, 986, 987
Moulton, Benjamin, 390
—— Daniel, et al., 272, 273; 390
—— Jeremiah, 273, 274
—— John[5], 194
—— Katherine (Averell), 194
—— Mary (Leech), 393, 563
—— Nathaniel[4], 123, 194
—— Nathaniel[5], 194
Mowder, Ella, 790
Moyer, Mr. ——, 559
Mudge, Diah Hebard[7], 431
—— Dorcas Marie[7], 428
—— Edmund[7], 428
—— Enoch M.[7], 431
—— Hannah S.[7], 431
—— John[6], 428
—— Mary Ann[7], 431
—— Sarah Abigail[7], 431
—— Selman Parker[7], 428
—— William[6], 301, 428
—— William Herison[7], 431
Mudgett, Mr. ——, 856
—— Rose, 856
Mulkins, Rufus, 293
Mullins, Priscilla, 75
Mumford, Idella E. (Avery), 669
—— John H., 669
—— Mary, 669
—— Mary (——), 669
—— Peter, 669
Munro, Susanna, 344, 480
Munson, Ellery, 926
—— Moses, 564
Muraski, Anna, 922
Murdock, James, 251, 252
Murphy, Charles H., 859
—— Gardner[6], 331
—— John, 164
—— Simon J., 662, 669, 857
Murray, Amy Caswell[6], 384
—— Col. ——, 990
—— Elizabeth[5], 384
—— Emma[6], 384
Murray, Henry Walter[7], 385
—— Irene, 548
—— Jacob Best[7], 385
—— Jehiel, 383
—— Rev. John, 314
—— John Best[7], 385
—— Laura[6], 384
—— Margaret Merick[7], 385
—— Martha[6], 384
—— Martha[7], 385
—— Martha (Averill), 269
—— Martha Maria[7], 385
—— Mary, 444
—— Mary Ways[6], 383, 384
—— Nancy[6], 384
—— Reuben[5], 383
—— Reuben[6], 384
—— Sarah Ellen[7], 385
—— Col. Seth, 406
—— Solomon, 270, 383
—— Wilber[9], 488
—— William, 488
—— William([a]), 385
—— William([b]), 385
—— William Cogswell[6], 383, 385
Musconominot, Sagamore of Agawam, 67
Mushaway, Caroline, 808
Mussen, Candace, 799
Mussey, James, 116, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170
—— Dr. R. D., 496
—— Thomas, 167
Mussy, Robert, 59
Muzzy, Edward, 826
—— Lucy Edna, 609, 826
Myers, Frank, 606
Mylon, Bernard, 600
—— Joseph, 600
Myrick, Abbie Gertrude[8], 617
—— Addie Josephine[8], 617
—— Joseph P., 441, 617
—— Sarah Isabel[8], 617
Narcisse, Jean-Simon Vicomte d'Aurelle, 9
Nash, George Pugh, 898
—— Henrietta, 974
—— Mary Jacob, 730, 898
—— Susan, 913
Navamore, Emma, 600, 816
—— Stephen N., 817
Needham, Mr. ——, 358
Neil, Flora, 708, 709
Neilson, Cornelia, 933
Neland, } Joseph, 121
Kneeland, }
Neland, Meriam (Averell), 120
Nelson, Alma Chester, 630, 840, 944
—— C., 603
—— George, 874
—— George T., 840
—— } Gustie, 675, 874
} Augusta
Newcomb, Kinner, 540
—— Miss ——, 583
Newell, Addison[7], 459
—— Allen[9], 811
—— Charles[7], 459
—— Eliza[7], 459
—— Joseph, 316
—— May[7], 459
—— Nathan, 315, 458
—— Samuel[7], 459
—— Sidney[8], 592, 811
—— Sidney, Jr.[9], 811
Newhall, Mary (Weston), 725
Newington, Richard, 19
Newland, Elizabeth, 782
Newman, Charles, 695, 881
—— Charles F.[9], 881
—— Earl[9], 881

Newman, Ferdinand, 881
—— Isebell, 28
—— John, 66
—— Lloyd Hiram[9], 881
—— Mary (——), 761
—— Mr. ——, 59
—— Verna Marie[9], 881
Newton, Hannah, 957
—— Dr. L. H.[8], 478, 691
—— Mary, 883
Nichol, Col. ——, et al., 307; 309; 310
—— Col. Moses, 309
—— Mr. ——, 201
Nichols, Capt. Alexander P., 439
—— David Philip, 534, 51
—— Ebenezer, 352
—— Irene, 737
—— John, 223
—— Joseph, 299
—— Mariette[8], 752
—— Martha Amelia (Averell), 491, 492
—— Moses, 310, 492
—— Mr. ——, et al., 212; 215
—— Samuel, 215
—— Rev. Samuel, 491
—— Stephen, 293
Nickels, Capt. Alexander, Junr., 199, 975, 980
Niles, Charles H., 549, 774
—— Emily (Averill), 774
—— Frank Averill[8], 774
—— Harriet A., 962
—— Joseph W., 843
—— Mary J., 637, 843
—— Sill, 774
Niver, Arathusa[11], 974
—— William A., 962, 974
William Averill[11], 974
Noble, Abigail[5], 361
—— Alonson[7], 362
—— Amelia Lucretia[7], 363
—— Averill[6], 252, 361, 362
—— Averill Thompson[7], 362
—— Belden, 537
—— Mrs. Belden, 370
—— Rev. Calvin[6], 361, 362
—— Calvin Day[7], 363
—— Caroline[7], 363
—— Charlotte Sophia(a)[7], 363
—— Charlotte Sophia(b)[7], 363
—— Elizabeth[7], 363
—— Ephraim[7], 362
—— Isaac[6], 361
—— John, 361
—— Levi[7], 361
—— Lodema[6], 361
—— Lydia, 414
—— Lyman[6], 361
—— Matilda[6], 361, 362
—— Mehitable, 361
—— Capt. Morgan[5], 249, 250, 252, 253, 256, 259, 361, 369
—— Obediah, 884
—— Patience (Averill), 257
—— Philema[7], 361
—— Revilo[7], 362
—— } Roxanna[5], 265, 361, 369
} Rosanna
—— Samantha[7], 362
—— Col. Stephen[4], 252, 253, 361, 369
—— Stephen[6], 361
—— Thomas, 361
—— Thompson Lathrop[7], 363
—— William[8], 363
—— William Henry[7], 363
Nobles, Israel, 253
—— Zachariah, 253
Noddin, Julia, 565
Nolan, Mary Ann, 627, 838
Noonan, Rachel, 375, 546
Norgrove, John, 28
Norris, Appoline, 479, 696
—— Harriet (Eastman), 619
—— Henry Otis[8], 688
—— Julia Avery[8], 688
—— Marcia Ayer (Avery), 688
—— Rhoda, 490
—— Rufus Greenleaf, 688
—— Rufus Greanleaf, Jr., 474, 688
North, Col. Joseph, 319, 328, 989, 990, 991
Northrop, Charles B., 823
—— Jennie, 603, 823
—— Julia, 741
[illegible]
—— Mr. ——, 360
—— Philo, 384
Nott, Christopher C., 500
—— Eliphalet, 434
—— Eunice (Spencer), 434
—— Matilda, 305, 434
—— Thadeus, 434
Nottingham, John D., 382
Nourse, Clara, 692
Nourse, } } Goody
Nurse, } } Rebecca (——), 85, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111, 113
Nowell, Nancy, 851
Noxon, Maria[7], 552
—— Richard, 386, 551
—— Susan[7], 552
Noyes, Henry, 604
—— James A., 655
—— Josiah, 217, 218
—— Ruth, 655
Nugent, Katherine, 616
Nutt, Mr. ——[6], 331
Nutting, Abraham, 185, 297, 298, 299, 422
—— Experience (Averill), 298
—— Frederick[7], 422
—— Hiram[7], 422
—— Mary Ann[7], 422
—— Mary P.[8], 422
Nathaniel, 422
—— William, 302
Oakford, Charles, 443
—— Susan, 312, 443
Oatman, Ann, 389
—— George, 240
Ober, Bethiah, 146
Oberly, Rev. Henry Harrison, 802
O'Brien, Evelyn, 968
Odell, Ebenezer, 441
—— Sally, 311, 437, 441
Odens, Martha, 911
Olcott, Anna, 862
—— Harris, 481
Olin, William M., 199, 319, 406, 407
Oliver, Octavia W., 677
—— Thomas, 137
Ollman, Augusta, 716, 890
—— Charles, 890
Olmstead, David, 257
Julia (——), 680
—— Lovisa, 774
—— Malinda, 778
—— Mary A., 474, 680
—— William, 680
Olyphant, Grace Vernon, 963
O'Neill, Mary, 918, 968
Ordway, Charles, 830
Ordway, Relief, 718
Oronoco, Indian Chief, 451
Osborne, Cyrus, 630
Osburn, Sarah, 106

Osgood, Almeda, 930
—— Benjamin, 609
— Maria, 438, 609
Osmet, Benjamin B., 435
Otis, Caroline, 449, 630
—— Eben, 630
—— Matilda, 453
Overil, Thomas, 28
Overill, Ann, 29
—— Henry, 28
—— John, 29
—— John, Jr., 29
—— Richard, 25, 28
—— Sara, 28
—— Sarah, 28, 29
—— Simon, 28
—— Susan, 28
—— Thomas, 28, 29
—— William, 24
Ovrill, John, 22
Owen, Daniel, 249
— Martha, 580
Packard, Elijah, 219
Padelford, Joseph, 180
Page, Alonzo R., 609, 825
—— Benjamin, 831
—— Charity, 924
—— Jane Julian, 513, 729
—— Joseph, 236
—— Miss —, 592
—— Mr. ——, 711
—— Pitt M.[9], 825
—— Thomas, 136
—— Thomas S., 729
- Tryphena, 620, 831
Pain, Bathsheba, 136, 230
—— Joseph, 136
Paine, Byron[7], 487
—— Charles[9], 884
—— Charles A.7, 487
—— Dr. Clarence Mann, 900
—— Doris[10], 959
—— Dorothy Averill[10], 959
—— Elbridge[9], 884
—— Emma[9], 884
—— George, 320
— Harriet[9], 884
—— Horace Marshfield, 959
—— Dr. Kendall[9], 884
— Mr. ——, 346, 487
— William, 706, 884
Palmer, Abbie[8], 766
- Alice[9], 767
—— Annie, 766
Carrie Louisa, 623
— Charles[9], 767
—— Daniel, 144
—— Edmund, 374, 541
—— Emma[9], 767
— Emma Rebecca[8], 766
- Fanny M., 763, 916
—— George, et al., 64; 344
—— Guy[9], 766
- Harry[9], 766
- Helen[8], 766
— Helen[9], 767
— Henry, 543, 766
—— Isaac, 541
—— Joel B., 916
- Levi, 388
—— Marie Etta[8], 766
—— Milton T., 547
— Mr. ——, 623
—— Moses, 620
—— Ralph Averill[8], 766
—— Stevenson, 339
—— William[9], 767
Parish, Ephraim, 373
Park, Rachel (Averill), 290
Parke, Allise[5], 241
— Daniel[4], 146, 241
—— Daniel, Jr.[5], 241
—— Ebenezer[5], 241
—— Elisha, 290
—— Ephraim[5], 241
—— Hannah[5], 241
—— Joseph[5], 241
—— Mary[5], 241
—— Sarah[5], 241
Parker, Allice, 110
— Jane, 844
—— Mary, 887
—— Nancy[5], 195, 311, 618
—— Patty Maria, 884
—— Robert, 705
—— Rev. Thomas, 54
Parkhurst, Ephraim Adams, 607, 825
Parks, Amanda[7], 279
Parlin, Fanny (——), 676
— Samuel Emerson, 676
Parris, Elizabeth, Jr., 106
—— Samuel, 106, 108
Parsons, Aaron (93), 601
—— Aaron (102), 601
—— Aaron (111), 601
—— Aaron (130), 601
—— Albert, 601
—— Albert Ross[8], 601
— Benjamin, 299
—— Charles H., 782
—— Cornet Joseph (1), 601
— Daniel (45), 601
—— Edith Mary, 908, 965
—— Ella Teresa[8], 601
— Ellen Sophia[8], 547
—— Frederick Chester[8], 601
— Harriet Sophia[8], 547
— Harriet Sophronia[8], 601
—— Horace Talbot[8], 601
—— Hosea Birge, 547
—— Jacob, 277
—— John Edward[8], 601
- John Jehiel, 427, 601
— Joseph (23), 601
—— Josiah, 390
Kate Burwell[8], 601
—— Lydia Jane[8], 547
— Maria, 908
—— Marie Emile[8], 601
— Merry, 965
—— Sarah Volinda (Averill), 426
—— Theo, 394
Partridge, Constance, 26
—— James H., 778
—— Lucy (Simonton), 315, 453
—— Ensign Reuben, 987
Pasqual, Catharina, 625
Passmore, Mary, 650
Patch, Benjamin F., 587
—— Mary, 875
Patchin, Harriet[8], 576
—— James[7], 405, 576
—— James[8], 576
—— Lucia[8], 576
— Roxanna[8], 576
Patterson, Barney, 341
—— Brig. Gen., 379
—— Buell Averell[9], 646
—— Harry Clark, 646
—— Laura, 742
Patton, William, 168
Paul, Charles Walter, 725, 895
—— Elizabeth Averill[9], 895
—— Henry J., 895
—— Mary (Averill), 350, 505, 895
Paull, Mary (Davis), 402

Paxton, Josephine Elizabeth[9], 485, 486
—— Rebecca G., 360, 513
—— Thomas, et al., 486; 513
—— Thomas W.[9], 486
Payn, Joseph, 228
Payne, Dr. Clarence Mann, 900, 959
—— Robert, 59, 63
—— Sarah[5], 259, 364
—— Stephen, 364
—— William, 59, 63
Peabody, Andrew, 504
—— Col. Benjamin, 142
—— Betty, 351
—— Francis, 130, 201, 214
—— Francis[3], 81, 83, 84, 332
—— Capt. Francis, 213, 323, 975, 976, 978, 979
—— Hannah, 352, 504
—— Hepzibah, 115
—— Isaac[2], 332
—— Jacob, 121
—— Deacon Jacob, 122
—— Jane, 843
—— Joseph 2nd, 350
—— Joseph[3], 332
—— Matthew, et al., 131; 217
—— Mehitable (Averell), 132
—— Nathaniel, 141, 214, 215, 216
—— Priscilla[4], 227, 332
—— Sarah, et al., 131, 225; 132
—— Capt. William, 985
—— William Merrill, 722
—— Zerobabel, 215, 216
—— Zerobald, 215
Peale, Edward, 797
Pearce, Charlotte, 813
Pearley, } Allen, 57, 58, 68
Perlie, } Allin
Pearpoynte, Robert, 63
Pearson, Abby E., 895
—— Moses, 217
Pease, Alonzo, 829
—— Benjamin, 884
—— David, 581
—— John, 493
—— Roxana Atilda, 706, 884
Peaslee, Charles, 837
—— Minerva (——), 627, 837, 942
—— Riley, 839
—— Ruth, 627, 839
Peasley, Eliza, 842
—— Jonathan[6], 331
—— Sarah, 894
Peck, Asenath, 517, 735
—— Charlotte[7], 559
—— Daniel, 734
—— Dr. Daniel, 735
—— Elisha, 517, 734
—— Henry Clay[7], 559
—— Jerome Walter Leonard[7], 559
—— Julia White[8], 735
—— Mary[8], 735
—— Mrs. ——, 379
—— Percy Letitia[7], 559
—— Sylvester[7], 559
—— Walter, 387, 559
—— Wright T., 768
Peet, Abram S., 385
Pendleton, Bryan, 99
Penewell, Walter, 167, 170
Pengry, Deacon, 80
Pengrye, Aaron, 63
—— Moses, 63
Penhallow, Capt. John, 982
—— Samuel, 147, 270
Peocock, Albert[9], 709
—— Annis, 709
—— Ella[9], 709
Peocock, Emma[9], 709
—— Rufus A., 709
Pepper, Agnes Rebecca[8], 698
—— Annie Clare[8], 698
—— Gerald Averell[8], 698
—— Gerald Averell[9], 699
—— George Henry[8], 698
—— Helen Regina[9], 699
—— James[8], 698
—— James Henry[9], 699
—— John[6], 698
—— John[8], 698
—— Leila Mary[9], 699
—— Leila Maud[8], 698, 699
—— Mary[9], 699
—— Mary Eliza[8], 698
—— Patrick Henry, 482, 698
—— Rebecca (Averell), 698
—— Walter Joseph[8], 698, 699
—— William Averell[8], 698
Pepperel, Mary, 271, 273
—— William, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 983
Perham, Esther C.[10], 941
—— John R., 829, 941
Perkins, Charles L., 678
—— Daniel[5], 227
—— Dorothy, et al., 178, 294; 227
—— Elisha, 162
—— Emma A., 679
—— Ephraim Wildes, 162
—— George A., 227
—— Hannah, 236, 350
—— Hannah Woodbury, 495, 709
—— Isaac, 390
—— Jacob, et al., 190; 216
—— Jemima (Averell), 132, 227
—— Jethro[5], 227
—— Jo., et al., 59; 59
—— John, 122
—— John[1] (called "The Elder"), 66, 294
—— John, Junr.[2], 66
—— John[71] (*Thomas*[17]), 162
—— John[37] (*Timothy*[12]), 131, 227, 294
—— Capt. John, 990, 991
—— Jonathan, 115
—— Joseph, et al., 216; 709
—— Joseph Berry, 723
—— Katherine (Towne), 162
—— Lavinia K., 504, 724
—— Martha Ann, 504, 723
—— Mary, et al., 162; 800
—— Mary (Wildes), 115, 163
—— Miranda, 414, 582
—— Mr. ——, 82
—— Sarah, et al., 162; 587
—— Sarah Dabney, 894
—— Stephen (126), 294
—— Capt. Stephen, 179, 332, 988, 989, 990
—— Sylvia, 604
—— Thomas[3] (*John*[1]), 63, 294
—— Ensign } Thomas[17] (*Elisha*[9], *Thomas*[3]), Capt. } 115, 162, 163, 164, 166, 167, 202, 204
—— Thomas, Jr.[68] (*Thomas*[17]), 170
—— Timothy[12] (*Thomas*[3], *John*[1]), 91, 294
—— Timothy[127] (*John*[37]), 227
—— William, et al., 190, 191; 724
—— William Hanford, 800
—— Zacheus, 200, 202
Perley, Dolly A., 625
—— Eunice Batchelder, 505, 725
—— Leonard, 725
—— Susan } Maria, 505, 725
Maud }
—— William Palmer, 505
Perrin, Thomas A., 885
Perry, Anthony[1], 242

Perry, Anthony[4], 254, 258
—— Austin, 751
—— Benjamin S., 594
—— Daniel, 254
—— Elizabeth, 254
—— Jabez, 184
—— John, et al., 184; 493
—— Joseph, 829
Perry, } Margaret J., 883, 953
Kerry, }
Perry, Mary, 534, 751
—— Mary H.[8], 445
—— Nathaniel[2], 242
—— Nathaniel[3], 242, 254, 258
—— Patience[4], 146, 242
—— Sarah, 618, 829
—— Sidney D., 896
—— Stephen, 445
—— Stephen[8], 445
Perryman, George H., 601
Peters, Elizabeth, 337, 476
—— John, 988
Petingell, } Rachel } (Leefavor), 236, 352
Pettingell, } } (Lefavor)
Pettee, Bertha Mae, 855, 946
—— Nellie, 604
—— Noah, 946
Pettegrove, Capt. Robert, 462
Pettengell, }
Pettingell, } Hannah, 137, 235, 347
Pettingell, Moses, 352
—— Nathaniel, 352
—— Susannah[5], 236, 352
Pettingill, Ansel, 333
—— James, 350
—— Mary, 333
Pettitt, Bertha[8], 696
—— Carrie[8], 696
—— Mary[8], 696
—— Thomas, 479, 696
Petty, Anna[9], 824
—— Earl[9], 824
—— Elmira (Averill), 824
—— Eugene[9], 824
—— Frank, 603, 824
—— Capt. John, 998
—— John G., 824
—— William[9], 824
Pevear, William H., 656
Phelps, Adeline F., 916
—— E. S., 138
—— Nancy Emily, 747, 905
—— Nicho, 76
Philbrook, Abbie M., 474, 684
—— Jonathan, 169
Phillipps, Julia Amanda, 798
—— Sir Thomas Bart., 31, 42
Phillips, Ada Byron[8], 608, 609
—— Mrs. Alonzo, 384
—— Asa[8], 608
—— Charles[8], 694
—— Elihu Burrill[8], 609
—— Elizabeth, 75
—— Emily Webb[8], 608
—— Esquier, 289
—— Flora[8], 694
—— Fred[8], 694
—— Gardiner, 438, 608
—— Hannah[8], 609
—— Hannah Burrill[8], 608
—— Helen[8], 694
—— James, 200
—— James[8], 694
—— Jennie (Gilman), 596, 812
—— Jonathan, et al., 232; 289
—— Joseph[8], 694
—— Laura, 763
—— Marshall, 608
Phillips, Noel Byron[8], 609
—— Phebe Ann (Jewett), 401
—— Sarah Marshall[8], 608
—— William, 478, 694
—— Lieut. William, 75
Phippan, Nathaniel A. Haven, 493
Phippen, Anna[7], 422
—— Clark[7], 422
—— David Averill[7], 422
—— Hannah[5], 194
—— Hannah[7], 422
—— Jonathan Atwater[5], 183, 194, 297, 298, 299, 422
—— Joseph, 183, 993
—— Joseph[5], 193
—— Mary[4], 123, 183
—— Mary[5], 193
—— Mary[7], 422
—— Mary (Averill), 298
—— Mehetabel[5], 194
—— Mercy[5], 193
—— Priscilla[7], 422
—— Ruth[5], 194
—— Samuel[4], 123, 183, 193, 422
—— Samuel[5], 193
—— Samuel[7], 422
—— Sarah[5], 194
Phips, Elizabeth, 196
—— Rachel, 444
Phœnix, S. Whitney, 746
Pickering, Col. ——, 988
—— Emory William, 879
Pierce, Anna Gertrude, 658, 854
—— Augustus, 854
—— Dewitt C., 780
—— Edith M.[9], 893
—— Elizabeth, 824
—— Eunice, 520
—— Frank A., 657
—— Jay R., 721, 893
—— Louisa N., 929, 970
—— Lydia, 819
—— Marshall Averill[9], 893
—— Moses, 306
—— Rufus F., 970
—— Samuel, 690
—— Sarah A. (Rogers), 557, 780
—— William H., 893
Pike, Elbie, 804
—— Gertrude, 807
Pinckney, Albert[8], 554
—— Alpheus, 553, 554
—— Eleanor, 603
—— Robert[8], 554
Pingree, Roxy, 726
Pinney, Adelaide[8], 501
—— Andrew[8], 431
—— Caroline[8], 501
—— Celia[7], 431
—— Charles A.[7], 431
—— Columbus, 499, 501
—— Eleazer[6], 301, 431
—— Eleazer[7], 431
—— Eleazer[8], 431
—— Emerson David[8], 501
—— George W.[7], 431
—— Joel[7], 431
—— John[5], 431
—— Jonathan[7], 431
—— Maria[8], 431
—— Mary (Averill), 431
—— Polly[7], 431
—— Samuel Averill[7], 431
—— Streeter[8], 431
—— Susan[8], 501
—— Susan (McAllaster), 501
—— William[7], 431
—— Zeruah Barnes[7], 431

Pitcher, Jonathan, 235
Pitkin, Sarah G. (——), 502
Pitman, Ann, 616
—— Mary, 223, 329
Pitts, John, 205, 218
Plaisted, Ichabod, 99, 100
—— Col. Ichabod, 976, 979, 980, 981, 985
Platt, Charles, 369
—— Capt. David, 741
—— Elizabeth, 536, 756
—— George W., 369
—— Israel C., 540
—— Laura Phinette, 523, 741
—— Nathaniel, 539
—— Thomas C., 844
—— William Pitt, 756
—— Zephaniah, 369, 756
—— Zephaniah, Jr., 965
Ploughman, William, 38
Plummer, Daniel, 472, 473
—— Esther, 635
—— Hartwell, 866
—— Stephen, 439
—— William, 866
Pollard, Charles[8], 755
—— Charlotte[8], 755
—— John, 535, 755
—— Lovina[8], 755
—— Melissa[8], 755
—— Roland, 498
Polmeteer, E.[7], 509
—— Elizabeth Sophia[7], 509
—— Israel Canfield[7], 509
—— John, 358, 509
—— Sarah E.[8], 509
Pomeroy, Julia, 534, 747
—— Thaddeus, 747
Pond, Harvey, 542
—— Joseph, 542
—— Lucy E., 545
—— Mrs. Nathan G., 171
Poole, Mr. ——, 320
Poor, Brig. Gen. ——, 379
—— Col. ——, 330
Pope, James, 566
—— Joseph Newell, 420
Porter, Abigail (Jacobs), 227
—— Col. Andrew, 701
—— Daniel[6], 227
—— Frederick Averill[9], 913
—— Rev. George J., 760, 913
—— Dr. John, 475
—— Lydia, 955
—— Mary[5], 227
—— Mary[9], 759
—— Mary (Averell), 131
—— Mary Louise[9], 913
—— Mr. ——, 307
—— Nathaniel[3], 227
—— Nathaniel[4], 129, 131, 227
—— Nathaniel[5], 227
—— Sarah, 721
—— Sarah A., 351
—— Capt. William, 592
Potter, Ann, 3, 76
—— Annetta Isabelle, 651
—— Ardron Clark[9], 827
—— Arthur E.[9], 613
—— Barbara Sharp[10], 671
—— Benjamin Averill[9], 827
—— Bret Hart[9], 827
—— Clark G., 610, 827
—— Cora A.[9], 613
—— Daniel S.[9], 613
—— Della M.[9], 613
Potter, } Elizabeth, 115
Porter, }
Potter, Elliot Eastman[10], 671
Potter, Ernestine[9], 827
—— Ezekiel, 472
—— Hannah[6], 331, 472
—— Harry W., 671
—— Ira Guy[9], 827
—— Lydia S., 419, 588
—— Mary Edith[9], 827
—— Myrtle, 815
—— Philip Burton[9], 827
—— Prudence, 305
—— Richard, Jr.[5], 179
—— Ruth Avery[10], 671
—— Samuel, 305
—— Solomon, 472
—— Susie Ella[9], 827
—— Rev. William, 824
Pottle, Amy[10], 943
—— Emma[10], 943
—— Henry[10], 943
—— Hiram, 842
—— James, 838, 943
—— Josephine[10], 943
—— Lauretta, 635, 842
—— Scott[10], 943
—— Walter[10], 943
Poundridgek, Lieut. Daniel, 994
Powell, Felix, 251, 252
—— Martin, 239, 240
Powers, Arbla, 842
—— Doris Virginia[9], 842
—— Harriet, 637
—— Hon. Llewellyn, 634, 842
—— Margaret Llewellyn[9], 842
—— Martha G. (Averill), 842
—— Martha Pauline[9], 842
—— Ralph Averill[9], 842
—— Walter Averill[9], 842
Pratt, Dorcas, 306
—— Esenath, 306
—— Henry, 320
—— Inez A.[9], 606
—— Josiah, 993
—— Mr. ——, 308
—— Samuel, et al., 296; 180
—— Sarah Louise, 538
—— Selina (——), 443
—— William H., 606
—— William H., Jr., 606
Preble, Abraham, 147
—— Joseph, 146, 147
Prebles, Mary, 103, 146, 147
Prentice, Abbie Augusta, 926
—— Anne Elizabeth[8], 586
—— Anna (Browning), 584
—— Asa, 584
—— Asa, Jr., 586
—— Hon. Augustus B., 574
—— Augustus Browning, 584
—— Edward Anson[8], 586
—— Ensign Eleazer, 987
—— Irene, 200
—— Rev. Thomas, 164, 168, 170, 200, 202, 203
—— William Anson, 417, 586
—— William Asa[8], 586
Pressy, Susan, 586
Preston, Abigail[5], 278
—— Averell[7], 278
—— Benjamin[5], 278
—— David[5], 278
—— Edith[9], 733
—— F. T., 142
—— George[9], 733
—— Harriet, 587
—— Marion[9], 733
—— Mary (——), 278
—— Mary (Averell), 157, 158, 278
—— Mr. ——[6], 278

Preston, Remember, 470
—— Ruth[9], 733
—— Samuel[5], 278
—— Theodore[6], 278
—— William, et al., 160, 278; 733
—— William[8], 733
Prevost, Eleanor, 783
Price, Caroline, 939
—— Dr. John H., 700
Prichard, David[5], 179
—— Dolly[6], 179
—— Eli[6], 179
—— John, 26
Pring, Martin, 161
Pritchett, } William, 65, 69, 73
Pequett, }
Procter, Jacob, 722
Proctor, Alfred G., 605
—— Charles E., 589
—— Elizabeth (——), 107
—— Lois, 504, 722
—— Mr. ——, 107
Pudeater, Widow Ann, 110, 112, 113, 122, 124
—— Grace, 124
—— Isaac, 124
Pudcator, }
Pudetor, } Jacob, 112, 122, 124
Poindexter, }
Puffer, Elizabeth, 435, 605
—— Rebecca, 440
Pulsifer, Jeremiah C., 712
— Joanna C. (Averill), 711
—— Mr. ——, 438
—— Sarah, 413, 581
Putchen, Betsey (——), 555
—— Hezekiah, 555
Putnam, Ann, Jr., 106, 107
—— Edward, Junr., 139
—— Elisha, 139
—— Emma Amanda, 889
—— Florence, 720, 892
—— Florence G., 808
—— Israel, et al., 401; 889
—— Moses H. S., 892
—— Nath, 110
—— Thomas, 108, 119, 121
—— William Russell, 714, 889
—— William Stanley[9], 889
—— Winfield S., 713
Putnams, John, 138
Putney, Amy Estelle[9], 891
—— Asa Gates, 891
—— Herbert Vincent, 717, 891
Quereau, Nancy (Gilcrest), 863, 948
Quimby, John J., 632
Quintard, Ava Maria (Averill), 961
—— Dorothy[10], 961
—— Elizabeth[10], 961
—— Frank[10], 961
—— Harry Campbell, 902, 961
—— Henry Ferris, 961
Raeish, Jennie E., 762, 914
— Mr. ——, 914
Ramsey, Frederick L.[7], 458
—— James[8], 458
Rand, Amy[6], 304
— Amy (Averell), 187
—— Benjamin[6], 304
—— Betsey[6], 304
—— Catherine[6], 304
—— George H., 785
—— Hiram[6], 304
—— John[6], 304
—— Luce[6], 304
—— Mary P., 843
—— Nehemiah[6], 304
—— Olive[6], 304
Rand, Orpha[6], 304
—— Robert[5], 187, 190, 299, 303, 304
—— Robert, Jr.[6], 304
Randall, Edward H., 678
—— Samuel, 844
Rann, De Witt Clinton, 551
—— Lucia[8], 551
Ranney, Benjamin, 188, 189, 303, 421
—— Ephraim, 299
Ransford, David, 196
Ranshaw, Maud, 697
Ransom, Jared, 399, 400
—— Jared C., 399, 400
—— John, 340
—— Louis, 339, 340
—— Lois
—— Sarah Esther, 917
Rapallo, Charles A., 772
Rathburn, Geny, 560
Ray, Caleb, 196
—— Robert, 354
—— Roberta, 604
Raymond, Henry J., 773
—— Jacob, 470, 675
—— Mark[8], 675
—— Mr. ——, 714
—— Mrs. ——, 714
—— Orren[8], 675
—— Peter[8], 675
Read, John, 177
Lucy, 177
Reardon, Catherine, 894
Reath, Jacob, 853
—— Miranda C., 657, 853
Record, Arvilla E., 589
—— Electa, 713, 714
Reddinton, } Sarah, 109, 110
Reddington, } Mary
Redfield, Sarah Stone, 542, 764
Redington, Abraham, Sr., 84
—— Daniel, 86, 95
Redington, } John, 84, 109
Reddington, } Jno.
Reddinton, }
Redmond, Lucy J., 678
Reed, Col. ——, 309
—— Maria, 320, 461
—— Rhoda, 954
—— Samuel, 586
—— Susan Shed, 418, 586
— Rev. Thomas, 747
Reese, Agnes[8], 699
— David, 482, 698
—— Mary Rexford (Averell), 699
Reeves, Simon R., 369
Reid, Rev. Adam, 534, 746
Reinhart, John, 427
Renick, Maud Jannette, 901, 960
—— Dr. William H., 960
Rettenburg, Loveday, 428
Rexford, Betsey, 931
Reynolds, Anna Elizabeth[8], 700
— Caroline, 443
—— Cynthia, 370, 536
—— Eleanor, 363
—— Fannie[8], 700
—— Hector Seward[8], 700
—— Hooper, 363
—— J. Joseph, 156, 285
—— John W., 499
—— Martha[8], 700
—— Mary Virginia[8], 700
—— Oscar Bennett[8], 700
—— Sylvester H., 491, 700
—— William Averell[8], 700
Rhines, Catharine, 943
Rhoads, Eliza Eleanor, 930
Rhodes, Jacob, 287

Rhodes, Mary (Huff), 287
—— Miles, 287
Rice, Capt. George, 387
—— "Lieut." Henry[8], 552
—— Dr. Manson, 552
—— Mary[8], 552
—— "Dr." Prescott[8], 552
—— Rebecca, 387
—— Thomas, 206, 222, 324
Rich, Carrol E., 614
—— Viola, 826
Richards, Adelaide (McAllaster), 499
—— John Stevans, 499
—— Mark, et al., 185; 421
Richardson, Rev. Abiathar, 652
—— Annie[8], 691
—— Mrs. Bush, 691
—— Charles, 691
—— Charles Harmon, 717, 891
—— Diana (——), 691
—— Emma[8], et al., 691; 691
—— Frances, 956
—— George Bush[8], 691
—— H. Baleau, 478, 691
—— Harriet, 495, 708
—— Lemuel, 691
—— Lewis, 891
—— Orraville, 940, 971
—— Nancy, 956
—— Nathan F., 495
—— Samuel Hosea[8], 691
—— Sarah, 606
Richmond, John, 554
Rickets, Mary, 32
Rideout, Leon C.[9], 607
—— Mr. ——, 607
—— Nellie F.[9], 607
Rider, Dickerman, 807
Ridley, Sarah, 650
Riggs, Abigail[7], 485
—— Edward[7], 485
—— Eleanor[7], 485
—— Elvira[7], 485, 486
—— Mary Ann[7], 485
—— Mathew, 345, 485
—— Polly (Averill), 485
—— Thomas Jefferson[7], 485
Ringe, Daniell, 63
Ripley, George, 743
—— Joshua, 156
Ripsom, Lulu, 771, 924
Ritchie, Annie, 849
Rivett, Charles H.[8], 734
—— Frank M.[8], 734
—— Joseph, 515, 734
—— Lida L.[8], 734
Robberts, Susan, 761
Robbins, Arthur[8], 611
—— Hannah, 646
—— Harvey, 846
—— John, 373
—— Lillie Virginia, 645, 845
—— Susan, 460
—— William H., 610, 611
Roberson, Nathaniel, 189
Roberts, Betsey, 394, 569
—— Diana A., 786
—— Eunice, 276
—— James A., 992
—— Judith, 275, 394
—— Margaret Oborn, 871
—— Robert N., 871
—— Susan, 761
Robinson, Almon, 300
—— Amos, et al., 299, 300, 426; 299
—— Andrew, 503
—— Charles, 610, 612
—— Christie Eleanor[9], 879
Robinson, Cyrus, 688, 879
—— Daniel, 215
—— Capt. David, 424, 1003
—— Elisha, 216
—— Elizabeth, 190, 299
—— Elizabeth Newton[10], 957
—— George W., 460, 647
—— Harold Averill[10], 957
—— Harriet, 441
—— Hattie, 647
—— Helen Caroline[10], 957
—— Henry Franklin, 886, 957
—— Ichabod, 159
—— Jacob, 216
—— Jacob, Jr., 216
—— John, 981
—— Lewis Avery[9], 879
—— Loretta, 300, 426
—— Moses, 380
—— Nathaniel, 183, 186, 187, 188, 296
—— Nathaniel, Jr., 296
—— Rebecca, 351, 503
—— Reliefa, 300, 424
—— Reuben, 183, 424
—— Richard[9], 612
—— Sadie[9], 612
—— Thomas, 126, 127, 141, 201, 214, 215
—— Thomas, Sr., 97
—— William, 957
—— William Henry[10], 957
Robison, Lucina (Lamson), 783
—— Martha Jane, 560, 783
—— Samuel Louis, 783
Roblee, Cloe (——), 359
—— Thomas, 359
Rockwood, Aaron[6], 187, 295
—— Augusta[8], 610, 611
—— Dan ——[6], 295
—— Darius, 610
—— Dora[9], 611
—— Dorothy[9], 612
—— Edward Lawrence[8], 610, 611
—— Ella Barbara[8], 610, 611, 612
—— Esther Augusta[8], 610
—— Frances Aldora[8], 610, 611
—— Fred[8], 610
—— George Darby[8], 610, 611
—— Issable, 187, 295
—— James H.[8], 610
—— John, 610
—— Julia[9], 612
—— Lizzie Sarah[8], 610
—— Mabel[9], 611
—— Marion[9], 612
—— Mary[6], 187, 295, 297
—— Mary Abbie[8], 610, 611
—— Mary (Averell), 187
—— Mr. ——, 190, 295
—— Nathaniel[6], 187, 295
—— Olive[6], 187, 295
—— Robert[9], 611
—— William, 358
—— William[6], 187, 295
Roe, Martha, 626
Roffe, Daniel, 79
—— Edward G., 836
Rogers, Daniel, 118
—— Eunice, 972, 973
—— Ezekiel, 245
—— Isaac, 385
—— James, 233
—— John, 624
—— Mrs. John, 68
—— Rev. John, 54, 63, 68, 88
—— Mary Bowditch[11], 964
—— Richard J.[9], 624
—— Susan Elizabeth[11], 964
—— Theon, 676

Rogers, William, 217, 218
—— William Bowditch[10], 963, 964
—— William Bowditch[11], 964
Rollins, Cyrus C., 789
—— Daniel G., 789
—— George, 619
—— Mr. ——, 320
Romeyn, Judge Jeremiah, 772
Root, Albert, 914
—— Edward Weeks, 762, 914
—— Ephraim (788), 516, 517
—— Erastus, 485
—— J. P., 517
—— James, 516
—— Jasper E.[9], 914
—— Hon. Jesse (556), 517, 899
—— Mary, 364, 517
—— Queen Marguerite[9], 914
—— Samuel, 516
Rosenbury, Emily[8], 488
—— John Jay, 487, 488
Ross, Blanche, 675, 874
—— Henry, 874
—— John, 843
—— Lorintha A., 635, 843
—— Thomas, 733
Rosuter, } Asher, 232
Rossiter, }
Roth, Sarah, 637
Round, Daniel, Jr., 418
Row, Capt. John, 988
Rowe, Arthur, 830
—— Cyrus A., 609, 825
—— Ella O., 828
—— Esther, 610
—— Gertie, 733
—— Herbert[9], 825
—— Louisa Merrill, 610, 827
—— Mattie[9], 825
—— Nettie[9], 825
—— Samuel, et al., 825; 827
Rowell, Hannah, 460
—— Jacob, 327
Rowley, Rachael Amanda, 548, 771
Roy, Rob, 486
Royce, John, 26
Royse, Dorothy, 346
Ruby, Ellison Averill[10], 824
—— Ernst Louis, 824
Rude, Caleb, 264
Ruggles, Milly, 537
Rumsey, Charles, Jr., 934
Rundlet, Hannah, 319, 459
Rundlett, Cyrus, 438
—— Emaaline[8], 627
—— Mary[8], 627
—— Mr. ——, 210
—— Susan[8], 627
—— Thomas, 447, 627
Rupe, Charles, 786
Russell, Andrew, 676
—— Barlow, 518
—— Charlotte C., 468, 673
—— Cynthia, 270, 385
—— Elizabeth, 921
—— Elizabeth Stearns, 504, 723
—— George N., 673
—— Jane Augusta Maria, 412 , 578
—— John, 578
—— Lucinda S., 470, 676
—— Mr. ——, 385
—— Peabody, 723
—— Sally, 374, 541
—— Sarah, 34
Russill, Mary, 921
Rutherford, Adam, 926
—— Burton, 787, 926
—— Burton Fairfield[9], 927
Rutherford, Cyrus Edward[9], 927
—— Edward[9], 927
—— Evie W.[9], 927
—— Flora R.[9], 927
—— Frank S.[9], 927
—— Hannah (——), 926
Ryan, Jennie M., 843
Ryder, Annie Lillian, 836, 942
—— Elisha Howes, 942
Ryfles, William H., 462
Rynolds, David, 258
Sabin, Noah, 186, 189
—— Noah, Jr., 189
Sachwell, John, 59
—— Theop., 59
Sackett, Mary[4], 356
Saddington, Mary Jane, 894
—— Thomas, 894
Safford, Capt. Jesse, 996
Sage, Sylvester, 423
—— Mrs. Sylvester, 185
—— Rev. Sylvester, 185, 298, 304, 421, 422, 433, 592, 593
Salter, Theophilus, 79
Saltonstall, Richard, 58, 63, 68, 69
Sampson, Ebenezer, 172
—— Hannah[9], 777
—— Harold[9], 777
—— James, et al., 172; 775
—— Kate[9], 777
—— Margaret[9], 777
—— Olive[9], 777
—— Ralph[9], 777
—— Rear Admiral William Thomas, 775, 777
Sanborn, Ara L. (Avery), 871
—— Cummings, 871
—— Cummings Avery[9], 871
—— Cynthia[10], 871
—— Florence[9], 871
—— Herbert C., 669, 871
—— Herbert Woods[9], 871
—— Lulu Morley[9], 871
—— Newell Avery[9], 871
—— William, 720
Sanders, Capt. Bradbury, 983
—— Charlotte Elizabeth, 736
—— George, 736
Sanford, Charles A., 603, 820
—— Charles D., 820
—— Lewis Averill[9], 820
Sandford, John, 75
Sard, Gertrude[10], 932
Sargent, Epes, 150, 151
—— Lulu H.[9], 626
—— Mrs. ——, 316
—— Nathaniel, 394
—— Col. Paul Dudley, 310
—— Rufus Samuel[9], 626
—— Ruth, 889
—— Samuel, 626
Satchwell, Richard, 65, 69
Satterlee, Capt., 347
—— Capt. William, 307, 987, 993
Saunders, Betsey (Averell), 489
—— Emeline[7], 488
—— Georgiana, 678
—— John, 347, 488
—— John Homer[7], 488
—— Laura[7], 488
—— Margaret, 964
—— Martha Russel[7], 488, 489
Savage, Ada J., 738
—— Frank, 619
—— Harriet, 943
Savel, George Wyllys, 245
Sawyer, Eunis (Averill), 381
—— John, 475

Sawyer, Mr. ——, 383
—— Nathaniel, 619
—— Norris, 619
—— Selah, 829
Sayer, Joseph, 169
—— Mary, 389
Sayle, Capt. Joshua, 995
Sayward, Jonathan, 273
Scevey, } Francis, 124
Seavey, }
Schellinger, Edwin L., 609, 826
—— Isabell[9], 826
—— Pitt L.[9], 826
Schooley, S. D., 890
—— Stephen, 716, 890
Schulthers, Alice, 603, 823
—— John Martin, 823
Schuraltz, Marie Antoinette, 938
Schuyler, Surg. Nich., 993
—— Gen. Philip, 235, 345, 986
Seargent, Ephes, 100
Sears, John, 397
Scot, Benjamin, 156
—— George, 212
Scott, Daniel, 222
—— Capt. Daniel, 220, 312, 319, 328, 989, 990, 991
—— Ephraim, 535
—— Lieut. Henry H., 777
—— Lieut. John, 990
—— Mary Jane, 628
—— Robert, 196
—— Sarah H., 800
—— Thomas, 65
—— Sir Walter, 38, 81
—— Gen. Winfield, 701
Scranton, Charles W., 766
Seabrook, Elizabeth, 427, 599
Seaman, William, 433
Seargeant, Esther, 100
Searles, Kate, 708
Seaver, George[7], 502, 717
—— George, Jr.[8], 717
Seavey, Charles, 632
Seavey, } Deborah, 393, 567
Seavy, }
Seavey, George, 567
—— Hannah, 287
—— Jane Wilson[10], 288
—— Lyman[8], 288
—— Phebe (Meserve), 567
—— Sarah, 287
—— Stephen[7], 288
—— William Wallace[9], 288
Seavy, Ambrose C.[7], 566
—— Edward[6], 393, 565
—— Edward[7], 565
—— Hannah[7], 566
—— John A.[7], 566
—— Mary Anna[7], 566
—— Rebecca[7], 566
—— Ruby[7], 565
—— Samuel[7], 566
—— Sarah[7], 566
—— Sarah (Averill), 565
—— Solomon[7], 565
—— Stephen[7], 565
—— Stillman S.[7], 566
—— Sylvanus H.[7], 566
Secrist, Sarah, 939
Sedgwick, Elizabeth Mason, 747
—— Johanna (——), 747
—— Maj. Gen. Robert, 747
Seed, Margaret, 695
Seeley, Benj. (?), 485, 486
—— Florence Averill[8], 743
—— Gregory, 742
—— Martha Jane[8], 743
Seeley, Mary Averill[8], 743
—— Mary (Averill), 742
—— Mary Elizabeth[8], 743
—— Walker Sherwood, 523, 742
Sergiant, William, 66
Session, John, 186
Sessions, Eunice, 282
—— Squire, 281
Setter, Alonzo[9], 815
—— Antoine[7], 815
—— Antoine[8], 600, 815
—— Bertha[9], 815
—— Joseph A.[9], 815
Severance, Hannah J., 654, 849
—— Mary Ann, 725
Sewall, David, 276
—— Rachel, 312, 444
—— Rufus King, 195, 447
—— Samuel, 101, 103
—— Rev. Samuel, 454
—— Steph., 83, 89, 95, 139
—— Theodore, 444
Seward, John, 602
—— Mary Ann, 432, 602
—— Polly (——), 602
Seymour, Annie de Villar, 799
—— Charlotte Hildebrad, 577, 800
—— David L., 772
—— Edmund Batley, 486
—— Isaac, 800
—— Nancy A., 800
Shaffer, Adam, 815
—— Dora, 815
—— Gurdie J.[9], 816
—— Lulu Laetitia[9], 816
—— William H., 600, 815
Sharp, Lucretia M., 583
Sharpe, Arthur Graydon[10], 795
—— Clarence Allan[10], 795
—— Clement[7], 795
—— Clement D.[8], 795
—— Clement Dwight[9], 795
—— Cora F., 795
—— Ellen Sophia[9], 795
—— Karl Rupert[10], 795
—— Kenneth Cutler, 795
—— Sarah (——), 795
—— William Dwight[10], 795
—— William H., 795
Shatowell, Richard, 63
Shattocke, Samuel, 76
Shaw, Anthony, 341, 342
—— Charles E., 849, 944
—— George, 795
—— George Eaton, 795
—— James, 377, 546
—— John, 74
—— Julia Ann[7], 547
—— Laura Jane[7], 547
—— Leroy Frank[10], 944
—— Lieut. ——, 334, 993
—— Mary, 567
—— Mary B.[7], 547
—— Ruth Elizabeth[10], 795
Shays, Mr. ——, 295
Sheley, Albert, 771, 923
—— George[9], 923
Shelley, William Oscar, 563
Shelton, Col. ——, 405
Shenman, Bessie M., 763, 917
—— Charles Daniel, 917
Shepard, Estella M., 764, 918
—— James, 666, 672
—— Jared, 764
—— Jared, Jr., 542, 764
—— Lewis F.[8], 764
—— Margaret[6], 328, 466
—— Mr. ——, 466

Shepard, Sarah, 666, 672
Shephard, Cornelia, 818
—— James, 466
—— Mr. ——, 882
Shepherd, Frances, 326
—— John, 398, 399, 400
Sheppard, Hannah, 652
—— John, 886
—— John H., 467
Sheridan, Gen. Philip, 702
Sherman, Edith, 820, 939
—— George, 254
—— H. D., 939
—— Jonathan, 162, 200, 203
—— Mary, 836
—— Sally, 807
—— Gen. William Tecumseh, 883
Sherrill, Sarah, 965
Sherwood, Miss ——, 742
Sheuman, Bessie M. See
Shenman, Bessie M.
Shieffill, Robert, 16
Shillabar, William, 1, 204
Shimmel, Margaret. See
Shunmel, Margaret
Shockey, Betsey[8], 488
—— Hiram[8], 488
—— John[7], 488
—— Martha[8], 488
Shoemaker, Charles, 696
—— Elizabeth, 479, 696
Shunmel, Jacob, 780
—— Margaret, 557, 780
Shute, Olive, 714
—— Sarah, 800
Sibley, Elizabeth (——), 932
—— Emily, 800, 932
—— Hiram, 932
—— Ira, 382
Sicard, Rev. Admiral, 777
Silsby, Helen, 633, 841
Silver, Susan, 419, 587
Simmons, James Courtnay, 946
—— Kate, 631, 841
—— May Elizabeth, 855, 946
Simonds, Electa Marion, 712, 713
—— Goody, 109, 110
—— Henry, 619
—— Jacob, 713
Simonton, Abraham, 453
—— Mrs. —— (Haskell), 453
Simpson, Daniel, 101
—— Frederick Averill[8], 768
—— Henry, 545, 768
—— Margaret, 275, 393
—— Martha, 935
—— Mary, 563
—— Robert 2d, 624
—— Roy, 785
—— Sarah Eliza, 631, 841
—— Thomas, 343, 344, 481
—— William, et al., 393; 567
Sinclair, Susan, 718
Singleton, Elizabeth, 26
—— John, 26
Sinnott, Ann M., 474, 680
—— John, 680, 683
Sinter, Jeremiah, 239
Skeel, Samuel, 388
Skidmore, Elias, 473, 679
Skillings, Abigail, 386, 554
Skilton, Henry, 248, 249
Skinner, Caroline W., 935
—— Edwin Adolphus, 860
—— Henry Whipple, 665, 860, 861
—— John D., 498, 714, 889
—— John Franklin[9], 889
—— Joseph M.[9], 861
Skinner, Marshall, 498, 889
—— Martha (Averill), 497, 498, 889
—— Nancy Margaret (Avery), 861
—— Nellie Day[9], 889
—— Richard Dana, 861
—— Sarah Katharine, 900
Skudder, William, 19
Slater, Grace F., 916
—— Moses, 916
Slaughter, Christopher C., 807
Slayton, Edmund W., 814
—— Henry Lake, 595, 596
—— Wendell, 595
Sliter, Clarissa, 377, 549
—— Clement, 549
Slowe, } William, 181
Stowe, }
Small, Adaline, 894
—— Fanny, 587
Smalley, Rebecca, 738
Smart, Miss ——, 489, 670
Smiley, Dorcas, 495, 708
—— Emily J., 474, 684
—— Judith Ann, 847
—— Samuel, 684
Smith, Adin, 597
—— Alexander, 277
—— Alvin J., 543, 767
—— Ann, 443
—— Anna Gertrude[8], 782
—— Anne Mehitable, 620
—— Asa, 207, 220, 221, 222
—— Asst. Surgeon General ——, 777
—— Capt. B. F., 448
—— Belle C., 652
—— Caleb, et al., 238; 743
—— Catherine, 477
—— Hon. Charles J., 348, 496, 704
—— Charles McK., 585
—— China, 325
—— Cynthia W.[8], 704
—— Daniel K., 603
—— David, et al., 487; 493, 704; 506
—— David Orrin[8], 704
—— Deacon Daniel, 704
—— Dr. ——, 579
—— Eli, 712
—— Elizabeth Mary, 743
—— Ella, 665, 862
—— Emma, 786
—— Emma A., 735, 900
—— Emma Carlton[8], 704
—— Emma J., 763
—— Ephraim, et al., 145; 421, 592
—— Mrs. Ephraim, 184
—— Fanny[9], 882
Florence Virginia[8], 767
Goodman, 59
Hannah, et al., 288, 414; 387, 558
Hepzibah, 567
Icil P., 784
—— Capt. Isaac, 976
—— James, 349
—— Joane, 26
—— John, 704
—— Capt. John, 53, 161
—— John R., 565
—— Julia Spencer, 500
—— Julius Westcott, 538, 782
—— Kilburn[8], 704
—— Lieut. ——, 757
—— Louise Leonore, 945
—— Lydia C., 457
—— Lydia Elvira, 426, 597
—— Lydia Louise, 823
—— Mary, 673
—— Mary[8], 704
—— Mary Jane, 614

Smith, Mary (Preston), 278
—— Mehitable[5], 704
—— Mr. ——, 705, 882
—— Nancy Lovett[8], 704
—— Nellie, 790
—— Patience, 146
—— Reginald Standish[8], 767
—— Richmond,[8] 704
—— Robert, 169, 170, 172, 202, 204
—— Rollin Hurlbut, 805
—— Lieut. Commander Roy Campbell, 777
—— Rufus E., 778
—— Sabrina[8], 704
—— Sally, et al., 314, 450; 709
—— Samuel, et al., 217; 443
—— Sarah Ann, 554, 774
—— Sarah L., 585
—— Sophronia May, 726
—— Capt. Stephen, 990
—— Stephen Chapin[8], 704
—— Stephen Westcott, 782
—— Sylvester, 299, 300
—— Walter Williams[8], 767
—— Warren, 565
—— William, et al., 82; 84; 558
—— William Cobb, 900
—— William E., 692
—— William H., 711
—— William Harrison[8], 704
—— William L., 862
Smithies, Bertha Blanche, 797
Smyth, Mary (Everell), 27
—— William, 27
Snow, Caroline, 794
—— Ebenezer, 346
—— Electa Rice, 805
—— Emma D., 597, 814
—— Flora, 690
—— Mr. ——, 633
—— Nicholas, 805
Snowman, Mr. ——, 677
Snyder, H., 518
—— Hannah, 817
Soddy, Cook, 402, 405
—— Mrs. Cook, 405
Solter, Samuel, 128
Somes, Isaac, 619
—— Mary F., 619
Sontag, Mme. ——, 496
Southard, Ada[9], 674
—— Calvin S.[8], 674
—— Carroll[9], 674
—— Rev. Charles S.[8], 674
—— Daniel[8], 674
—— Leander[8], 674
—— Warren[8], 674
—— William, 470, 674
—— Winnie[9], 674
Souther, John, 625
—— Lydia Lincoln, 445, 625
Southmayd, Capt. George M., 748
Southwick, } Sister Cassandra, 76
Sugthwike, }
Southwick, Lawrence, 76
Southwicke, Josiah, 76
Spalding, Albert, 431
—— Andrew[2], 437
—— Edward[1], 437
—— Eunice[6], 307, 437
—— John[3], 437
—— John[4], 437
—— Oliver[5], 437
Sparrow, Henry, 28
—— Thomas, 28
Spear, Capt. David, 406
—— Miss ——, 355, 506
Spearing, Mary, 442, 619
Speir, Susan A., 772
Spencer, Daniel, 787
—— Capt. Gideon, 355, 1003
—— John, et al., 66, 67; 271, 272; 279
—— Relief, 564, 787
—— Ruth (——), 787
Sperry, Amy Matilda[7], 519, 520, 737
—— Anna H.[8], 519
—— Caroline A.[8], 519
—— Charles T.[8], 519
—— Dolly M.[7], 519
—— Eliza T.[8], 519
—— Flora[7], 519, 520
—— Horatio Gilead[7], 519
—— Horatio Giles[8], 519
—— Jared B.[8], 519
—— Wilmot, 364, 519, 737
Spicer, Emma[8], 753
Gertrude[8], 753
—— Henry, 753
—— Lavinia (Averill), 535, 752
—— Mary[8], 753
—— Norman, 535, 753
Spinney, Arthur[8], 625
—— John, 444, 625
—— Mary (Avery), 625
—— Thomas, 625
Spooner, Ada Ann, 507
—— Daniel[3], 432
—— Philip[4], 432
—— Samuel[2], 432
—— William[1], 432
Sprague, Charles 851
—— Charlotte, 891
—— David, 759
—— Laura, 655, 851
—— Lazell, 914
—— Sarah H., 536, 759
Springer, Clara L., 610, 612
—— Jeremiah, 169, 170
Sprowl, Amos W., 460
Spurr, Hannah P. (——), 588
Squier, Sarah, 477
St. Clair, Maj. Gen. Arthur, 379
St. George, Sir Richard, Bart., 40
Stacey, Sarah W., 754
Stacy, Margaret, 448
Stafford, Jane, 807
Stamp, Mr. ——, 677
Stanchfield, Ezra, 792
—— Hannah Elizabeth, 568, 792
Standish, George A., 536, 758
Stannard, C. E., 561
—— Charles Edward, 968
—— Daisy E., 916, 968
Stanton, Lieut. Andrew, 995
—— Joseph, 1003
—— Thomas, 144
Staples, Enoch, 373, 542
—— Georgia, 930
—— Henrietta, 813
Stapley, Esther, 546, 768
Stary, Gen. ——, 307, 310
—— Capt. John, 231, 338, 998
—— Marcia (Averell?), 412
Starkweather, Clarissa C., 525, 745
—— Helen[8], 579, 777
—— Maria Averell[8], 579, 580
—— Samuel S., 412, 579, 777
Starr, Joshua, 408
—— Col. Josiah, 372
Stayce, Mr. ——, 59
Stearns, David, 182
—— Eleaser, 354
—— George, 502
Stebbins, Elizabeth Boughton, 736, 901
—— Horace, 932
—— Rev. William, 901
Stedman, Grace, 764

Steel, Lt. John, 263
Steele, George, 936
—— Lila W.[10], 936
—— Margery[10], 936
—— Rev. { Marshfield, 393, 563, 565, 566, Mansfield 568
— Rolla G., 812, 936
Steenback, Anthony, 802
Stephen, Alexander, 955
—— Catherine, 955
—— Edward, 955
Stephens, Margery, 4
—— Nicholas, 180
Stephenson, James E., 444, 624
—— Mary Ann[8], 624
—— Sarah Isabel[8], 624
Sterling, Elizabeth, 478
— Isabell, 609
—— James A., 695
Sterritt, Ellen, 868
Stevens, Charles A.[9], 829
—— Edith May[9], 816
— Frank, 695
—— Frank C., 828
—— Frank R., 825
—— George F., 615, 828
—— H., 993
—— Harvey Le Roy[9], 816
—— Helen G.[9], 829
—— Henry, 816
—— John, 600, 816
—— Laura M. (Elton), 383
—— Lloyd R.[9], 829
—— Mary O.[9], 829
—— Maud, 647
—— Neil Burton[9], 816
—— Orville B., 712
—— { Persis, 288 Passis
—— Sophronia (Averill), 816
—— Vaughn P.[9], 829
—— William, 384
William Burnell[9], 816
Stevins, Rev. Alfred, 183
Stewart, Agnes, 536
—— Amanda J., 288
—— Amelia (Averill), 382
— Henry, 38
—— James, 315
—— James Gordon, 701
—— Mary, 210, 315
—— Mary Jane, 701
—— Mr. ——, 383
—— Sylvanus, 523
— Thomas, 210
—— William, 343, 481
Stickney, Julia, 502, 716
—— Mr. ——, 716
Stiles, Chauncey, 477
— Daniel[3], 351
— Daniel, Jr.[4], 236, 35
— Daniel[6], 351
—— Ebenezer[2], 351
— Elijah[6], 351
—— Emma Louise[8], 721
—— Hezza, 690, 879
—— Jacob[3], 721
—— John[4], 721
—— John[5], 721
—— Justus, 879
—— Lewis, 504, 721
—— Moses[6], 352
—— Moses[7], 352
—— Richard, 477
Robert[1], 351, 721
—— Roswell[8], 721
—— Timothy[2], 721
—— Zeruah[8], 351
Stilphen, John M., 839
Stilton, Henry, 249
Stimson, Averill La Verne[11], 973
—— Dorris Alsena[11], 973
—— Edgar, 953, 973
—— Floy Mirena[11], 973
—— Lois Emma[11], 973
—— Ralph, 972, 973
—— Ralph James[11], 973
—— Susie, 953, 972
Sting, Caroline, 647
Stingle, Mr. ——, 479
Stinson, William, 389
Stockwell, Dr. Charles Bliss, 670, 671
—— Capt. Levi, 231, 338
Stoddard, Eliakim, 240
— — Elijah[4], 241, 358, 359, 508
—— Elijah, Jr.[5], 359
—— Elizabeth[5], 241, 358, 359, 508
—— John, 241, 359
—— Mabel[5], 359
—— Mary[5], 359, 508
—— Mr. ——, 358
— — Nathaniel[8], 359
Sylvester, 359
Stonbrawn, Eliza, 433
Stone, Abigail Langdell Odell (Averill), 617
—— Ada, 691
—— Arthur P.[8], 614
—— Charles B., 683
—— Charles Bradbury[8], 617
— Rev. Chauncey, 695
—— Clarence, 624
— Daniel, 391, 392
— Ellis O.[8], 614
— Capt. Ephraim, 307, 992
—— Eva J.[8], 614
—— Joel, 441, 617
—— Mrs. Joel, 441
—— John, 391
—— Lucy Symonds, 875
—— Maria M., 478, 695
—— Mary, 288, 414
—— Mary F.[8], 614
—— Rev. Rollin S., 748
—— Capt. Salmon, 307
—— Sarah, et al., 275, 391; 802
—— Solomon, 440, 613
— Zoe[8], 614
Storye { William, 63, 64
Story, {
Stover, Capt. Daniel, 439
Stowe, Prof. C. E., 722
—— Emily, 601
Stowell, Emma Clara (Averill), 845
—— Ira, 604
Isadore P., 614
—— John Averill[9], 845
—— Sylvester, 844
—— William Averill[9], 845
—— Hon. William H. H., 641, 844
Stoy, James, 271
Stratton, Helen, 581, 806
Strauss, Lieut. ——, 776
Streeter, Miss ——, 879
Strickland, Noah, 402
Strong, Chauncey, 400
—— George W., 516
—— Julia, 901, 902
—— Luman, 884
—— Mr. ——, 552
—— Simeon, 884
Strouse, Edward, { William, 745 Edwin, }
Stuart, Ann, 906
—— Elizabeth, 926
—— Lucy, 713
Studder, William, et al., 15; 19

Sturdiphant, Elisha, 399
Sturges, Thomas S., 545
Sugalls, Capt. Henry, 984
Sullivan, Annie, 851
Summer, Col. William B. } R. } 426, 1003
Sumner, Jane M., 536, 758
Sunderland, John, 75
Sutcliffe, Rev. Robert, 256
Sutfin, Betsey Maria (Bentley), 490
—— David, 490
—— Ira, 490
Sutherland, Andrew, 622
—— David, 690
—— Martha, 622
Sutton, Robert, 255
Swain, Emily E., 957
—— George Russell Folger, 828
—— Mary Ida, 612, 828
Swan, Elizabeth, 352
Sweeney, Charles, 811
—— Margaret Yetter, 592, 811
—— Mary Louise, 961
Sweet, Alonzo Whittlemore, 620
—— Edna, 615
—— Mr. ——, 330
Sweetser, Marie Louise, 945
Swett, Daniel, 435
Swift, Col. ——, 986
—— Erdix T., 683
—— Col. Herman, 372
—— Zephainah, 346
Swinington, Betsey, 497
Swinton, James, 299
Sykes, Abner, 287, 405
Sylvada, Anna Lillian[10], 969
Ernest L., 918, 969
—— Frank Lynwood[10], 969
Sylvester, Ella Adams[9], 634
—— Samuel, 634
Symmes, Rev. William, 351
Symond, Mr. ——, 63
Symonds, Benjamin, 350
—— Mary[3], 97, 138
—— Mary[4], 142, 236
—— Nathaniel, 139, 201, 214
—— Samuel, 64, 68, 69, 80, 126, 129, 139
Thomas, 217
Symons, Mark, 59
Taber, Charles, 700
—— Sarah, 487, 700
Taggart, Angeline, 435
—— Betsey (——), 435
—— John, 435
—— Joseph, et al., 434; 435
—— Lucretia, 305, 434
—— Lydia (——), 434
Tarbell, Alice G.[9], 606
—— Fannie Elida, 665, 861
—— George F., 606
—— George Saunders, 861
—— Joseph H., 606
William, 223
Tarbox, Emery[7], 558
—— Godfrey, 387, 557
—— Judson[7], 558
—— Mira[7], 558
—— Samuel, 200
—— Capt. Thomas, 217
Tasker, Byron P., 779
Tayler, Capt. et al., 228; 306
—— Eli, 250
—— Richard, 23
Taylor, Carolyn Elizabeth, 586
—— Edward F., 586
—— Ezilda, 477
—— Hattie, 656
—— Capt. James, 1003
Taylor, Julia Andrews, 906
—— Mr. ——, 27
—— Washington Irving, 691
—— William, 18
Tays, Maranda[7], 561
—— Nicholas Royal, 387, 561
Teague, Nathaniel, 646
Tennant, } Tennatt, } Abigail, 697
Tennent, Rebecca, 344, 482, 697
—— Thomas, 482
Terhune, George Dwight, 545
—— Nicholas R., 545
Terrell, Harriet B., 880
—— Sedgwick S., 693
Terrill, Huldah M., 524
Terry, Alice Adelia[8], 782
—— Clara Lucelia[8], 782
—— Grace Ellen[8], 782
—— Griswold, 781
—— Guy, 558, 781
—— Laura Elma[8], 782
—— Laura Louisa, 553
—— Myra Lovisa[8], 782
Tewkesbury, Anson, 647, 846
Anson Guy[9], 846
Thatcher, Annabel, 557, 781
—— Edwin, 781
—— Thomas, 10
Thayer, Alonzo, 636
—— Col. Ebenezer, Jr., 319, 989
—— Sallie Ann, 487, 488
—— William, 180
Thew, Julia, 363
Thilodeaux, Clara, 940
Thissell, Pamelia H. (——), 588
Thiving, James, 205
Thomas, Adelia, 752, 907
—— Amanda F. (——), 907
—— Capt. ——, 994
—— Edgar Henry, 594, 812
—— Emma C., 443, 622
—— George, 622
—— John Averill[9], 812
—— Luther B., 907
—— Sarah, 653
Thompson, Alexander, 462
—— Amy, 524
—— Charles[9], 525
—— Daniel, 289
—— Eliza, 344, 481
—— Flora, 813
—— Hannah (——), 462
—— Helen C., 491, 702
—— Hezekiah, 524
—— Jared H., 702
—— Rev. Lathrop, 362
—— Polly, 524
—— Samuel, 240
—— Sarah, 320, 462
—— Sophia L., 361, 362
—— Thomas, 502
Thornton, Mr. ——, et al., 349; 355
Thorp, Lieut. Benjamin. See
Throop, Lieut. Benjamin
Thorp, Frances Jane, 806
Throop, Lieut. Benjamin, 235, 345, 986
Thurber, Betsey, 369
—— Joseph, 369
—— Teiley, 369
—— Theodore, 488
Thurlow, Elisha, 614
—— Mary E., 440, 614
Thurston, Gardner, 342
Tichenor, Isaac, 334
Tilden, Charles B., 595
—— Estella C., 885, 955
—— Judge Harvey, 955

Tilley, Rev. William, 866
Tillotson, Shubael, 541, 763
Tilton, Charles, 676
—— Ella (Christie), 676
Tinney, Albert[9], 818
—— Dorr, 602, 817,
—— Edith May[9], 818
—— Ella Eliza[9], 818
—— Frank, 818
—— Frederick[9], 818
—— Hattie Louise[9], 818
—— Howard[9], 818
—— Ida Belle[9], 818
Tisdale, Joseph, Jr., 180
Titcomb, Capt. ——, 330
Tituba, } (Slave), 106
Titcuba, }
Titus, Anson, 146
—— Calvin W., 892, 959
—— Ebenezer[4], 146
—— Edward Uriel[10], 959
—— Ezekiel[4], 146
—— Mary[4], 116
—— Silas, 146
—— Silas[2], 146
Titus, } Silas[3], 97, 146
Fitts, }
Tobin, Benjamin, 440
—— Edgar S.[9], 843
—— Florence Dunton[9], 843
—— Mary P.[9], 843
—— Maud, 615
—— Mrs. ——, 308
—— Richard, 843
—— William H.[9], 843
—— William Mills, 635, 843
Tod, Anthony, 27
Todd, Martha, 829
Todswier, Rosa, 462, 649
Toennies, Marie, 820
Tolman, George, 302
Tomlinson, Abijah, 519
—— Eliza, 519
—— John, 737
Tompson, Ann, 26
—— John, 26
—— Robert, 26
—— William, et al., 26; 26
Toothaker, John, 650
—— Sarah Jane,, 464, 650
Topham, Col. John, 995
Topley, Sarah, 351
Tory, James, 217
Tower, Angeline[8], 593
—— Betsey Ann[8], 593
—— Cynthia[8], 593
—— Francis[8], 593
—— James, 422, 593
—— Lynde[8], 593
Towle, Almira, 891
Town, } Benjamin, 115, 122, 123, 127, 130,
Towne, } 141
Town, } Edmond, 84, 105, 119
Towne, } Edmund
Town, Jacob, 201, 214, 215
—— John, 126
—— Joshua, 216
—— Richard, 126
—— Sewall, 201
—— Stephen, 215
—— Stephen, Jr.[5], 179
Towne, Anna, 295, 420
—— Asa[7], 434
—— Charlotte, 723
—— Daniel, et al., 129; 587
—— David[4], 333
—— David, Jr.[5], 227, 333
Towne, David[6], 333
—— Ebenezer, 294
—— Ecbenzer[6], 333
—— Elvira Lake, 725
—— Howard Pettingill[7], 333
—— Job[7], 434
—— John[7], 434
—— Jonas[7], 434
—— Joseph, 305, 434
—— Joseph[6], 333
—— Luke[6], 333
—— Luke[7], 434
—— Mark[7], 434
—— Mary, 419
—— Mary[4], 123, 194
—— Mary[6], 333
—— Mary[7], 333
—— Mary F., 419
—— Mr. ——, 420
—— Nancy, et al., 351, 503; 708
—— Sadie O., 587
—— Sarah, 294, 419
—— Sarah(a)[6], 333
—— Sarah(b)[6], 333
—— Sewall, 725
—— Silas[7], 434
—— Susanna[7], 333
Townsend, Abner Pettiah, 972
—— George A., 953, 972
—— Howard Averill[11], 972
—— Lucile M.[11], 972
—— Minnie, 971
—— Nathan, 971
Tozer, Lieut. Elishama, } 334, 993, 994
Elichama, }
Tracy, Alonzo[7], 425
Tracey, Andrew[6], 300, 425
—— Andrew[7], 425
—— Bela, 289
—— } Benayah, 176
} Binayah
—— Daniel, 175
—— Dorothy, 175
—— John, 175
—— Jonathan, 133, 134, 144
—— Mary, 134
—— Miner, 175
—— Nathaniel, 144
—— Capt. Silas, 522
Trask, David, 450
Deacon, 322
—— Eliphalet, 728
—— Esq., 322
Hannah, 494
—— Jane (Stone), 728
—— Lois, 866
—— Mary, 314, 450
—— Mary Ann, 508, 728
—— Polly (——), 450
—— Rachel Clifford, 446, 626
—— Samuel, et al., 196; 212
—— Solmon, Jr., 626
Travis, Bertha Georganna, 793, 930
Cyrus, 725
James M., 930
Treadwell, Thomas, 58
Treat, Almie, 830
—— Jonathan, 830
—— Sarah, 619, 830
Tredgoll, John, 30
Tredwell, Mr. ——, 59
Treleven, Elizabeth, 539, 762
Trevet, Thomas, 448
Trow, Adela Mary, 883, 952
—— Adeline[8], 707
—— Betsey[8], 707
—— Betsey (Averill), 494, 495
—— Charles[8], 707

Trow, Charles H.[10], 957
—— Charles Henry, 886, 957
—— Dexter, 952, 953
—— Emma S., 883, 953
—— Helen[8], 707
—— Henry H., 708, 957
—— Herbert Averill[10], 957
—— James[8], 707
—— Levi, 495, 707
—— Mary[8], 707
—— Perkins[8], 707
—— Woodbury[8], 707
Trowbridge, Alpheus, 935
—— Louisa F., 807, 935
Trumble, Jonathan, 159
Trumner, Sophia, 763
Trussel, Howard H., 840
—— John, 840
Tryon-Taylor, Annie Miranda, 523
Tucker, Benjamin, 233
—— Lucius, 797
—— Mary Ellen, 797
—— Sally (Phillips), 797
—— Stephen, 136
—— William, 291
Tuckerman, Daniel Gent, 206, 209, 319
—— David, 224
—— Mary, 209, 210, 315
—— Mary (Hutchinson), 127, 319
—— Priscilla, 210, 319
Tudor, John, 152
Tuel, Archie[9], 925
—— Bathel[9], 925
—— Ernest[9], 925
—— Ethel[9], 925
—— Hazel[9], 925
—— Justin, 786, 925
—— Orville[9], 925
Tukey, George, 415
Tunnicliff, William, 399
Tupper, Wealthy, 714
Turber, James, 289
Turner, Benjamin, 853
—— Briggs, 679
—— Clarence Henry, 857
—— Cornelius, 448
—— Elizabeth[6], 235, 346, 347
—— Henrietta[8], 448
—— Lucy Lucinda, 450, 631
—— Margaret Christine, 857
—— Philip, Jr.[4], 346
—— Susie H., 657, 853
Turrell, Sarah (——), 259, 363
Tuttle, Albert Jehiel[7], 480
—— Gideon, 250
—— Jacob, 341, 479
—— John, 58, 59, 63, 68
—— Le Roy, 624
—— Nathan, 494
—— Nicholas, 587
—— Pamelia, 576
Twigs, Thomas, 73
Twist, Alice, 670, 671
Twombly, Matthew, 614
Tyler, Addie Louisa[8], 544
—— Betsey,[7], 544
—— Dr. Chester, 400, 401
—— Dotha, 546, 769
—— Elmer Samuel[8], 544
—— Ephraim, 249, 261, 262
—— Esther Maria, 902
—— Eugene Elsworth[8], 544
—— Col. George, 505, 1003
—— George L.[8], 544
—— Hannah[5], 265, 371, 373, 543
—— Hattie Amelia[8], 544
—— Hopestell, 134
—— James, 144
Tyler, Corpl. James, 289
—— Job, 283
—— John, et al., 233; 543
—— Sergt. John, 289
—— John, Jr., 374, 543
—— John Mather[8], 544
—— John Rogers[7], 544
—— Leonard Farren[8], 544
—— Lillie May[8], 544
—— Lyman Averill[8], 544
—— Marietta, 374, 543
—— Martha, 288, 414
—— Mary, 898
—— Mary[7], 544
Capt. Moses, 135
—— Moses, Jr., 289
—— Sally, 763
—— Samuel[7], 544
—— Col. Samuel, 235
—— Samuel Garfield[8], 544
—— Sarah C.[8], 401
—— William[7], 544
—— William Henry[8], 544
Tyrell, Byron[8], 520
—— Emily[8], 520
—— Flora E.[8], 520
—— George Perry[8], 520
—— Harvey P., 519, 520
Underwood, Aurilla, 433
—— Julia K., 518
Upham, Abigail, 572, 794
—— Joshua, 794
Upson, Hannah Judd, 558
Upton, Ezekiel, 309
—— Jonathan, 719
—— Julia Ann, 504, 718
Usher, John, 182
—— Rev. Mr. ——, 344, 480
Utley, Enoch, 547
—— Ephraim[8], 547
—— Eugene[8], 547
—— Laura[8], 547
Van Allen, Katherine, 417, 585
Van Arsdell, David, 898
—— Stella Rose, 730, 898
Van Buren, Martin, 485
Vance, Lulu, 462, 649
Van Densen, C. M., 385
Van Duzer, T. S., 700
Van Horn, Mary J., 515
Van Lew, Minnie, 897
Van Loan, Fantine, 914
Van Ness, Alice, 60y
—— C. H., 601
Van Nieddlesworth, Katherine, 922
Van Steinwyk, Gysbert, 752
Van Wisner, Averill, 986
Varicll, Dr. ——, 902
Varnham, Mr. ——, 59
Vaughan, Benjamin[6], 369, 535, 540
—— Benjamin[7], 535
—— Daniel[7], 535
—— Mr. ——, 212
—— Nathan[7], 535
—— Noble[7], 535
Vaughn, Benjamin. See
Vaughan, Benjamin[6]
Veale, Nicholas, 954, 974
Vela, George[8], 625
—— James[8], 625
Jasper[8], 625
—— Willard[8], 625
Vela, } Jasper, 444, 625
Velar, }
Velar, Gasper, 625
Venden, J. B., 240
Vent, Betsey, 303, 433
Vere, Ra., 15

Verey, Samuel, 124
Vibler, Lemuel F., 398
Vincent, Mr. ——, 59
—— Thankful, 952
Vining, Nathan, 926
Von Raetz, Ernst, 820
—— Helen, 820
Voorhis, Esther J., 892
Voris, Annette Cameron, 864, 948
—— Salathiel Boone[8], 948
Vose, Benjamin, 473, 680
—— Celia Maria[8], 680
—— Emma[8], 680
—— Frank, 680
—— Hannah, 460
—— Marcia Avery[8], 680
—— Marcus, et al., 460; 460
—— Mary, 305, 435
—— Wallace Marden[8], 680
Vrooman, Maria, 702
Wade, Jonathan, 57, 59
—— Julia, 385
—— Capt. Nathaniel, 988
Wainwright, Capt. John, 984
Wait, Allen[8], 501
—— Ann (Seaver), 500
—— Capt. ——, 309
—— Caroline, 499, 500
—— Daniel[8], 501
—— Joseph, 500
—— Julia[8], 501
—— Lucretia (McAllaster), 501
—— Lyon, 499, 501
—— Sally, 804
—— William[8], 501
Waite, Bertha B., 923, 969
—— Darwin D., 525, 744
—— Ella M.(a)[8], 745
—— Ella M.(b)[8], 745
—— Fred Mason, 804, 935
—— Frederick A.[8], 745
—— Genevieve Alice[10], 935
—— Kittie E.[8], 745
—— Lottie E.[8], 745
—— Richmond E., 935
—— Willis A., 969
Wakefield, Keziah, 287, 288
—— Nathaniel, 287
Walbridge, Lieut. Ebenezer, 993
Walcutt, Thomas, 181
Waldern, Edward, 63
Waldo, Harriet L., 428
—— Jonathan, 401
—— Lucretia, 282, 401
Waldron, K., 799
Wales, Nathaniel, 432
—— Rhoda (Spooner), 303, 432
Walker, Anna Elizabeth, 840
—— Augusta, 742
—— Augustus, 846
—— Charles, 846
—— Esther, 97, 143, 146
—— Hannah, 775
—— Henry A., 683
—— Jane, 838
—— Lucretia P., 647, 846
—— Mary, 160, 283
—— Mr. ——, 143
—— Molly, 143
—— Nathan, 714
—— Philip[2], 143
—— Philip, Jr.[3], 143
—— Sarah, 802
—— Selina, 498, 714
—— Capt. Solomon, 991
Walkup, Henry L., 704
Wall, Betsey (——), 296
—— Patrick, 296
Wallace, Asa[7], 495, 707
—— Asa[8], 707
—— Caroline, 436
—— Carrie, 708
—— Hannah, 307, 436
—— James H., 842
—— John, 436
—— Lona. See
—— Sona Grace
—— { Lucy, 712, 713
{ Lucie
—— Mary, 436
—— Mr. ——, 489
—— Nancy, 607
—— Sona Grace, 633, 842
Waller, Abigail, 780
—— David H., 557, 789
—— George E.[8], 781
—— George Mason, 780
—— Horace, 780
—— Mary E.[8], 781
—— Minerva, 557, 781
—— William G., 780
Wallis, Capt. Ebenezer, 232, 338, 357, 997, 998
Walsh, Roderick K., 617
Walters, Aaron, 761
—— Aaron, Jr., 538, 761
—— Albert, 785
—— Mary Elizabeth[8], 761
Walton, Hannah Merrill, 420, 588
—— Mary, 802
Sophronia, 830
Walworth, Clarence[8], 755
Eliza[8], 755
—— Frank[9], 756
—— Hiram, 757
—— Mansfield Tracy[8], 755, 756
—— Maria K. (Averill), 755
—— Mary[8], 755, 757
Chancellor Reuben Hyde, 536, 755, 757
Sarah[8], 755
Waraumaug, { { Cheerie } 245, 264, 903
Werawmaugh, { { Chere }
Ward, Alton D.[8], 734
—— Betsey, 676
—— Effie Alice, 922
—— Freddie L.[8], 734
—— Jacob, 136
Jessie E.[8], 734
—— John, et al., 405; 725
—— Rev. John, 446, 448, 450, 454
—— John L.[7], 515, 734
—— John L.[8], 734
—— John Monroe, 922
—— Laura S., 932, 971
—— Mary L.[8], 734
—— Rev. Nathaniel, 54, 67
—— Walter H.[8], 734
—— William, 136
Wardwell, Eliakim, 101, 148, 272
—— Elizabeth, 271
Ware, Henry, 704
Ware, { Peter, 104, 147
Weare, {
Ware, Dr. William, 180, 181
Warner, Brig. Gen. ——, 391
—— Daniel, 59
—— { John, 59, 65
{ Jo.
—— Capt. John, 357, 997
—— Leman A., 523
—— Mr. ——, 518
—— Capt. Nathaniel, 277, 991
—— Philamon, 151
—— Philamon, Jr., 151
—— Col. Seth, 353, 359, 360, 992, 993, 996, 997, 998

Warner, V., 338
Warren, Emily, 647
—— George, 560
—— Henry, 560
—— Henry Edward, 845
—— } Hilda Ann, 387, 388, 560
} Huldah
—— James, 560
—— John, 647
—— Rev. John, 138
—— Jonathan, 705
—— Levi, 388
—— Mary, 107
—— William, 560
—— Worcester, 560
Warring, John, 358
Washburn, Gov. ——, 633
—— Lauriston F., 803
—— Mrs. ——, 301
Washburne, Susan A., 827
Washington, Gen. George, 457, 522, 746
Waterhouse, Abigail, 568
Waterman, Charlotte, 514
Elijah, 993
—— Frances[9], 882
—— Lewis, 705, 882
—— Lyda, 597
Waters, Abigail[3], 227
—— Elizabeth, 652
—— Horace[7], 465, 863
—— John[6], 328, 465
—— Margaret Jane([a])[7], 465
—— Margaret Jane([b])[7], 465
—— Nancy[7], 465
—— Ruth Ann[7], 465
—— Ruth (Avery), 465
—— Samuel[5], 327, 331, 464, 465, 466, 468, 473
—— Samuel[7], 465
—— Sarah[6], 328, 464
—— Hon. Thomas Franklin, 45, 57, 68, 76, 113
Watson, Abigail, 168
—— Hannah, 163, 171, 288
John, 163, 164, 165, 168
—— Nancy E., 951
—— Ruth, 163, 168
—— Sarah, 861
—— Shadrach, 161, 163
—— Thomas, 168
Waugh, Coolidge, 503
—— Electa (——), 503
—— Emeline E., 503
Way, Mary, 383
Weare, Jeremiah, Jr., 390, 391, 393, 394
—— Joseph, 271
Weatherbee, Sarah, 440, 616
—— Worthington, 616
Weaver, Alice[9], 927
—— Asa, 478, 695
—— Burr[8], 695
—— Darius S., 932
—— Fannie[8], 695
—— George[8], 695
—— George[9], 927
—— Henry[8], 695
—— Loretta[8], 695
—— Louisa[8], 695
—— Mary, 693
—— Mary E., 794, 932
—— Minnie, 695
—— Peter S., 787, 927
—— William, 154
Webb, Helen Lispenard, 802
—— Gen. James Watson, 580
—— Jane Hogeboom, 412, 580
—— John, 204, 212
—— Rev. John, 224
Webb, Joseph, 103
—— Samuel, 154, 155, 156
—— Gen. Samuel Blatchley, 580
Webber, Cynthia, 724
—— Josiah, 271
—— Mary Ham, 504, 724
—— Sarah, 389
—— William, 724
Webster, Maj. Alex., 334, 993, 994
—— Col. ——, 994
—— Col. Ebenezer, 633
—— James, 426
—— Jo., 59
—— Susan, 426
—— Susan (Edwards), 426
—— Susan H., 451, 633
Wedge, Amos, 289
—— Isaac, 289
Weed, Katherine, 963
Week, Enoch, 326
Weeks, Allan Henry[10], 942
—— Benjamin, 867
—— Betsey[6], 289
—— Charles Henry, 942
—— Eleanor, 464
—— Elizabeth (Averill), 942
—— Emily Ardell[10], 942
—— Enoch[7], 464
—— Ernest, 843
—— Rev. George[7], 464
—— Hannah, 866
—— Henry, 942
—— James[6], 288
—— James[7], 464
Jane[6], 289
—— John[3], 464
—— John[4], 464
—— John[5], 328 , 464
—— John[6], 288
—— John[7], 464
—— Joseph[7], 464
—— Leonard[1], 464
—— Lydia[6], 289
—— Mary, 288, 414
—— Mary[7], 464
—— } Mary[6], 289
} Polly
—— Matilda Shepherd[7], 464
—— Nicholas, 172, 288
—— Ruth, 867
—— Sally[6], 289
—— Samuel[2], 464
—— Thomas[7], 464
Weissert, Commander in Chief, 900
Welch, Ellen Lizette[8], 670, 671
—— Eva Lena[8], 670, 671
—— Frank[9], 671
—— Gancelo Adelbert[8], 670, 671
—— Grace[9], 671
—— Ida Laura[8], 678
—— John, 670
—— John[7], 468, 670
—— John[8], 670
—— John Eastman[9], 671
—— Margarette, 791
—— Newell Elmer[8], 670
—— Paul, 670
—— Ruth Edna[8], 670
Welfare, Charlotte, 692
Wellington, Mr. ——, 647
Wellman, Chandler, 581, 805
Florence Estelle[9], 805
—— Frederick[9], 805
—— George Franklin[9], 805
—— Harry Oney[9], 805
Samuel, 805
Wells, Abigail, 641
—— Alexander H., 786

Wells, Anna Sophia, 752, 907
—— John, 101
—— Lucinda, 351, 503
—— Mary, 725
—— Mary E., 562, 786
Welman, Temperance, 240
Welton, Louisa (—), 364, 525
Wendell, John, 979
Wentworth, Gov. Benning, 182, 251, 252, 265, 266, 267, 380
—— John, 182
Wenzel, Anna Dorothea, 962
West, Adeline[9], 890
—— Agnes[9], 890
—— Augustus Henry, 863
—— Eliza, 840
—— Estelle[9], 890
—— Etta M., 449, 630
—— Gertrude[9], 890
—— Capt. Jabez, 990
—— Jerusha, 848
—— John, 64
—— Joseph, 630
—— Lu Ella, 665, 863
—— Nellie[9], 890
—— Thomas[9], 890
—— William[8], 716, 890
William[9], 890
Westgard, Thomas, 790
Weston, Daniel, et al., 492, 493; 493
Ebenezer, 492
—— John, et al., 492; 495, 707
—— Martha Jane, 504, 724
—— Mary, 349, 493
—— Mary (——), 492
—— Samuel Wilkins, 724
—— Solomon, 725
—— Susan, 788
Wetherbee, Capt. Samuel, 349
Wetherell, Paul, 452
Wetting, Henry, 289
Weymouth, Arabella[6], 321
Dennett[6], 321
—— Elmira, 321
—— George[6], 321
—— George[7], 321
—— George Averill[9], 828
—— Henry, 614, 828
—— Helen[7], 321
—— John Aurelius[6], 321
—— Julia[6], 321
—— Levi, 415
—— Lizzie[7], 321
—— Lucius[7], 321
—— Mary[6], 321
—— Moses, 210, 321
—— Richard[7], 321
Sewall[6], 321
—— Wildes[6], 321
—— William[7], 321
Wheaton, Elvira, 903
John, 954
—— Rev. President, 364
—— Sarah Alma, 884, 954
Wheeler, Della Jean, 805
—— Eliza Maria, 520, 735
—— Etta J., 970
— Father, 486
—— John, 585
—— Julia Maria, 417, 585
Martha Hull, 385
—— Samuel, 735
—— Lieut. Seth, 993
Wheelock, Elizabeth[11], 795
—— Olivia, 648
— Sarah Taft[11], 795
—— Silas Mandeville, 795
—— Sylvia[11], 795
Wheelright, Hon. John, 100, 101, 148, 149, 272
Wheelwright, Abigail, 168
Whinney, Miss —, 34
Whipple, Archange (Peletier), 861
—— Bethia, 177, 292
—— Catherine Sophia, 860
—— Enoch[5], 223
—— John, 63
John, Jun., 63
Maj. John, 861
Jonathan, 128, 223
— Joseph[4], 223
Joseph , 223
— Mathew, et al., 59, 223; 223; 265
—— Saloma, 437
Whitaker, W. H., 479
Whitcomb, Major Benjamin, 992
— Jemima, 427, 597
Maj. ——, 307
White, Barney, 785
—— Charles Elsworth[8], 785
—— Ebenezer, 751
—— Ed., 563
—— Edgar Barney[8], 785
—— Edward Monroe[8], 785
—— Eleanor, 602
—— Elijah, 517
—— Elmer Adelbert[8], 785
—— Estelle Jane[8], 785
—— Eunice, 364, 517
—— Eunice (——), 517
—— J., 399, 400
—— John, 196
—— Rev. John, 275, 276, 277
—— Rev. John W., 562, 785
—— John Wesley[8], 785
—— Luther B., 786
—— Lydia, 378
—— Maria D., 534, 748
—— Martha Susan[8], 785
—— Mary Ada[8], 785
—— Menzo, 399
—— Nancy, 798
—— Roswell, 748
—— Walter Chancellor[8], 785
—— William, 58, 59, 63, 64, 69
—— William Wesley[8], 785
Whitefield, Rev. George, 327
Whitehead, Thomas, 17
Whitehill, Clara[8], 694
Dr. Herbert, 694
Hiram[8], 694
Whitehouse, Maria Elizabeth, 905
Hon. William P., 683
Whiting, Col. William Bradford, 377, 994
994
Whitney, Capt. Benjamin, 303, 995, 996
—— Dorothy, 902
—— Elizabeth, 164
—— James A., 393
—— John, 192
—— Sarah, 439
Whittam, Hannah Maria, 935
Whittelsey, Charles Barney, 45, 363
Whittemore, Samuel, 199, 204, 207, 211
Whittington, Maria, 730
Whittier, Ebenezer, 206
John Greenleaf, 832
Whittlemore, Nancy, 719
Whittlesey, Anna, 534
Asenath[8], 741
—— Caroline Maria[7], 523
—— Chester Beale, 523
—— David (325), 738
—— David (628), 364, 523
—— David Waller (718), 523, 738
—— Dolly Betsey (Averill), 738

Whittlesey, Dorothy[5], 259, 363
—— Eliphalet, 363
—— Elisha Averill[7], 524
—— Elisha D., 516
—— Harvey, 519
—— Helen Matilda[7], 524
— John (123), 255, 256, 258, 530
— Capt. Joseph, 523
— Joseph Tryon, 523
— Laura Calista[8], 738
—— Lyman Walter[8], 741
Mary Averill[7], 523
— Mary Beale (305), 366, 530
— Samuel Averill[8], 738
Sarah Deming[7], 523
— Shelden Deming[7], 524
Wickwire, Alfred[10], 967
—— Harvey[10], 967
— Hattie[10], 967
—— James[10], 967
— Mary[10], 967
—— Paul[10], 967
— William, 915, 967
Widge, Isaac, 176
Wiggin, John H., 768
Wilber, Charles A.[7], 487, 488
— Daniel[6], 347, 487
— Emily[7], 487
—— George[7], 487
— Lucy[7], 487
— Lucy[8], 488
—— Mr. ——, 506
Wilcox, Sarah, 746
— Theresa, 538, 760
Wild, Alice, 104
—— John, 105
Wild, } William, 104, 105
Wildes, }
Wilde, Amos[4], 115
— Charles T., 482, 697
Dorothy[4], 115, 227
— Ebenezer[5], 697
— Ebenezer[6], 697
— Elijah[6], 115
Eliza T. (Averell), 697
— Elizabeth, 114
Ephraim[3], 107, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114, 115, 162, 177, 179
Ephraim[4], 115, 162
— Hannah[4], 121, 177, 178
— Harriette H.[8], 697
— Helen L. A.[8], 697
— Jacob[4], 115, 116, 161, 162, 163, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172
— John[2], 73, 81, 83, 84, 86, 97, 98, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109, 113, 114, 121, 123, 179
— John (Jr.)[3], 113, 114
— John[4], 115, 191, 193, 194
— John, Jr.[5], 191
Jonathan[4], 115, 162
— Joseph, 163
— Juleenea[4], 115
Martha[3], 114
— Mary[4] (48), 115, 162
Nathan[3], 114
— Nathan[4], 115, 190, 191
— Phebe[3], 114
Priscilla[3], 114
— Priscilla(a)[4], 115
Priscilla(b)[4], 115, 121, 173, 179
Ruth (——), 167
Sarah (Averell), 85, 86, 96, 97, 105, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 122, 137, 162, 172, 177, 179
Sarah[3], 114, 137
Sarah[4], 115
—— Susannah[4], 115
Wilder, Henry, 753
—— Mr. ——, 762
Wildes, Col. A. W. (Jr.), 113
—— Hon. Asa W., 113
Capt. ——, 113
— Elisha, 191
— Rev. George Dudley, 113
— Hannah[5], 178, 294
— Col. Henry, 113
— Israel, 476
— Ruth, 287
— Samuel, 115, 161, 162, 163, 168
Susannah, 288
Wildman, Mary, 751
Wiles, Sus. (?), 83
Wiley, Clark, 814
—— George, 593
—— Ida May, 597, 814
—— Samuel, 505
Wilkins, Abijah[5], 223, 331, 332
—— Abijah[6], 332
Wilkins, } Anna[5], 235, 346
Watkins, }
Wilkins, Cora, 829, 941
—— Elizabeth (Langdell), 606
—— George P., 723
—— Hannah, 495, 710
— Harriette Putnam, 723
—— Jason[6], 332
—— Joshua[4], 332
—— Lucy[6], 332
—— Luke, 606
—— Mary E., 606
— Moses, 350
—— Naomi, 708
—— Silas, 710
Thomas, 941
Willard, Cornelia, 670
—— J., 152
—— Jonathan, 266, 267, 380
—— Josiah, 296, 300
—— Capt. Josiah, 181, 182, 183
—— Col. Josiah, Jr., 184
—— Sarah Cornelia, 670
—— William, et al., 182; 186
Willcutt, William, 196
Willet, Charles, 342
Willett, B. Belle, 799
Willey, Mrs. Achsah, 355, 507
William the Lion, 38
Williams, Abigail, et al., 106, 107; 535, 754
—— Ada Maria[8], 771
—— Alexander, 771
—— Alexander Hamilton, 548, 771
—— Amelia[7], 546
—— Betsey A. (——), 374
—— Chester[8], 771
— Clarissa[7], 547
—— Daniel A., 962
— David B., 734
—— Deidamia[7], 547
—— Edward, 880
— Edward Winfield[8], 771
Emma (——), 880
— Ephraim[6], 377, 546
—— Ephraim[7], 547
—— Gladys[9], 734
— Gus. S., 817
— Hamilton Franklin[8], 771
— Harold Lewis[9], 817
— Havanna Elizabeth[8], 771
— Col. John, 334, 993, 994
— Jonathan F., 888
— Joseph, 883
— Laura Olive[9]. See
Averill, Laura Olive Williams[9]
Williams, Louis, 600, 817
— Lucinda, 630

Williams, Lucy, 394, 569
—— Martha Ann[8], 771
—— { Mary, 907, 962
} Mamie
—— Mary Eliza[8], 771
—— Miles Henry[8], 771
—— Mr. ——, et al., 541, 763; 770
—— Raymond Burton[9], 817
—— Rebecca, 630
—— Rebecca Jane, 898
—— Samuel, 380
—— Sidney, 765
—— Solomon, 417
—— Col. vice, 334, 994
—— Col. William, 995, 998
—— Gen. William, 746
—— William Murray[8], 771
Williamson, Capt. Jonathan, 196, 210
Williamson, Jonathan, Jr., 196
—— Capt. Jonathan Dayton, 800
—— Mary Lawrence, 577, 800
—— Rachel, 461
—— Thomas, 196
Willis, S. B., 586
—— Thomas, 295
Willman, Benjamin, 354
Willmarth, Sarah, 254, 258
Wills, Charles H., 610, 611
—— William[9], 611
Willson, John, 89
—— Samuel, 883
Wilmarth, Rev. Ezra, 307
—— Mehitable, 307
Wilson, Amanda, 886
—— Amy, 622, 835
—— Betsey[9], 883
—— Charles, 835
—— Elizabeth, 581, 806
—— Freddie[8], 634
—— George, 414
—— Hannah, 888, 958
—— Jennie A., 896
—— John, 883
—— John[9], 883
—— John B., 441
Joseph Barlow, 815
—— Mahala[9], 883
—— Marancy G.[9], 883
—— Margaret Ellen[8], 634
—— Mary Ann, 656
—— Mary E., 689
—— Melville Actor[8], 633
—— Mercy, 706, 883
—— Mercy Newton[9], 882
—— Mr. ——, 696
—— Rosetta Badge, 599, 815
—— Sarah, 389
—— Stephen Pennell, 451, 633
—— Theophilus, 59, 63
—— Thomas, 706, 882
—— William, 806
William Henry[8], 634
Wilton, Louisa (——). See
Welton, Louisa (——)
Winegar, Mary, 374
Wing, Benjamin, 240
—— Maude Elizabeth, 724
—— William Henry, 724
Winser, William, 254
Winslow, Calvin, 388
Elizabeth (496), 432
—— John, 979, 985
—— Kenelm (34), 432
Winter, Eliza, 471, 679
Susan, 815
Winthrop, John, Jr., 53, 57, 66, 67, 68
Wippich, Helene[9], 874
John[9], 874
Wippich, John F., 675, 874
—— John M., 874
Wise, Gen. ——, 900
—— Marie Josephine, 936, 971
—— Mr. ——, 117
Wisnall, John, Sen., 74
Wisner, Henry Clay, 951
Hortense Leonore, 868, 951
Witham, Benjamin, 849
—— Charles M.[9], 849
—— Daniel, 152
—— Frederick P.[9], 849
Lydia, 152
Orlando A.[9], 849
Parker, 654, 849
Sarah E.[9], 849
Witherell, Elva Malinda[9], 753
Henry[8], 752
John, 535, 752
Lily Wealthy[9], 753
Maria[8], 752
—— Mary[8], 752, 753
Mills[8], 752
—— Myron Fisher[9], 753
Noble Averill[8], 752, 753
Withy, Lemuel, 293
Witter, William, 136, 145
Wittingham, Mr. ——, 59
Wolcott, C. H., 745
—— Mary, 694
Oliver, 255, 257, 268
—— Wayne Waite[9], 745
Wolff, John, 911
Wonson, Addison, 592
Wood, Abel, 954
Frank Egbert, 782
Hannah (——), 294, 419
Marcia, 704
Marian, 535, 752
—— Mary (Fifield), 962
Orville, 882
Susan, 586
W. W., 962
Wooddam, { John, 57, 63, 64, 65, 69, 79
Woodam, }
Woodam, Mary, 64
Woodbridge, Anna[7], 322
Anna (Hodge), 322, 323
Benjamin[6], 322
Benjamin[7], 323
Elizabeth[7], 322
Enoch, 239
—— Henry[7], 323
—— Hodge[7], 323
Jane[7], 323
Mary[7], 322
Norton, 273, 274
—— Ruth[7], 323
Sally, 322
Susan[7], 322
Woodbury, Albert[8], 632
Anna, 349, 494
A. P., 674
Hannah, 613
—— Hezekiah, 450, 632
—— James, 494
—— William[8], 632
Woodford, Allanson, 553
Laura, 781
Woodley, Frank E., 779
Woodman, { Anna, 319, 460
{ Ann
—— Clara, 969
Mr. ——, 460
Woodmansee, Mr. ——, 76
Widow, 76
Woodridge, Timothy, 354
Woodruff, Charles Samuel[8], 770

Woodruff, Edith M.[8], 770
— Frederick Douglass[8], 770
—— George M., 258, 259
—— Louisa Jane (Averill), 770, 922
—— Mary Hawley, 759
—— Medoria[8], 770
—— Samuel, 546, 770
—— William, 770
Woods, Averill[9], 899
—— Eugene, 730, 899
— Harvey A., 899
Woodward, Ebenezer, 342
—— Corpl. Joshua, 289
—— Lucinda, 424
—— Robert, 180
—— W. Elliot, 109, 110, 111
Woolridge, Mary, 948
Wormwood, Daniel Franklin, 929
—— Maria A., 788, 929
—— Samuel M., 789
Wright, Azariah, et al., 184
—— Capt. Azariah, 592
—— Charles[8], 552
—— Elihu, 303
—— Elisha, 188, 189
—— Harriet, 421
—— Mary, 421, 592
— Miss ——, 573
—— Rev. Newell S., 947
—— Noxon[8], 552
—— Zenas, 552
Wrightson, Ella, 718, 892
— Hugh S., 892
Wyat, Jo., 59
Wybert, Richard, 182
Wyeth, Humphrey, 58
Wyllis, Charlotte J., 642
Wyman, Charles, 297, 298
- Col. Isaac, 349
—— Mr. ——, 355
—— Rebecca, 378
Wynkoop, Dr. Henry J., 703
—— Henry John, 703
Yale, Mary B., 514
Yates, Carrie[10], 965
Edward, 911, 965
—— Mary[10], 965
—— R., 911
Yeaton, Arthur Charles, 634
Yeomans, Betsey, 361
Yerington, Lewis W., 693
Young, Abigail M., 539, 762
- Ann Frances, 313, 449, 628
—— Christian, 762
—— Christie A., 839
—— Eli, 473
—— { Elizabeth, 347, 490
{ Betsey
—— Capt. James, 631
—— Katherine, 966
—— Martin B., 490
—— William, 370
Younglove, Samuel, 65
Zimmerman, A., 561
Zingenfetter, Miss D. P., 787, 925

PRESS OF
EVANGELICAL PUBLISHING HOUSE
CLEVELAND, OHIO

LATER DATA

Write legibly in ink